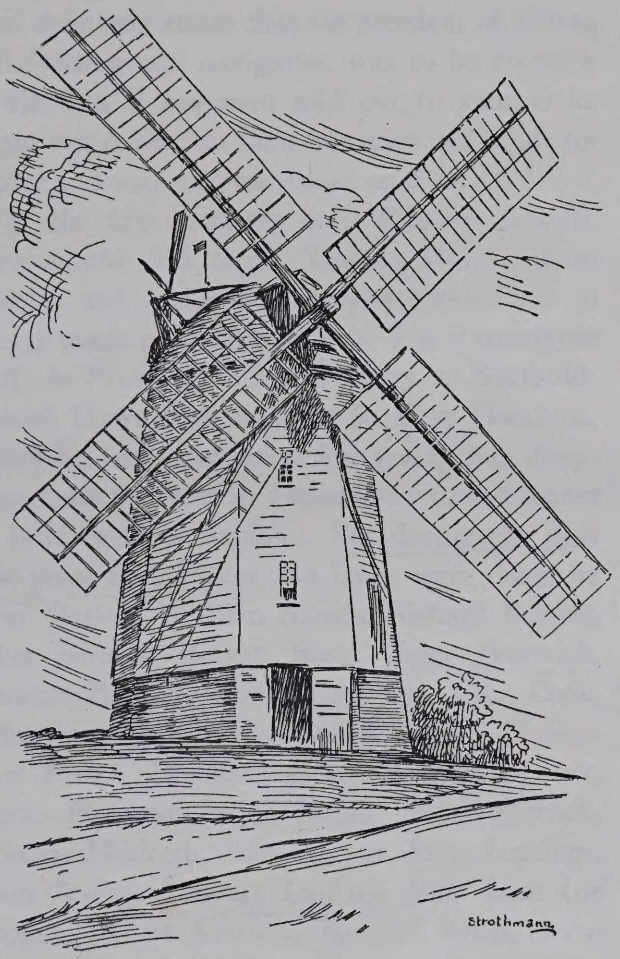
EARLY
LUDLOMS
IN NEW
YORK

1776 REFUGEES
TO
CONNECUTT

INSTITUTE INTERNATIONAL ADVANCED TRAINING



ON WINDMILL HILL

IN OLD SOUTHAMPTON

BY ABIGAIL FITHIAN HALSEY

WITH A FOREWORD BY

NICHOLAS MURRAY BUTLER

NEW YORK : MORNINGSIDE HEIGHTS : 1940

COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY PRESS

Upsala College
Library
East Orange, N. J.

into the purchase of the vessel was entitled to a house, a planting lot, and a farm. The Farret deed definitely states that the freedom of fishing and fowling and navigation was to be common to all. But if one man sold out to another he might not divide his land but must sell it all together and with but one house on a lot.

Of the first company only Edward Howell, Thomas and Job Sayre, Thomas Halsey, John Cooper, and Josias Stanborough (who came in 1644) made permanent homes. The Farringtons went to Flushing; Thomas Terry to Southold; Daniel Howe took up land in East Hampton, where his name appears a few years, then disappears from the records. The others returned sooner or later to New England. But during the next few years their places and lands were taken by Wm. Barker, William Barnes, Richard Barrett, John Bishop, Robert Bond, John Bostwick, Thomas Burnett, David Carwithy, Ellis Cook, John Cory, Fulk Davis, Samuel Dayton, Christopher Foster, Thomas Goldsmith, John Gosmer, James Hampton, John Hand, James Herrick, Thomas Hildreth, John Jagger, John Jennings, John Jessup, Anthony Ludlam, John Lum (or Loom), Robert Merwin, Richard Mills, John Moore, John and William Mulford, Robert Nor-

ris, John Ogden, John Oldfields, Richard Post, Henry Pierson, Thurston Raynor, William Rogers, Robert Rose, Richard Smith, Richard Stratton, Thomas Talmage, Thomas Topping, William Wells, John White, Isaac Willman, and John Woodruff.

The eight years in the Old Towne were the most important years in the life of Southampton. There is little of the everyday life of the people set down in the town records, and time has obliterated all trace of the oldest houses and buildings; yet the lay of the land is preserved in the old streets, and still "round it is cast like a mantle the sea." The building of the first houses, the planting and harvesting of the crops, the coming of the minister, the first town meeting, and probably the beginning of the meeting house mark the first year. In 1644 Edward Howell's mill was built "at Meacox to supply the necessities of the town." Under the same year is recorded an event of still greater importance and doubtless of even greater necessity. The Southampton colony voted to join with the River Towns for protection. On March 7, 1644, "it was voted and consented unto by the Generall Court that the Towne of Southampton shall enter into Combination with the jurisdiction of Connecticute."

many an attic lie dusty lasts and awls, shoemakers' tools of long ago.

When Edward Howell undertook "to supply the necessities of the town by building a mill at Meacox" the townsmen built the mill dam not far from the present site of the railroad. The mill was built on the north side of the road on the east side of the stream and was operated by an overshot wheel. The bay must be kept at a low level, the water in the mill pond at a high level. Every man was required to help in digging out the seapoose when necessary. William Ludlam was doubtless the first miller. His toll for one bushel of corn, "whether it be wheat, rie, or any other grayne," was "two quarts by stroke upon the upper part of the dishe." The Southampton mill must have been of good report on Long Island, for under the date of January, 1676, we find this order in the Huntington town records: "That the constable and overseers shall with so much speed as possible send to Southampton to a man that is a millwright to see if he will be willing to come to this town to agree with our town about a mill to the end that we may obtain the expectation of having a good mill."

1676

Later a fulling mill was built at Sagg Swamp, and to this day the timbers of the old mill may

be seen when the water is low. To John Parker, a fuller, were granted the privileges of the stream at Noyac for a fulling mill in 1690. After the sheep were shorn, the wool spun, and cloth woven at home it must go to the fulling mill to be cleaned, shrunk, and thickened. As the list of the inhabitants of the town grows men of many other resultant occupations followed: weavers (Thomas Pope, a weaver, lived where the Methodist Church now stands), tailors (Joseph Rugg of North Sea, a presser of cloth; John Gould, a tailor), and glovers (John Ellis, a glover in Mecox). Besides these several men were listed as coopers and a few as merchants.

The earliest chimneys were made with wooden frames, lathed and plastered both inside and out. Many thatched roofs as late as 1665 made "the viewing of the chimnies" a necessity. The first bricks used were brought from England; the first brickmakers mentioned were Samuel and John Beswick, whose "parcel of brick" was used by Samuel Mills to buy one-third of a lot in the Mecox Division. The old bricks were irregular, sometimes longer, sometimes shorter than those of the present day. The remains of an old brick kiln may be seen at Long Springs, and there was another at Sebonac. When the chimney of the

sible. It is said that the cattle were concealed in the woods behind Scuttle Hole in Purgatory Hollow, where the English soldiers did not find them.

A little-known expedition of the Revolution was that of Captain John Hurlburt, who led a company of seventy-five volunteers to the aid of Ticonderoga. The roster of the company was found one hundred and fifty years later under the eaves of Doctor Gardiner's house in Bridgehampton. With it was their battle flag, made by the hands of wives, mothers, and sisters of the men who marched out with Hurlburt in June, 1775. It has thirteen stripes and thirteen six-pointed stars on a field of blue and is the earliest flag of this type to be preserved. The Long Island men were commissioned to escort two hundred British prisoners from Ticonderoga to Philadelphia. Our flag flew in Philadelphia two years before the national flag was adopted by Congress. In that place the company disbanded. Most of them returned home in time to reënlist in one of the three regiments raised in Suffolk County.

The first regiment ready for service was Colonel Josiah Smith's of Moriches. Two companies in this regiment went from Southampton, officered by Captain Zephaniah Rogers and Captain David Pierson with John Foster serving as first lieuten-

ant in the second company. Colonel David Mulford of East Hampton headed the second regiment of Long Island. This was made up of men from Southampton and East Hampton towns. In addition to these, Southampton and East Hampton and Bridge Hampton furnished a company of minutemen to act as home guard. Captain Elias Pelletreau, the silversmith of Southampton, formed a company of old men to act at home if need should arise.

An old letter, dated July 23, 1776, reads: "Last Monday afternoon was exhibited in view in this town a very agreeable prospect: the old gentlemen, grandfathers to the age of seventy and upward, met agreeably by appointment and formed into an independent company. Each man was well equipped with a good musket, powder, balls, cartridges, etc., and unanimously made choice of Elias Pelletreau, Esq. for their leader (with other suitable officers), who made a very animating speech to them on the necessity of holding themselves ready to go into the field in time of invasion."

So much for the preparation. There were many Tories in Kings and Queens Counties, but Suffolk County men took the side of the revolutionists. The Declaration of Independence was

adopted July 4, 1776. Five days later, a post rider brought the news to New York City. At six o'clock that evening, Washington drew up one of his crack regiments in a hollow square on the Common. In a loud, clear voice one of his aides read the Declaration: "To this cause we pledge our lives, our fortunes and our sacred honor." Since it took a man on horseback several days to reach Southampton, we can guess that the news was delayed no longer than that in reaching the east end of Long Island. At any rate, many east end men took part in the Battle of Long Island, fought August 26, 27 and 28, 1776, the battle which determined the fate of Long Island for the rest of the war. Washington, defeated, made a masterly retreat to New York, but Long Island became British territory. Many men who had taken part in the battle came home, under orders of the government, to look after their families. Those who were able moved their families to Connecticut and became refugees there until after the war was over. Others went back into service and left their wives and children in care of the older men, who remained at home working under English rule. David Gelston, one of the leading men of Bridgehampton, wrote a letter September 5, 1776—in which he said, "I can only tell you

the distress I hourly see and hear in Long Island are beyond my power to describe."

Two days after the Battle of Long Island the Provincial Convention of New York recommended the inhabitants of Long Island to remove as many of their women and children and slaves and as much of their livestock and grain as they could to the mainland (Connecticut or Westchester County, New York) and said that the Convention would pay the expense of removing the same. On October 1, the Committe of Southampton issued a permit to Major Uriah Rogers, Captain Zophar Cooper, Captain Elias Pelletreau, Captain Jeremiah Rogers, Abraham Cooper, and Henry Herrick to "remove their respective families for their safety to any part of Connecticut at their discretion, not absenting themselves, and to hire a boat for that purpose." Also, "Elias Howell, Capt. Jeremiah Jagger, and Stephen Stanbrow are permitted to pass from Long Island with proper stores."

The new wharf of Sag Harbor became the scene of many sad farewells—the wharf which only six years before citizens from the Hamptons had asked permission to build. They made use of it in a way they had little dreamed of when they asked for it in 1770.

Honorable Henry P. Hedges said in his address in Sag Harbor in 1909: "Before the war, Sag Harbor was in the state of New York, next in importance to New York City. The products of farms and forests, hides, tallow, beef, pork, hoops, staves, cattle, horses, shoes, grain, and salt fish from all eastern Long Island were shipped at Sag Harbor for the West Indies and for trade in other markets. . . . The war changed all this. Her wharves, stores, and houses were held by her adversaries. Her shipping was gone, her trade ruined. The products of her fields were seized by her foes and . . . professed friends. The aged, sick, infirm, dying, and dead were without medical relief. And while Saratoga and Yorktown gave relief elsewhere, yet Sag Harbor was the last to look upon the retreating ships of the enemy."

The state of Connecticut was very kind to the refugees from Long Island but really had all it could do to care for its own people. We find a request to the state of New York written June 12, 1777, signed by forty-five Long Island men in Connecticut. It tells its own story. "Our distress is daily increasing, constantly multiplying, the strictest prohibition passing to Long Island to get over anything or support ourselves, and little

or nothing to be had for paper currency, and hard money we have not. Harvest is approaching, and some or most of us have bread corn growing on our land [on Long Island]." They asked for permission to "pass and repass to take over to the relief of our families [in Connecticut] such forrage as will otherwise fall into the possession of our enemies."

Meanwhile, those who had stayed at home were living with the enemy. Only a few weeks after the Battle of Long Island English soldiers were quartered on the unfortunate inhabitants. In many instances women divided their houses into two parts—the family living in one side, the English soldiers and Hessians in the other. The Hessian soldiers were called "the dirty blues" by the neat Long Island housewives, and to this day the term "Hessian" is a term of opprobrium. English troops from New York came to the east end to collect provisions for the British army. These are their orders: "You are hereby ordered to preserve for the King's use, —— loads of hay, —— bushels of wheat, —— of oats, —— of rye, —— of barley, —— of Indian corn, and all your wheat and rye straw, and not to dispose of the same, but to my order in writing, as you will answer the contrary at your peril." An English

Honorable Henry P. Hedges said in his address in Sag Harbor in 1900: "Before the war, Sag Harbor was in the state of New York, next in importance to New York City. The products of farms and forests, hides, tallow, beef, pork, hoops, staves, cattle, horses, sheep, grain, and salt fish from all eastern Long Island were shipped at Sag Harbor for the West Indies and for trade in other markets. . . . The war changed all this. Her wharves, stores, and houses were held by her adversaries. Her shipping was gone, her trade gone. The products of her fields were seized by her foes and . . . professed friends. The aged, sick, infirm, dying, and dead were without medical relief. And while Saratoga and Yorktown gave relief elsewhere, yet Sag Harbor was the last to look upon the retreating ships of the enemy."

The state of Connecticut was very kind to the refugees from Long Island but really had all it could do to care for its own people. We find a request to the state of New York written June 12, 1779, signed by forty-five Long Island men in Connecticut. It tells its own story. "Our distress is daily increasing, constantly multiplying, the strictest prohibition passing to Long Island to get over anything or support ourselves, and little

or nothing to be had for paper currency, and hard money we have not. Harvest is approaching, and some or most of us have Ind corn growing on our land [on Long Island]." They asked for permission to "go and agents to take over to the relief of our families [in Connecticut] such fortune as will otherwise fall into the possession of our enemies."

Meanwhile, those who had stayed at home were living with the enemy. Only a few weeks after the Battle of Long Island English soldiers were quartered on the unfortunate inhabitants. In many instances women divided their houses into two parts—the family living in one side, the English soldiers and Hessians in the other. The Hessian soldiers were called "the dirty blues" by the neat Long Island housewives, and to this day the term "Hessian" is a term of opprobrium. English troops from New York came to the east end to collect provisions for the British army. These are their orders: "You are hereby ordered to preserve for the King's use, —— loads of hay, —— bushels of wheat, —— of oats, —— of rye, —— of barley, —— of Indian corn, and all your wheat and rye straw; and not to dispose of the same, but to my order in writing, as you will answer the contrary at your peril." An English

Calnek's History of Annapolis N. S. 541
Daniels' History of Oxford Mass. 596
Eaton's History of Thomaston Me. ii, 313
Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham Mass. iii, 43
Livermore's History of Wilton N. H. 439
Milliken's Narraguagus Valley Me. 17
Stone's History of Beverly Mass. 31
Lovewell — Bond's Watertown 353
Fox's History of Dunstable Mass. 246
Heywood's Hist. of Westminster Mass. 753
Stone's History of Hubbardston Mass. 305
See also under Lovell
Loving — Sullivant Memorial 345
Lovis — Lincoln's Hingham iii, 43
Low — American Ancestry vii, 119
Austin's R. I. Genealogical Dictionary 338
Babson's Hist. of Gloucester Mass. 113-5
Cleveland's History of Yates Co. N. Y. 379
Hammatt Papers of Ipswich Mass. 215-7
Hayward's History of Hancock N. H. 740-2
Lincoln's Hist. of Hingham Mass. iii, 44-6
Low Family of Boston (1890) chart
McKeen's History of Bradford Vt. 349-52
Penney Genealogy 61-9
Riker's History of Harlem N. Y. 519
Schoonmaker's Hist. Kingston N. Y. 482
Secomb's History of Amherst N. H. 677-9
See also under Lowe
Lowd — Wentworth Genealogy i, 473-6
Lowden — Mitchell's Bridgewater 240
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary iii, 125
Wyman's Charlestown Mass. Gens. 632-5
Lowder — Bangor Hist. Mag. vi, 298
Lowe — Eaton's Thomaston Me. ii, 313
Hale Genealogy 319-21
Norton's History of Fitzwilliam N. H. 631
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary iii, 125
Stearns' Hist. of Ashburnham Mass. 801-4
Temple's Hist. of N. Brookfield Mass. 677
Lowell — American Ancestry i, 50; x, 134
Bridgeman's Granary Epitaphs 304
Butler's History of Farmington Me. 524-30
Currier's Ould Newbury Mass. 577-9
Cutts Genealogy 359
Eaton's History of Thomaston Me. ii, 313
Hoyt's Salisbury Mass. Families 233-5
Lapham's History of Bethel Me. 584
Lowell Genealogy (1899) 878 pages
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg. liv, 315-9
Ridlon's Harrison Me. Settlers 95-7
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary iii, 126
Stearns' History of Rindge N. H. 601
Washington N. H. History 519-23
Whitmore's Heraldic Journal i, 25-7
Loweree — American Ancestry ix, 39
Lown — American Ancestry ii, 75
Lowndes—Lowndes Genealogy (1876) 84 p.
Martin's History of Chester Pa. 494
New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. xxx, 141-64
Lowry — Child Genealogy 799-801
Egle's Penn. Genealogies 2d ed. 18
Goode Genealogy 293
Griffith's Life of Morgan Rhees (1899) 80
Lowrey Genealogy (1892) 16 pages
Timlow's History of Southington Ct. 166
Young's Chautauqua Co. N. Y. 626-9

Loxley — Penn. Mag. xxiii, 265
Rhees Biography (1899) 77-9
Luby — American Ancestry i, 51
Lucas — Chambers' N. J. Germans
Davis' Landmarks 177-9
Emery Genealogy 210
Hibbard's History of Goshen Ct. 480-6
Middletown Ct. History
New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg. xxv, 151-3
Luce — American Ancestry i, 51
Bass' History of Braintree Vt. 160
Child Genealogy 244, 779-82
Cleveland Genealogy (1899) 429-31
Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth Mass. 179
Densmore's Hartwell Genealogy
Hatch's History of Industry Me. 675-719
Mallmann's Shelter Island N. Y. 214
Lucken — Penn. Mag. xxiii, 270
Luckenbach — American Ancestry ii, 75
Lucy — Cogswell's Nottingham 216
Ludden — Draper's Spencer Mass. 224
Lyman's Hist. of East Hampton Mass. 191
Thayer Memorial (1835) 47-9
Ludington — Andrews' New Britain
Anderson's Waterbury Ct. i, app. 86
Dodd's History of East Haven Ct. 132-4
Ludington Genealogy (1886) 5 pages
Ludkin — Savage's Gen. Dict. iii, 128
Wyman's Charlestown Mass. Gens. 635
Ludlam — Amer. Ancestry iv, 163; ix, 81
Ludlam Genealogy (1878) 19 pages
Ludlam Genealogy (1896) 52 pages
Ogden Genealogy (1898) 114
Queens County N. Y. History 544
Ludlow — American Ancestry ii, 75; v, 43
Fowler's Our Predecessors 41-52
Howell's Southampton N. Y. 339-41
Littell's Passaic Valley Gens. 264-72
Ludlow Hall Memorial (1866) app.
N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec. xxvi, 5
Ruttenber's Orange Co. N. Y. 399-401
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary iii, 129
Thomas Genealogy (1877) 120
Ludwell — Keith's Harrison Ancestry 49
Lee Genealogy (1895) 127-30
Ludwell Genealogy (1879) 3 pages
Meade's Old Churches of Virginia i, 195
N. E. Gen. Reg. xxxiii, 220-2; xxxix, 162
Richmond Va. Standard i, 44
Southern Bivouac (1886) 649
Ludwig — Eaton's Thomaston Me. 314
Keim Genealogy 481-3
Ludwig Genealogy (1866) 223 pages
Rupp Genealogy 158
Lueder — Plumb's Hanover Pa. 451
Lufbery — American Ancestry vi, 9
Lufkin — American Ancestry ix, 206
Babson's History of Gloucester Mass. 112
Chase's History of Chester N. H. 557
Corliss' North Yarmouth Me. 1077-85
Lapham's History of Rumford Me. 369-71
Little's History of Weare N. H. 934
Poor's Merrimack Valley Researches 113
Luke — American Ancestry i, 51
Green's Kentucky Families
Munsell's Albany Collections iv, 144

1669. William Ludford and Vertue Roker: Marriage Alleg. (Canterbury), p. 23.
London, 3.

Ludgate.—Local, 'at the ludgate'; v. Lidgate and Lidgater.

London, 1; Boston (U.S.), 6.

Ludgater.—Local, 'the ludgater,' i.e. one who lived by the ludgate; v. Lidgate and Lidgater.

Crockford, 2; MDB. (co. Kent), 2.

Ludlam.—Local, 'of Ludlam,' seemingly some place in co. Derby. I have not found the locality.

1575. Robert Lodlam, co. Derby: Reg. Univ. Oxf. vol. ii. pt. ii. p. 68.
1707. Buried—James Ludlam: St. Michael, Cornhill, p. 279.
London, 3; MDB. (co. Derby), 4; Philadelphia, 4.

Ludlow.—Local, 'of Ludlow,' a market-town and parish in co. Salop. In the Hundred Rolls (1273) the name of the place is variously Ludelawe, Ludelawie, Ludelawye, Ludelowe.

Nicholas de Ludelawe, co. Glouc., 1273. A.
John de Ludloe, co. Glouc., 15 Edw. I: Atkyns' Hist. Glouc. p. 161.
1591. Henry Ludlowe, co. Wilts: Reg. Univ. Oxf. vol. ii. pt. ii. p. 185.
1610. Roger Ludlowe, co. Wilts: ibid. p. 311.
1695. Married—William Bracey and Mary Ludlow: St. Michael, Cornhill, p. 48.
1746. — William Ludlow and Eliz. Halbert: St. Geo. Han. Sq. i. 37.
London, 8; MDB. (co. Warwick), 3; New York, 19.

Luff.—Bapt. 'the son of Love,' whence Lovekin, q.v. Lufkin and Lufkins are corruptions of Lovekin; so no doubt Luff of Love.

William Luffe, co. Bucks, 1273. A.

Cf. the immediate entry above with

Walter Lufesone, co. Oxf., 1273. A.

which is manifestly 'the son of Love.'

1679. John Steward and Mary Luffe: Marriage Lic. (Faculty Office), p. 147.
1741. Bapt.—Mary, d. George Luff: St. Peter, Cornhill, i. 41.
London, 14; Philadelphia, 6.

Lufkin, Lufkins.—Bapt.; v. Lovekin.

Lugg.—? Local, 'at the lug' (?), from residence thereby. Lug, a measure of land, anciently 20 ft. 'Lug, a pole in measure' (Kennett). Forty-nine square yards of coppice wood make a *lug* (Halliwell); cf. Hyde. 'Lugger, a strip of land, Glouc.' (ibid.)

Thomas Lugge, co. Kent, 1273. A.
Josep Lugge, co. Kent, ibid.
Richard Lug', co. Hunts, ibid.
1620. Toby Lugge, St. Mary Hall: Reg. Univ. Oxf. i. 405.
1638. Robert Lugge, St. John's College: ibid. p. 148.
1716. Married—Henry Harris and Rachael Lugg: St. Jas. Clerkenwell, iii. 239.
London, 8.

Luggar, Lugar.—? ——. A curious surname which I dare not attempt to classify. It is found in Norfolk three centuries ago, and probably came from the Low Countries. From Norfolk it crossed into Essex as Lugar. But v. Lugg.

1558. Philip Lewgar, co. Norf.: FF. viii. 120.
1573. Thomas Lewger, vicar of Windham, co. Norf.: ibid. ii. 508.
1800. Married—Marshall Lugar and Mary Mapes: St. Geo. Han. Sq. ii. 400.
London, 1, 0; MDB. (co. Essex), 0, 1; Philadelphia, 0, 10.

Luke, Lukes, Luks.—(1) Bapt. 'the son of Luke.' Lucas was the more popular form. Yet the diminutives seem formed from Luke; v. Luckett, Luckin, and Luccock. (2) Local, 'of Luke,' i.e. Liege. For further proof, v. Luck (2).

Lucas de Luk, London, 1273. A.
Lucas de Lukes, London, ibid.
Katerina Luke, co. Norf., ibid.
1669. Nicholas Luke and Martha Tibby: Marriage Alleg. (Canterbury), p. 22.
London, 0, 2, 1; New York, 6, 0, 0.

Lukeing, Luken(s); v. Luckin.

Luker; v. Looker.

Lumb, Lomb.—Local, 'at the lum,' from residence thereby, a North-English surname. '*Lum*, a woody valley, a deep pool. North England' (Halliwell). The final *b* is excrescent. There can be little doubt about the truth of this derivation, although I have no proofs; cf. Lumby and Lumley, North-English place-names.

1753. Married—Beaumont Bellamy and Eliz. Lum: St. Geo. Chap. Mayfair, p. 261.
1753. Married—Edward Clark and Mary Lumb: ibid. p. 262.
MDB. (co. Cumberland), 6, 0; West Rid. Court Dir., 13, 0; London, 2, 0; New York, 1, 3.

Lumbard; v. Lombard.

Lumby.—Local, 'of Lumby,' a township in the parish of Sherburn, W. Rid. Yorks; v. Lumb.

Robertus de Lumby, 1379: P. T. Yorks. p. 192.
1693-4. Zephaniah Lumby and Martha Wilson: Marriage Alleg. (Canterbury), p. 285.
London, 3; West Rid. Court Dir., 1; Sheffield, 2.

Lumley, Lumly.—Local, 'of Lumley,' a township in the parish of Chester-le-Street, co. Durham; v. Lumb.

Roger de Lumeleye, co. Leic., 1273. A.
Robert de Lumley, 1431: DDD. i. 74.
1620. Married—George Lumbly and Jone Tatnam: St. Antholin (London), p. 55.
1671. Bapt.—Richard, s. Francis Lumley: St. Jas. Clerkenwell, i. 252.
1703. Married—Stephen Anderson and Anne Lumley: St. Michael, Cornhill, p. 52.
London, 17, 0; New York, 2, 1; Boston (U.S.), 0, 1.

Lummis.—Local, a variant of Lomas, q.v.

1702. Bapt.—Eliz., d. Edward Lumis: St. Jas. Clerkenwell, ii. 18.
1796. Married—William Lummis and Margery Kneebone: St. Geo. Han. Sq. ii. 148.
Manchester, 1; East Rid. Court Dir., 1; New York, 2.

Lumpkin.—Bapt. 'the son of Lambert,' from the nick. Lamb and dim. Lambkin. No doubt a variant of Lambkin or Lampkin, q.v.

Philadelphia, 5.

Lumsden.—Local, 'of Lumsden,' an ancient manor in the parish of Coldingham, co. Berwick.

1616-7. John Lumisden, *Scotus*: Reg. Univ. Oxf. vol. ii. pt. ii. p. 358.
London, 6; Boston (U.S.), 1.

Lund, Lound, Lounds, Lowndes, Lownds, Lowne, Lond.—Local, 'at the laund' or 'lund,' i.e. lawn, which is a modern form, an open space in a wood, a glade. 'Lawnde of a wode, *saltus*': Prompt. Parv.

'At the hartes in these hye laundes.'
Morte Arthur.

TORRY

LUDDEN, Benjamin (1658-1690, 1691) & Eunice [**HOLBROOK**] (1658-); b 1679; Weymouth
LUDDEN, James (ca 1611-1693) & Alice/?Mary **JOHNSON**?; b 1636, 10 Feb 1636?; Weymouth
LUDDEN, Joseph & Elizabeth [**SMITH**] (1667-), m/2 Samuel **ANDREWS** 1691; Weymouth
LUDDINGTON, Henry (1679±-) & Sarah **COLLINS** (1679-1743); 20 Aug 1700; New Haven
LUDDINGTON, William (1608-1661) & Ellen/?Helen [**MOULTHORP**] (1619-), m/2 John **ROSE**, Sr. 1663; b 1637; Charlestown/Malden/New Haven
LUDDINGTON, William (1655±-1737) & 1/wf Martha [**ROSE**]; b 1679; ?Branford, CT
LUDDINGTON, William (1655±-1737) & 2/wf Mercy **WHITEHEAD** (1668-1743); - Jun 1690; Branford, CT?
LUDKIN, Aaron (1618-1694) & 1/wf Anna?/Hannah? [**HEPBURN**] (-1682); b Apr 1650?, b 1654; Hingham
LUDKIN, Aaron (1618-1694) & 2/wf Hannah (**MILLER**) (**DADY**) **EDMANDS** (-1717), w Nathaniel, w John; 22 May 1684; Charlestown
LUDKIN, George (-1648, Braintree) & _?_; b 1635; Hingham
LUDKIN, William (1604-1652) & Elizabeth _?_ (1603-1652+); b 1637; Hingham/Boston
LUDLAM, Anthony^2 (-1681/2) & Sarah _?_, m/2 Isaac **COREY**; ca 1666?; Southampton, LI
LUDLAM, Anthony^3 (1670-1723) & 1/wf Patience [**BARNES**] (1677-1708); ca 1695; Bridgehampton, LI
LUDLAM, Henry^2 (1638-) & _?_ **SHAW**; b 27 Apr 1665; Southampton, LI
LUDLAM, Henry^3 (?1669-1737) & Rachel [**HALSEY**]; b 1698; Southampton
LUDLAM, John^2 (1658-) & Ruth [**CARPENTER**]; b 1690; Jamaica, LI
LUDLAM, Joseph^2 (1646-1698) & Elizabeth _?_ (-1723); ca 1670-84; Southampton/Oyster Bay, LI
LUDLAM, Joseph^3 (1667-) & _?_ [?**CREED**]; b 1690; Jamaica, LI
LUDLAM, Joseph^3 (1675-) & Elizabeth [**RYDER**]; ca 1695; Southampton, LI/NJ
LUDLAM, William^1 & Clemence _?_ (-1646); b 1628; Southampton, LI
LUDLAM, William^2 (1628-1667) & Elizabeth [**SMITH**], m/2 Nehemiah **SMITH**; b 1658; Southampton, LI/Jamaica, LI
LUDLAM, William^3 (?1667-1732) & Sarah [**HIGBY**]; b 1688; Jamaica, LI
LUDLOW, Roger (brother-in-law of John **ENDICOTT**) & _?_ **ENDICOTT**?; Dorchester/Windsor, CT
LUDLOW, Roger (1590-) & [Mary **COGENS**]; in Eng; Dorchester/Fairfield, CT
LOVEKIN, Ebenezer (1676-) & Sarah **AVERELL** (1666-); 12 Apr 1700; Gloucester
LUFKIN, Jacob & Mercy [**LITTLEFIELD**], m/3 Richard **STEVENSON** 1702; b 1696; ?Wells, ME
LOVEKIN, Thomas & _?_; b 1669; Gloucester
LOVEKIN, Thomas^2 (1669-1747) & 1/wf Mary **MILES** (-1690); 22 Jan 1689/90; Gloucester
LOVEKIN, Thomas^2 (1669-1747) & 2/wf Sarah **DOWNING** (-1724); 22 Dec 1692; Gloucester/Ipswich
LUGG, John (-1644+) & Jane **DIGHTON/DEIGHTON** (1609-1671+), m/2 Jonathan **NEGUS/NEGOOSE** 1647; 3 Jan 1627; Boston
LUIST, Robert & Rebecca (**JENNER**) **LYNDE**, w Samuel; 6 Apr 1682; Charlestown
LUKE, George & Hannah **BAXTER** (1663-), m/2 John **PRICE** 1691; 30 Apr 1685; Charlestown
LULL, Simon & Anna **DAY**; 13 Jan 1695; Ipswich
LULL, Thomas (-1719, ae 82) & 1/wf Elizabeth [**BREWER**?]; b 1661, b 1660?; Ipswich
LULL, Thomas (-1714) & Rebecca **KIMBOLE/KIMBALL** (1664-); 21 Jan 1689; Ipswich
LULL, _?_ & Meribah [**SINCLAIR**]; by 1700
LUM, John & _?_ (**STRICKLAND**); b 1642?; Stamford, CT
LUM, Jonathan & 1/wf Sarah **RIGGS**; 10 Oct 1700; Derby, CT
LUM, Samuel (1644±-1685+) & Hannah [?**MEIGS**]; b 1672; Southampton, LI
LUM, Samuel & _?_; b 1695; Southampton, LI
LUME, _?_ (-1661/2) & Ann (_?_) **PICKARD**; b 1646; Rowley
LUMAS/LOOMIS, Edward (1611-) & Mary _?_; b 1640(1?), ca 1636?; Ipswich
LUMAS, Edward, Jr. (?1645-) & _?_; ?Ipswich/Cohansey, NJ
LUMAS, John & Mary [**TRASK**] (ae 58 in 1695); b 1659; Salem
LUMMUS, Jonathan (1643-1728) & Elizabeth _?_ (-1716); b 1683; Ipswich
LAMOS, Nathaniel & 1/wf _?_; b 1690?; Dover, NH
LUMAS, Samuel (1639-) & 1/wf Sarah **SMITH**; 18 Nov 1664; Ipswich
LUMMIS, Samuel & ?2/wf Hannah (**WHITE**) **DIVOLL** (-1709, ae 63), w John; b 1679; Ipswich

LUMPKIN, Richard (1582-1642) & Sarah **BAKER**, m/2 Simon **STONE** ca 1655; in Eng, 20 Oct 1614, no issue; Cambridge
LUMPKIN, William (-1671) & Thomasine/Tamsen _?_ (-1671+), ?m/2 Rev. John **MAYO**; b 1626; Yarmouth
LUNN, Thomas & _?_; b 1662, b 1660; Boston
LUND, Thomas & Eleanor _?_; b 1682; Dunstable
LUNERUS, Polus & Margaret **CLEMONS**, wid; 1 Jul 1652; Boston
LUN, Thomas & Elizabeth **BOWKER**; 28 Mar 1679; Cambridge
LUNN, _?_ & [Mary **MUZZY**]; b 1701?
LUNT, Daniel (1641-1689) & 1/wf Hannah **COKER** (1645-1679); 16 May 1664; Newbury
LUNT, Daniel (1641-1689) & 2/wf Mary (**CUTTING**) **MOODY**, w Samuel; 24 Jun 1679; Newbury
LUNT, Henry (-1662) & Ann _?_, m/2 Joseph **HILLS** 1664; b 1639; Newbury
LUNT, Henry (1653-1709) & Jane **BROWN** (1657-), m/2 Joseph **MAYO**; b 1677; Boston/Newbury
LUNT, Henry (1669-1725) & 1/wf Mary _?_ (-1721); b 1695; Newbury
LUNT, John (1643-1678) & Mary **SKERRY** (1640-), m/2 Thomas **NELSON** 1680; 19 Nov 1668; Newbury
LUNT, John (1669-1741) & 1/wf Ruth (**WARD**) **JEWETT** (1662-1734), w Joseph; 26 Oct 1696; Rowley/Salisbury
LUNT, Thomas & Opportunity **HOPPIN** (1657-); 17 Jun 1679; Newbury
LUPTON, Christopher (-1686/8) & _?_ (not Abigail) [**RAYNOR**]; ca 1654?; Southampton, LI
LUPTON, John (-1716) & Hannah [**STANBOROUGH**] (1674-); Southampton
LUPTON, Joseph & _?_; Southampton
LUPTON, Thomas (-1685) & Hannah [**MORRIS**]; 1662; New Haven/Norwalk
LUPTON, Thomas & Mary [**MAPHAM**] (-1749); b 26 Jan 1692; Southampton, LI
LUPTON, _?_ & Abigail [**DEMING**]; b 13 Dec 1721, prob by 1710; Southampton
LUPTON, _?_ & Abigail **WHEELER**; b 15 Sep 1726; East Hampton, LI
LURVEY, Peter & Mary _?_; b 1679; Ipswich
LUSCOMBE, Humphrey (-1688) & Susanna [?**KELLOND**] (1665?-), dau Thomas?; b 1683; Boston
LYSOM/LUSCOM, John & Abigail [**BREWER**] (1664-); ca 1691, b 1693; Lynn
LUSCOMB, William & Susannah _?_; b 1660; Salem
LUSCOMB, William (-1733/4) & Jane [**GARLAND**]; b 1700; Salem
LUSHER, Eleazer & 1/wf _?_; b 1638; Dedham
LUSHER, Eleazer (-1672) & 2/wf Mary (**BUNKER**) **GWIN**, w John; 8 Aug 1662; Charlestown
LUSON, John (-1661) & Martha [?**HUBBARD**] (-1679); no issue; Dedham
LUTHER, Hezekiah (1640-1723) & 1/wf Elizabeth _?_; 30 Jan 1661/2; Dorchester/Milton
LUTHER, Hezekiah^2 (1640-1723) & 2/wf Sarah [**BUTTERWORTH** (prob wrong)] (?1641-1722); b 1674, ca 1668; Swansea
LUTHER, John (-1644) & ?Elizabeth _?_; b 1638; Taunton
LUTHER, John (-1697, ae 34) & Hopestill **BUTTERWORTH**, m/2 John **EDDY**; 25 Jan 1697/8; Swansea/Warren, RI
LUTHER, Joseph (-1747, ae 77) & Experience **BRAMAN** (-1721); 1 Jan 1700; Rehoboth/Warren, RI
LUTHER, Nathaniel (1665-) & Ruth **COLE** (1666-1710); 28 Jun 1693; Swansea/Warren, RI
LUTHER, Rev. Samuel (1638-1716, ae ca 80) & Mary [**ABELL**]?; b 1663; Rehoboth/Swansea
LUTHER, Samuel (1663-1714) & Sarah _?_; b 1689; Swansea/Warren, RI
LUTHER, Theophilus (1665-) & Lydia **KINNECUTT**; 24 Nov 1686; Swansea
LUX, John (-1714) & 1/wf _?_; b 1646; Damariscove
LUX, John (-1714) & Mary (?**MUNSELL**) **ROWE** [**JEFFREY**], w Michael, w Gregory; ca 1663; Damariscove
LUX, John (-1677) & 1/wf Agnes _?_; b 1667/[8?]; Boston
LUX, John (-1677) & 2/wf Sarah _?_, m/2 William **DINSDALE** bef 1686; aft 1671; Boston
LUX, Richard & Mary _?_; b 1694(5?); Boston
LUX, William (-1684) & Audrey [**MUSSELL**] (1619-1692); b 1638; Richmond Isl.
LUXFORD, James & Elizabeth [**ALBONE**], m/2 _?_ **COLE**; b 1637, div 1640; Cambridge
LUXFORD, Reuben (1641-1703) & 1/wf Margaret _?_ (-1691); 22 Jun 1669; Lancaster
LUXFORD, Reuben (-1703) & 2/wf Lydia _?_, w Arthur **COLE**/William **EAGER**, m/2 Nathaniel **BILLINGS**; aft 31 Aug 1691; Cambridge
LUXFORD, Stephen (-1676) & _?_; no issue, ?married; Haddam, CT
LYALL/LOYALL, Francis & Alice _?_; b 1638, b 1639; Boston

Newberry Mar prior to 1700
Torrey
FM

Dictionary of Am. Biography Vol XI Chas Sabrbin Ny 1933

he was an honored resident until his death. He was twice married: first, Oct. 4, 1773, to Arabella Duncan, who died in 1803; and later, to a Mrs. Van Horne. George Duncan and Gabriel George Ludlow [*qq.v.*] were his half-brothers.

[*N. Y. Geneal. and Biog. Record*, Jan., Apr. 1919; *New-Eng. Hist. and Geneal. Reg.*, Apr. 1888; E. N. Leslie, *Skaneateles: Hist. of its Earliest Settlement and Reminiscences of Later Times* (1902); J. A. Scoville, *The Old Merchants of N. Y.*, 3 ser. (1865); J. G. Wilson, *The Memorial Hist. of the City of N. Y.*, vols. II–IV (1892–93); J. A. Stevens, *Colonial N. Y. Sketches Biog. and Hist, 1768–1784* (1867); N. Y. City directories; *Minutes of the Common Council of the City of N. Y. 1784–1831* (1917), vol. I; death notice in *Evening Post* (N. Y.), Oct. 6, 1814.] A. E. P.

LUDLOW, FITZ HUGH (Sept. 11, 1836–Sept. 12, 1870), writer, was born in New York City, son of Rev. Henry G. and Abby (Wills) Ludlow. His father, a prominent abolitionist, was minister of the Spring Street Presbyterian Church, New York, from 1828 to 1837, and for many years pastor of a Presbyterian church at Poughkeepsie. After a bookish boyhood, studying largely at home under his father's guidance, Fitz Hugh Ludlow entered the junior class of the college of New Jersey (1854), but after the burning of Nassau Hall transferred to Union College, where he graduated in 1856. By classmates he is described as brilliant in conversation, genial, generous to a fault, of active physique, with finely chiseled features and most expressive eyes. One of his poems written at Union is still the college song. Before entering college he had become addicted to the narcotic hashish, and in December of his graduation year published "The Apocalypse of Hasheesh" in *Putnam's Magazine*. Parts of this article were incorporated into a volume, *The Hasheesh Eater* (1857), his most remarkable work. It was strongly influenced by DeQuincey, but showed original powers of imagination and style. The rest of his life was an almost constant struggle against hashish. He taught a year at Watertown, N. Y., then studied law in New York City under William Curtis Noyes. Though admitted to the bar in 1859, he never practised, and even during his studies was engaged largely in writing. In June 1859 he married Rosalie H. Osborne.

He was subsequently on the staff of the *World* and the *Commercial Advertiser*, and in 1861 contributed a serial, "The Primpenny Family," to *Vanity Fair*, edited by Charles Farrar Browne. During these and the following years he also furnished dramatic, art, and music criticism for the *Evening Post* and *Home Journal*, and wrote for Harper's publications; contributing to the *Monthly*, up to 1870, two poems and twenty or more tales, clever but hardly memorable; to the *Weekly* (Jan. 14–Apr. 14, 1860), a continued story, "The New Partner in Clingham and Co., Bankers"; and to *Harper's Bazar* (May 30–Aug. 22, 1868), "The Household Angel," pronounced by a contemporary "a real work of genius amidst the usually rather vapid temperance literature" (*Harper's Bazar*, Nov. 12, 1870).

Ludlow and his wife were members of the literary circle of the Bayard Taylors, Stedmans, and Stoddards (Lilian W. Aldrich, *Crowding Memories*, 1920, p. 18). Stedman wrote of him: "He has talent enough for anything, and a *heart* as noble as native sunshine can make it" (*Life and Letters of Edmund Clarence Stedman*, 1910, I, 259). For his health, in 1863, he traveled overland to California, describing his journey in articles for the *Atlantic Monthly* which were later included in *The Heart of the Continent* (1870). His "Through-Tickets to San Francisco: A Prophecy," in the *Atlantic* for November 1864, correctly outlined the route of the first Pacific railway. In the West he met Mark Twain, who speaks appreciatively of Ludlow's favorable criticism. In 1864 he dramatized *Cinderella* for the New York Sanitary Fair, and coached the child performers. Two of his best stories were included in *Little Brother; and Other Genre-Pictures* (1867), which was republished in 1881. A vivid and powerful treatise on the effects of opium, "What Shall They Do to be Saved?", was published in *Harper's Monthly*, August 1867.

Ludlow's first marriage ended unhappily, and in December 1867 he was married again, to Maria O. Milliken, widow of Judge Milliken of Augusta, Me. Accompanied by his wife and his sister, he went to Switzerland, June 1870, in a final effort to recover his health, but died at Geneva in September of that year. His body was brought home to Poughkeepsie a year later for burial. Contemporary memoirs testify to the tragedy of Ludlow's life, in which a brilliant intellect and a character noble in many ways were ruined by a habit that broke down moral and physical strength.

[Article by F. B. Carpenter in N. Y. *Mail*, Dec. 1871 (clipping); *Poughkeepsie News*, Jan. 12, 1872; *Atlantic Monthly*, July 1870; *Harper's New Monthly Magazine*, Dec. 1870; material collected in the Union College library; L. J. Bragman, "A Minor De Quincey," *Medical Journal and Record*, Jan. 7, 1925; information from Hugh Sebastian, Esq., Ann Arbor, Mich., whose dissertation, "A Biographical and Critical Study of Fitz Hugh Ludlow," is in the Univ. of Chicago Library.] A. W.

LUDLOW, GABRIEL GEORGE (Apr. 16, 1736–Feb. 12, 1808), Loyalist and president of

again in a long roll of diligent students, but he seems to have won no premiums for scholarship. While at the university both brothers were known by the name of their stepfather, Hemken, but John, at least, later took back the family name of Ludeling.

After leaving St. Louis University, he returned to Monroe, studied law in the office of Isaiah Garrett, was admitted to the Louisiana bar, and married Maria Copley, daughter of Enoch Copley. He early took the side of the North in the sectional controversy, joined the Republican party soon after its organization, and, although two brothers served in the army of the Confederacy, he remained a Union man. The Republican governor, H. C. Warmoth, appointed him chief justice of Louisiana, and he held the office from Nov. 1, 1868, to Jan. 9, 1877, through the bitter years of reconstruction. When he retired from the bench he returned to Monroe and associated himself with Talbot Stillman, and the connection continued until his death.

Ludeling was a man of indomitable courage and unshakable integrity, and was charitable in ways not published to the world. He was an able and successful lawyer, and he was also successful financially. He was instrumental in building the Vicksburg, Shreveport & Pacific Railroad, and served as its first president. It has been said that the Ludeling court was one of the best that Louisiana ever had. It failed to receive local credit, however, because it was Republican and in office during reconstruction days. Ludeling died at Killeden Plantation, his country home near Monroe. His funeral was conducted by Western Star Lodge No. 24, F. & A. M., and he was buried in the old City Cemetery, Monroe.

[Information from John T. L. Hubbard, attorney-at-law, Bridgeport, Conn.; Rev. Laurence J. Kenney, S.J., of St. Louis University; E. G. Courtney, Monroe, La., secretary of Western Star Lodge No. 24, F. & A. M.; and Judge Rufus E. Foster of New Orleans; H. P. Dart, "The History of the Supreme Court of Louisiana" and W. K. Dart, "The Justices of the Supreme Court," in 133 *La. Reports*, repr. in *La. Hist. Quart.*, Jan. 1921; L. C. Quintero in *Green Bag*, Mar. 1891; Wm. F. Fanning, *Memorial Volume of the Diamond Jubilee of St. Louis Univ.* (1904); *Times-Democrat* and *Daily Picayune* (New Orleans), Jan. 23, 28, 1891.]

M. J. W.

LUDLOW, DANIEL (Aug. 2, 1750–Sept. 26, 1814), merchant and banker, eldest child of Gabriel Ludlow by his second wife, Elizabeth (Crommelin), was born in New York City, where for over fifty years the Ludlows had been prominent merchants and distinguished citizens. He was a descendant of Gabriel Ludlow, grand-nephew of Roger Ludlow [*q.v.*] and member of a Somerset family, who emigrated to New York in 1694. At the age of fifteen the boy was sent to Holland to enter the counting-house of the great Amsterdam firm of Crommelin & Zoon, which had been founded by his maternal grandfather, Charles Crommelin. Here he learned the banking business and acquired a knowledge of the French, German, and Dutch languages. Returning to New York after four or five years, he joined his father as a general merchant and upon the latter's death in 1773 continued the business under his own name. After the Revolution, during which he remained loyal to the British Crown, Ludlow, with Edward Goold as partner, conducted a general importing business at 47 Wall St. This partnership was dissolved about 1790, and thereafter until 1808 Ludlow and his nephew, Gulian, under the firm name of Daniel Ludlow & Company, carried on the enterprise and built up the largest mercantile and importing trade in the city. In 1799 he was active in the organization of the Manhattan Company and was chosen its first president. This company was formed ostensibly to supply New York "with pure and wholesome water"; but apparently its real object was to establish a bank, since an inconspicuous clause in the charter permitted surplus funds to be used in any "monied transactions and operations" not inconsistent with state or national laws (*Laws of New York*, 1799, ch. LXXXIV). Though there were many complaints about the water supply, the Bank of the Manhattan Company, established on Sept. 1, 1799, at 40 Wall St., prospered under Ludlow's leadership and remains today one of New York's greatest financial institutions. The succeeding years were busy ones for the merchant banker, for in addition to his other activities he was appointed navy agent in 1801 and later he became a leading director of the Harlem Bridge Company.

Ludlow was also prominent socially. He had a summer home at Barretto's Point on the East River, whither he often conveyed guests in his four-in-hand equipage. An avenue and square in that locality, now part of the Borough of the Bronx, still retain the family name. Both at his country seat and at his large marble house at 54–56 Broadway he dispensed hospitality, keeping six or eight places set at table for unexpected guests. The unsettled trade conditions in Europe, culminating in the Berlin and Milan decrees, brought Daniel Ludlow & Company to bankruptcy, however, and in 1808 Ludlow was forced to sell both his city home and his country estate. As a matter of policy he resigned as president of the Manhattan Company, and shortly afterward moved to Skaneateles, N. Y., where

Samuel Mott for the south D°
Abraham Snediker for the North D°
William Davis west district Norwich
Jeromas Luister east D°
William Bennet North D°
William M Stewart east woods
John Cornelius South District Bethpage
David Jackson North D°
John Allin Mill neck
Peter Nostrand Tappin Town
Obadiah Jackson Jericho
Barach Mutte Schotch Hollow
Henry Suydam Mannet Hill
—William Ludlam Hog Island—

Ordered that the Sum of Six Hundred Dollars be raised for the Support of the poor in the ensuing year

Jordan Seaman Walter Jones and Townsend Hewlett chosen Commissioners of Schools allowed 12/ ꝑ piece if cal'd on Service (*p. 66*)—John Fleet Joseph Latting Abraham Monfoort Coles Wortman Thomas Smith and John Wright Norwich chosen a Town Committe, the same power that was Vested in them the last Year Continued, and allowed 12/ ꝑ day in the County and 16/ ꝑ day out of the County

The Regulations of the Marsh the same as last year Respecting the time to begin Cutting and the fine to persons offending

Ordered that if any Person or Persons shall be Guilty of turning any Horse or Horses Cows or other Cattle on the Beach every such person shall be liable to pay a fine of five pounds

Ordered that the same Regulations Respecting the Marsh made at the Special Town Meeting September 7th 1798 be continued (except the forfeture of the hay) the Offender to be liable to pay a fine of five pounds

Jordan Seaman Job Hubbs and Richard Willets Chosen a Committe to Act with the Town of Hempstead and North Hempstead Respecting the parting of Sheep and Selling of Strays,

Town Meeting Continued at Norwich

Entered ꝑ Jacobus Monfoort Town Clerk

(*p. 67*)—AT a Special Town Meeting Legally Convean'd held at Norwich in and for the Town of Oyster Bay on the 23rd of December 1799

James Farley Chosen Moderator

Voted by a large Majority ~~that the Suit~~ Betwixt the Town and William Ludlam be withdrawn and that the Town pay the expences already accrued

ꝑ order Jacobus Monfoort Clerk

AT the Annual Town Meeting held at Norwich in and for the Town of Oyster Bay April 1st, 1800

Prior Townsend Moderator
Jacobus Monfoort Chosen Town Clerk
Isaac Smith Supervisor

Joseph Latting Constable & Collector on Condition of giving Coles Wortman & Solomon Cock as Security

Ordered that the Collectors Bond be given up—turn over—

(*p. 68*)—Thomas Smith James Hegeman Lewis Hewlett Walter Jones Zebulon Frost & Isaac Vn Nostrand Chosen Assessors

John Wright Norwich Charles Thorn and John Jones Chosen Commissioners of Highways

James Farley and Thomas Smith Chosen Overseers of the Poor

Refine Weeks Arnold Fleet John Prabasco Willets Powell Silas Carman Isaac Underhill Barnt Snediker Gabriel Duryea Peter Walters Charles Jackson Jordan Seaman Jarvis Coles, Chosen Fence Viewers and Judges of damages

Richard Latting Daniel Underhill Jericho Joseph Wood Isaac Underhill Robert M. Baxter Peter Walters Zophar Smith and Jesse Rogers chosen Pounders

Overseers of the Highways
John Fleet for the east District of Oyster Bay
Joshua Hammond for the west D°
Walter Jones for the west District of South
(*p. 69*)—Willet Powell for the east District South
Peter Craft for Musqueticove
Daniel Cock Senr for Metinicock
Wright Coles for Latting Town
William Cock for Buckram
John Jones for Cold Spring
Joseph Hegeman for the east District of Cedar Swamp
Ruliff Schenck for the west D°
Garret Laton for Wheatly
Isaac Remsen for the middle District of Wolver hollow
Jacob Remsen for the South D°
Richard Cock for the North D°
John Cheshire for the west District of Norwich
Jeromas Luister for the east D°
Horatio Wright for the North D°
Darling Witney for the east woods
John Whitson for South District Bethpage
David Jackson for the west D°
Isaac Powell for the East D°
Thomas Cock Senr for Mill neck
Peter Nostrant for Tappin Town
Obadiah Jackson for Jericho—turn over—

1 apr. 1800 Oyster Bay

(*p 70*)—Baruch Mutte for Schotch hollow
Henry Suydam for Mannet hill
—William Ludlam for Hog Island —
Joseph Kirby for Little worth

Voted, That the Sum of Six Hundred and fifty dollars be raised for the Support of the poor and other Contingent Charges

Jordan Seaman Walter Jones & Townsend Hewlett Chosen Commissioners of Schools and allowed 12/ a peice if called on Service

John Wright Norwich Abraham Monfoort John Fleet Joseph Latting Coles Wortman & Thomas Smith Chosen a Town Committe, the Same pay and power as last Year

Jordan Seaman and Richard Willets appointed to Superintend the parting of Sheep and Selling of Strays

Voted That every person Suffering a hog to run on the Commons without a ring after three Month Old to forfet 3/ for every hog so runing

(*p. 71*)—Ordered, that no person Whatsoever be allowed to cut any Grass Whatsoever on the Marsh untill the Tenth of September next on the penalty of five pounds and forfet the Grass so cut to be Seized by any person having a mind to take the same

Secondly, No person having a boat to leave any Grass in Swath any time after his boat or Crew comes off from the marsh or in cock or any maner whatsoever except a person having no Boat, Shall be allowed to Cut two reasonable Waggon Load under the penalty as above to be Recovered by the Supervisor in any Court having cognance ⟨*cognizance*⟩ of the same with cost

Ordered by a Second Vote, That no Grass should be cut on the Marsh belonging to the Town of Oyster Bay under any pretence whatsoever untill the Tenth day of September Next whoever Offends herein Shall forfit the Sum of Five pounds to be Sued for and recovered by the Supervisor for the use of the Town in any Court having Conizance of the Same, And further any person having a Hay Boat and Cutting more than a Sufficiency to load his Boat shall forfet the Surplus to the first person comeing after him and that those that have no boat and Owning Stock be Allowed to so much as to make one freight and no more under the like penalty

Whereas the Entries of the Highways are Entered on the Records of the Town Promiscouously in nine Books—turn over—
(*p. 72*)—Ordered by a Vote of the Town that the Town Clerk provide a proper Book and cause the Highways by him to be Transcribed in the said Book with an Index in Alphabeti⟨*c*⟩al order thereunto affixed and Compleat the same as soon as possible at the expence of the Town

Town Meeting Continued at Norwich

Entered ℘ order Jacobus Monfoort Clerk

Oyster Bay - vol VII 1795-1878 Town Records

AT the Annual Town Meeting held at Norwich in and for the Town of Oyster Bay April 7th 1801

Prior Townsend Moderator
Jacobus Monfoort Chosen Town Clerk
Isaac Smith Supervisor

Joseph Latting Constable & Collector on Condition that he give Isaac Smith and Coles Wortman as Security for the faithfull performance of the Office of Collector and further that he within forty Days from the Day of his Election become bound with his Securities—(*p. 73*)—unto the Supervisor of the Town in Such Sum as the Supervisor Shall deem Sufficient to Indemnify the Town, and if he refuses or Neglects so to do that in such case his Election shall be Deemed Void and the Town shall without delay procead to a New choice

Ordered that the Collectors Bond be given up

Thomas Smith James Hegeman Lewis Hewlett William Covert and Jarvis Coles Chosen Assessors

John Wright Norwich Charles Thorn and Jacob Van Wicklen Chosen Commissioners of Highways

Daniel Youngs and Thomas Smith Overseers of the Poor

Elbert Hegeman Daniel Underhill Jericho Thomas Youngs Walter Franklin William Latting Daniel Frost David Jackson Silas Carman Zophar Smith Jacob Kashow Darling Whitney Peter Walters and Obadiah Jackson, Chosen Fence Viewers and Judges of Damages

(*p. 74*)—Richard Latting Daniel Underhill Jericho Joseph Wood Isaac Underhill Robert M. Baxter Peter Walters Zophar Smith and Jesse Rogers Chosen pounders

Overseers of Highways
John Fleet for the east District of Oyster Bay
Joshua Hammond for the west D°
Walter Jones West District South
Zophar Smith east D°
George Underhill for Metenicock
Daniel Frost for Latting Town
George Bailey for Buckram
John Jones for Cold Spring
Joseph Hegeman for the east District Cedar Swamp
Ruliff Schenck West D° Cedar Swamp
Stephen Rushmore Wheatley
Joseph Meers Middle District Wolver hollow
Jacob Remsen for the South D° Wolver hollow
(*p. 75*)—Richard Cock for the North D° Wolver hollow
Charles Peters for the West District of Norwich
Jeromas Luister east D° Norwich
Horiato Wright North D° Norwich
Charles V^{n} Size for the east woods

John Whitson for the South District Bethpage
David Jackson for the North D° Bethpage
Isaac Powel for the East D° Bethpage
Daniel Underhill for Mill Neck
Peter Nostrant for Tappin Town
Charles Jackson for Jericho
Barack Mutte for Schotch hollow
Henry Suydam for Mannit hill
William Ludlam for Hog Island
Joseph Kirby for Little worth
Refine Weeks for the east District Musqueticove
Lewis Valentine for the west D° Musqueti Cove
Richardson Reynolds for the South D° Musqueticove

7 apr. 1801 Oyster Bay

(*p. 76*)—Ordered that the Sum of Six Hundred and fifty Dollars be raised for the Support of the Poor and Other Contingent Charges

Townsend Hewlett Chosen Commissioner of Schools and allowed three Dollars if he does the Service

Ordered that the Marsh Committe be reduced to three, And that John Wright of Norwich John Fleet and Isaac Smith be the Committe, and that the same power is given them as was given the Committe last Year

Richard Willets and Jacob Kirby Chosen to Superintend the parting of Sheep and Selling of Strays

Voted that the Interest of the Legacey of David Jones Esqr be added to the principal and put out on Land Security

Voted that no Oysters be caught in the Harbour of Oyster Bay with Rakes or Tongues from the first day of May Next to the first day of September following under the penalty of Five pounds for each and every offence to be recovered by the Supervisor According to Law, And that William—(*p. 77*)—Townsend, Miller Joshua Hammond and Thomas Smith be appointed to inspect in the aforesaid Regulations and report the Transgressors to the Supervisor whose duty it shall be to procead against the same

Ordered by a Vote of the Town that any Person being an Inhabitant of the Town of Oyster Bay who shall kill any Crow within the aforesaid Town in the Months of April May or June every such person shall be entitled to Receive from the Overseers of the poor the Sum of Six pence for every Crow so killed, on producing to the Overseers an Order from under the hands of one of the Assessors of said Town

Ordered that every person Suffering a hog to run on the Common without a ring in it's nose after three Months old shall forfet 3/ for every hog so runing first giving twenty four hours Notice to the Overseer of the Highway

At an Annual Town Meeting held by the Freeholders and Inhabitants of the Township of Oyster Bay in Queens County at the Dwelling house of Cornelius Suydam in the said Town on the first Tuesday in April 1801, Stephen Frost Esqr, one of the Justices of the peace of said Town and County being present—turn over—(*p. 78*)—and presiding at and Superintending the said Meeting

The following Rules and Orders were agree'd upon and made by the Majority of the said Freeholders and Inhabitants present at the said Meeting to wit

First, It is Ruled and Ordered that the time for Cutting and Carrying away the Grass or Hay Growing on the Common Lands and Meadows belonging to the freeholders and Inhabitants of the said Town shall Commence on the 10th Day of September next and Not before

Secondly, It is ruled and Ordered that any person who shall before the said 10th day of September next cut down any Grass or hay Growing on the said Common Lands or Meadows or Carry the same away shall forfeit for each offence £5 to be Recovered with costs of Suit by the Supervisor of the said Town in the Name of Such Supervisor for the use of the said Town by Action of Debt before any Justice of the peace Residing in any Other Town in the said County

Thirdly it is ordered That no person having a Boat shall leave any Grass in Swath at any time after his Boat Crew comes of⟨*f*⟩ from the Marsh or in Cock or any manner whatsoever, Except a person having no Boat who shall—(*p. 79*)—be allowed to cut Two Reasonable Waggon Load under the like penalty as before mentioned for each offence to be Recovered as before mentioned

The 4th of 4th Month 1801. To our next Annual Town Meeting, Whereas the Inhabitants of the District of Musqueti Cove are desirous to divide the District in order that the Roads may more Conveniently be kept in Order or better repair The division to take place as follows The First Division to begin at the East end of Break neck Lane running Northward as the Road Runs taking in Duck pond the two Northern Bridges of Charles Thorn's upper Mill Dam thence following the Road round the hill by John Hydes Coopers Shop thence to the patent Line at Metinicock Hollow taking in all the Inhabitants adjoining the said Roads and to be called the Eastern District of Musqueti Cove The second Division to take in all the Roads and Inhabitants on the North side of Musqueticove Creek as far East untill it comes to the first mentioned Road near John Hyde's Cooper's Shop and to be called the West District of Musqueticove The third Division to begin at Charles Thorn's South flud Gate of upper dam following the road round by Charles Thorn's House and to continue Southerly to the extent of the patent taking in all the Inhabitants—(*p. 80*)—in that

The Annals of Newtown
of
Queens Co NY
by James Baker, Jr
1982

warm friends of the Dutch, they now became their implacable enemies. With fire-brand and scalping-knife they desolated the country around New Amsterdam, devoting property to destruction, and the inhabitants to a cruel death, save those who made a timely escape to the fort. Similar was the fate of the dwellers at Mespat. In an evil hour the savages broke in upon the settlement with merciless vengeance; and some of the inhabitants, among whom was John Smith, fell victims to their fury.[1] The remainder sought safety in flight, while the flame was applied to their dwellings, and they, with their contents, reduced to ashes; their cattle and remaining property sharing no better fate. Mespat presented but a few heaps of smouldering ruins.

How changed was the condition of these settlers as they sought refuge in New Amsterdam, whither the terror-stricken inhabitants from all quarters now resorted. Bereft of means for the present, and hope of the future, the prospect was shrouded in impenetrable gloom. But one precious boon was still theirs; Mr. Doughty performed Divine service, and imparted to them the consolations of their holy religion. This gentleman had been an equal sufferer with his flock, having lost nearly everything in the general calamity, but he was in a measure sustained by public contributions.

The Director-general at length discovered his error, and made friendly overtures to the savages, to which they, having now satiated their desire for revenge, were willing to listen; and to the joy of the sober people, a peace was concluded. There-

[1] At a court of common pleas held at Jamaica May 12, 1703, Samuel Smith, aged about 67 years, and Elizabeth, wife of Nehemiah Smith, and formerly wife of William Ludlam, dec'd, of Southampton, L. I. she being aged about 70 years, and both residing at Jamaica, and persons "well known and worthy of good faith and credit," make deposition that "about sixty years ago, John Smith, ffather to these deponents, living at Taunton in Plymouth Colony, now under ye government of ye Massachusetts-bay, left his said habitation and went to Mashpatt Kills, in Queens county, on Nassau Island, then under ye government of ye Dutch, and was there killed by ye Indians. These deponents further say, that John Smith, eldest son of ye said John Smith, their ffather, and brother to these deponents, is now living at Hemsteed, in Queens county, on ye island abovesaid, in ye colony of New-York, and further ye deponents say not." *County Clerk's Office, Jamaica, L. I. Deeds*, Lib. A, p. 166.

upon some of the planters returned to their ruined habitations at Mespat, though not without fear of the wily savages. Mr. Doughty followed as soon as his total want of confidence in the existing peace and his destitute circumstances would allow. But, after abiding there half a year, he returned "at Thanksgiving" to New Amsterdam, where he remained for several years, owning premises near the fort. In the church within Fort Amsterdam he statedly preached to the English population.

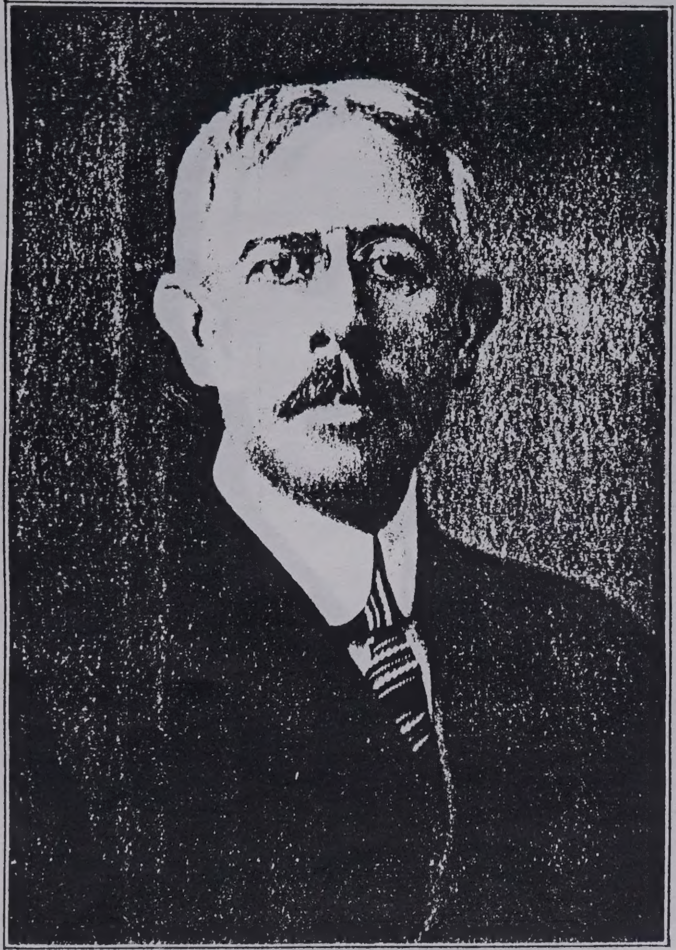
Meanwhile, as a better day seemed dawning, several of the residents without the lines of the Mespat patent, took occasion to secure government titles for their lands. On July 3d, 1643, Burger Joris before spoken of, took out his "ground brief" or deed, as did Richard Brutnell and Tymen Jansen the same month, their lands lying upon opposite sides of the creek at the Dutch Kills, the farm of the last named individual being purchased several years after by Joris Stevensen de Caper, the ancestor of the Van Alst family. Joris de Caper afterwards added to his estate a neighbouring plantation, which had been granted March 23d, 1647, to Jan Jansen from Ditmarsen in Lower Saxony, and from whom is descended the present family of Ditmars. Burger Joris had, in 1642, rented his bouwery and stock, consisting of goats, &c. to Robert Evans and James Smith, but he subsequently resumed his farm, and erected there a tide mill prior to 1654, and the creek was thence denominated Burger's Kill.

Allusion has heretofore been made to Hendrick Harmensen, as engaged in the cultivation of a bouwery on the northern outskirts of the town, and who may be regarded as the first white man that turned a furrow in that section of the township. He had erected a cabin, and obtained, in 1638, several heads of cattle, from a lot imported that year by the Director-general for the use of the colonists. But within a few years Harmensen died, and there is some reason to believe that he was slain in the Indian massacre of 1643. After his decease, his widow, Tryn Herxker, intermarried, in 1645, with Jeuriaen Fradell, a native of Moravia, and subsequently a deacon of the Dutch Church at New Amsterdam, who on September 5th of the above year, obtained a ground brief in his own name for the estate of Harmensen. It is therein designated as "a piece of land lying on Long Island, east of Hellegat, and next to the

The Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Conn.

			PAGE #
MAP.			
Kip's Bay			52
LEAD			110
PETTIT			249
DU BOIS			323
FLOYD			339
FLOYD			340
FURDHAM			343
FORDHAM			344
GLOVER			363
HAWKINS			391
HOPKINS			404
KELSEY			432
KING			434
KING			436
KING			438
LUDLOW/LUDLUM			437
HAWKINS			487
SAMMIS			545
SCUDDER	LUDLUM	1001	556
SMITH	WARD	1046	570
SMITH	WATSON	1048	574
SQUIRE	NORRIS	~~[illegible]~~ 481	578
THOMPSON	NICOLL	481	594
THOMPSON	NORTON	482	596
DU BOIS			642
NICOLL			644
LUDLOW			678

The Wm. Ludlam
who gave lead not
in our line



Frederic Gregory Mather

Wm. LUDLAM (1) d bef 1665
Wm. LUDLAM (2) d 1667
Wm. LUDLAM (3) d ~~obt~~ ~~to~~ bef 1732
Wm. LUDLAM (4) d 1688

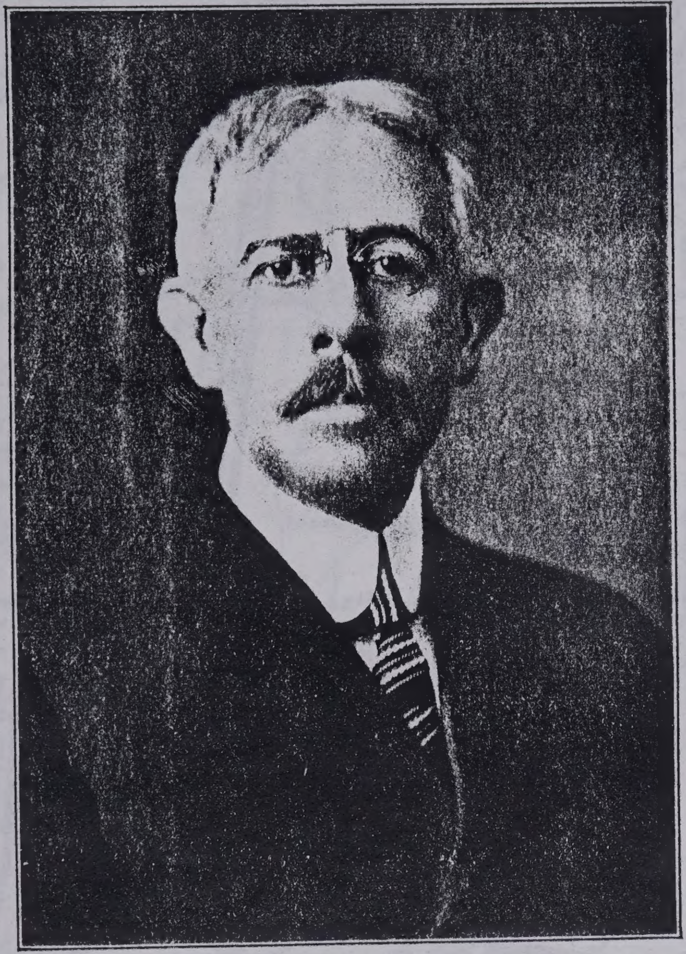
THE REFUGEES of 1776 from LONG ISLAND TO CONNECTICUT

By

FREDERIC GREGORY MATHER

Compiler and Editor of "New York in the Revolution" and "New York in the Revolution—Supplement"

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
BALTIMORE 1972



Frederic Gregory Mather

THE REFUGEES of 1776 from LONG ISLAND TO CONNECTICUT

By

FREDERIC GREGORY MATHER

Compiler and Editor of "New York in the Revolution" and "New York in the Revolution—Supplement"

GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
BALTIMORE 1972

Section of Map Published in London, Nov. 29, 1774, by Thomas Jefferys, Geographer to H. R. H. the Prince of Wales
Inset at Page 161 of "The Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut" 1913—By FREDERIC GREGORY MATHER

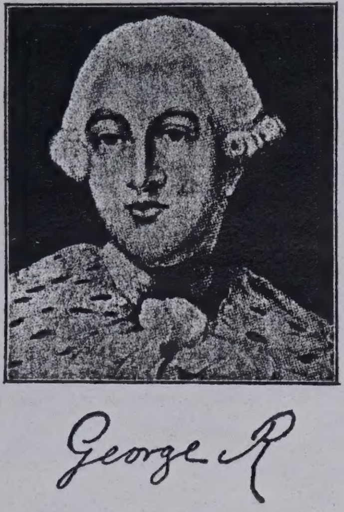
Section of Map Published in London, Nov. 29, 1774, by Thomas Jefferys, Geographer to H. R. H. the Prince of Wales

Inset at Page 161 of "The Refugees of 1776 from Long Island to Connecticut" 1913 — By Frederic Gregory Mather

County might cut off his escape from Manhattan Island. A combined attack by sea and land might then annihilate his Army. He had just saved his Army from one trap. Would he be able to escape from another?

THE CONFERENCE AT THE BILLOPP HOUSE

At this juncture, there took place a romantic, somewhat humorous and quite important Conference between Richard, Lord Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and a Committee of the Continental Congress composed of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, afterward second President of the United States, and Edward Rutledge of South Carolina. The Conference was held, on Sept. 11, 1776, in the old Christopher Billopp House, which still stands near the water on Staten Island, about one half mile South of the Perth Amboy ferry in the Village of Tottenville. Although the house showed the effects of occupation by the British soldiers, yet Lord Howe had prepared the large front room overlooking the Kill Von Kull, with a carpet of moss and green sprigs; and here the Conference was held. Good cheer was also provided.



George R

Lord Howe, as a Commissioner from the King and his Privy Council, came to America on the express stipulation that he might negotiate for Peace; and his brother, Gen. William Howe, was equally interested to bring about a settlement. Franklin had known Lord Howe in London; and when Howe referred to the monument to his brother which the Massachusetts Colony had erected in Westminster Abbey, and stated that "if America was overwhelmed, he should lament its ruins like a brother's loss," Franklin replied "that he and his colleagues would do their utmost endeavors to save his Lordship from that mortification."

The Conference was without any result. At the same time, it was important in that it was the only attempt, made on American soil, to come to some agreement whereby the War should end.

THE AFFAIR AT KIP'S BAY

The Conference of Sept. 11 having failed, Washington and his Council decided to leave the lower City. The two Howes then began a campaign for the possession of New York. On Sept. 15, they landed a large force at Kip's Bay, on the East River near 34th Street. At that time, one Division of the Americans was at

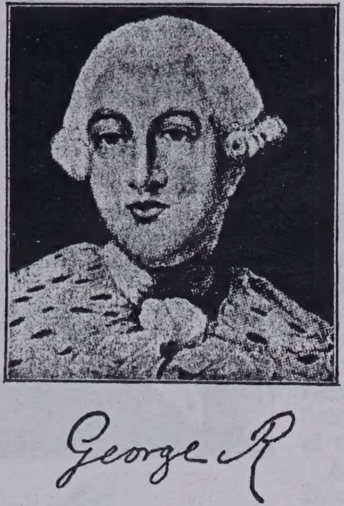
Rutledge — Franklin — Adams — Lord Howe

The Conference of September 11, 1776, at the Billopp House — From the Painting by John Ward Dunsmore (See Ap. J.)

County might cut off his escape from Manhattan Island. A combined attack by sea and land might then annihilate his Army. He had just saved his Army from one trap. Would he be able to escape from another?

THE CONFERENCE AT THE BILLOPP HOUSE

At this juncture, there took place a romantic, somewhat humorous and quite important Conference between Richard, Lord Viscount Howe, Vice Admiral of the White, and a Committee of the Continental Congress composed of Dr. Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, afterward second President of the United States, and Edward Rutledge of South Carolina. The Conference was held, on Sept. 11, 1776, in the old Christopher Billopp House, which still stands near the water on Staten Island, about one half mile South of the Perth Amboy ferry in the Village of Tottenville. Although the house showed the effects of occupation by the British soldiers, yet Lord Howe had prepared the large front room overlooking the Kill Von Kull, with a carpet of moss and green sprigs; and here the Conference was held. Good cheer was also provided.



Lord Howe, as a Commissioner from the King and his Privy Council, came to America on the express stipulation that he might negotiate for Peace; and his brother, Gen. William Howe, was equally interested to bring about a settlement. Franklin had known Lord Howe in London; and when Howe referred to the monument to his brother which the Massachusetts Colony had erected in Westminster Abbey, and stated that "if America was overwhelmed, he should lament its ruins like a brother's loss," Franklin replied "that he and his colleagues would do their utmost endeavors to save his Lordship from that mortification."

The Conference was without any result. At the same time, it was important in that it was the only attempt, made on American soil, to come to some agreement whereby the War should end.

THE AFFAIR AT KIP'S BAY

The Conference of Sept. 11 having failed, Washington and his Council decided to leave the lower City. The two Howes then began a campaign for the possession of New York. On Sept. 15, they landed a large force at Kip's Bay, on the East River near 34th Street. At that time, one Division of the Americans was at

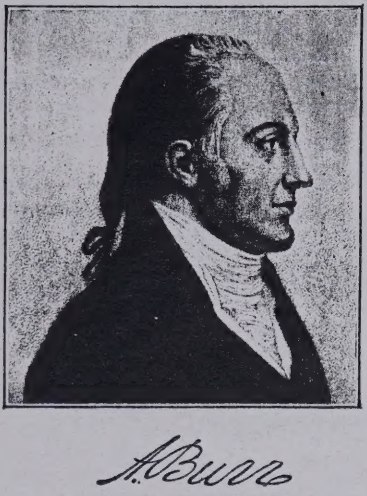
Rutledge — Franklin — Adams — Lord Howe

The Conference of September 11, 1776, at the Billopp House — From the Painting by John Ward Dunsmore (See Ap. J.)

the Battery, under Putnam; and another at Harlem, under Washington. The Third Division was at, or near, Kip's Bay, under Douglas. Between Douglas and Putnam, were Silliman, Scott and Wadsworth. The feeble defence by the American Militia of Parsons and Fellows soon ended in a rout. Washington came across from Bloomingdale to Kip's Bay.

The failure of Parsons and Fellows to oppose the landing of the enemy, and to make a stand against him, was a great disappointment to Washington; not only that—the failure was responsible for the narrow escape of his Army from annihilation. Putnam retreated from the South along the highway to join the main Army.

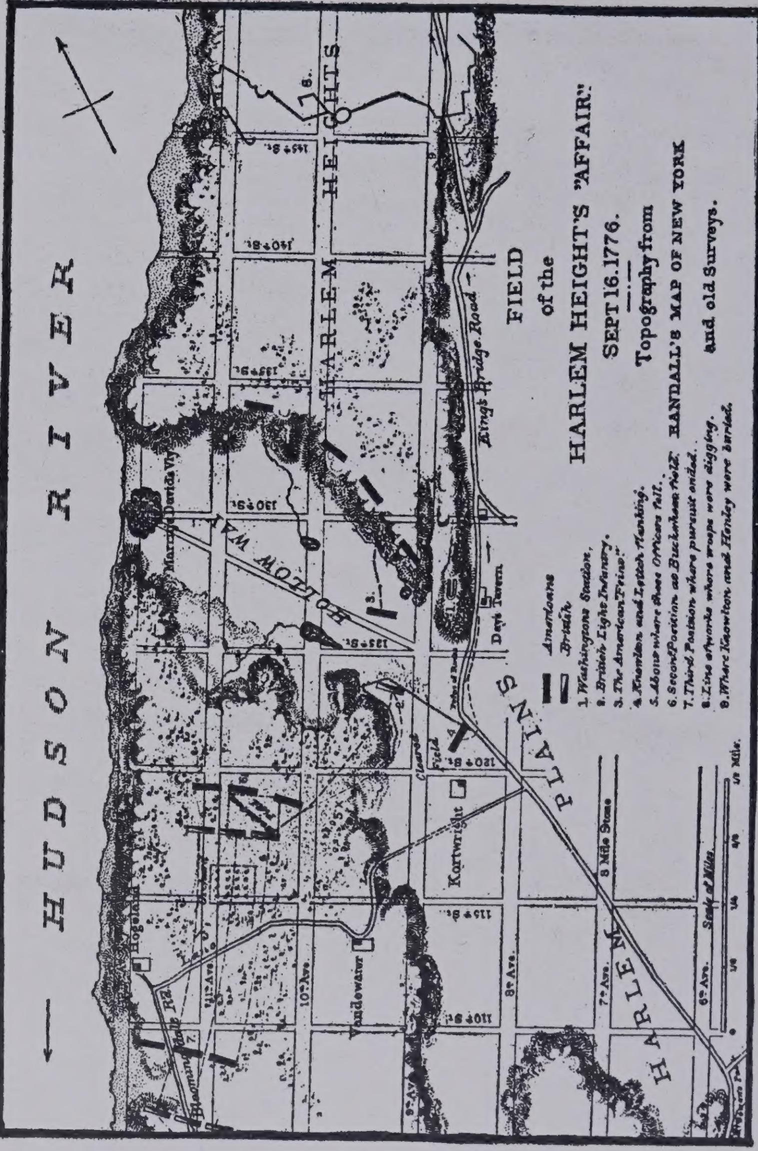
The American Troops, fleeing from Kip's Bay, came to the vicinity of the new Public Library where Washington tried in vain to re-form them. Silliman had joined Knox in the Bayard's Hill Fort; but this was abandoned by order of the Commander-in-Chief. The bearer of the order, Maj. Aaron Burr, then piloted the Troops across to the woods on the West side, so that the most of them arrived at the camp in Harlem. Large numbers of the Army with Putnam would have been captured if Howe had not tarried for half an hour at the house of Mrs. Robert Murray which stood near Lexington Avenue and 36th Street. A tablet marks the site of the Murray house.



A tablet on the West Side of Broadway, between 43d and 44th Streets, also marks the spot where Washington, Putnam and other Officers met to stem the panic which had seized the Americans. That night the enemy held the City below 100th Street. The American Army was on Harlem Heights, save that Mifflin guarded the Kings Bridge road to cover the escape of any Americans who might take that route.

BATTLE OF HARLEM HEIGHTS

Harlem Heights, as then known, was West of Eighth Avenue and North of 125th Street. At Ninth (now Columbus) Avenue and 126th Street, was the "Point of Rocks," from which the ridge extended North along what is St. Nicholas Avenue; and another range extended West diagonally to the Hudson River. South of the high ground, at a distance nowhere more than half a mile, another elevation formed the Northern boundary of Bloomingdale Heights. The interval between was then called the "Hollow Way," formerly "Martje Davit's Vly." Manhattan Street is

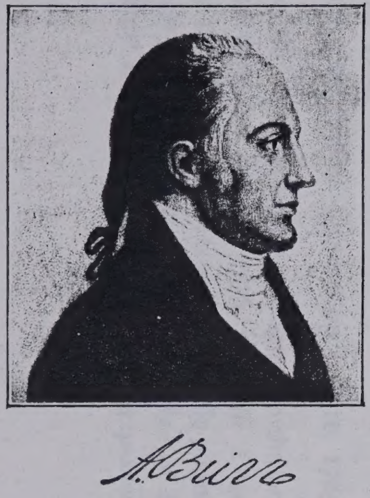


FROM JOHNSTON'S "CAMPAIGN OF 1776 AROUND NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN" (See Ap. J.)

the Battery, under Putnam; and another at Harlem, under Washington. The Third Division was at, or near, Kip's Bay, under Douglas. Between Douglas and Putnam, were Silliman, Scott and Wadsworth. The feeble defence by the American Militia of Parsons and Fellows soon ended in a rout. Washington came across from Bloomingdale to Kip's Bay.

The failure of Parsons and Fellows to oppose the landing of the enemy, and to make a stand against him, was a great disappointment to Washington; not only that—the failure was responsible for the narrow escape of his Army from annihilation. Putnam retreated from the South along the highway to join the main Army.

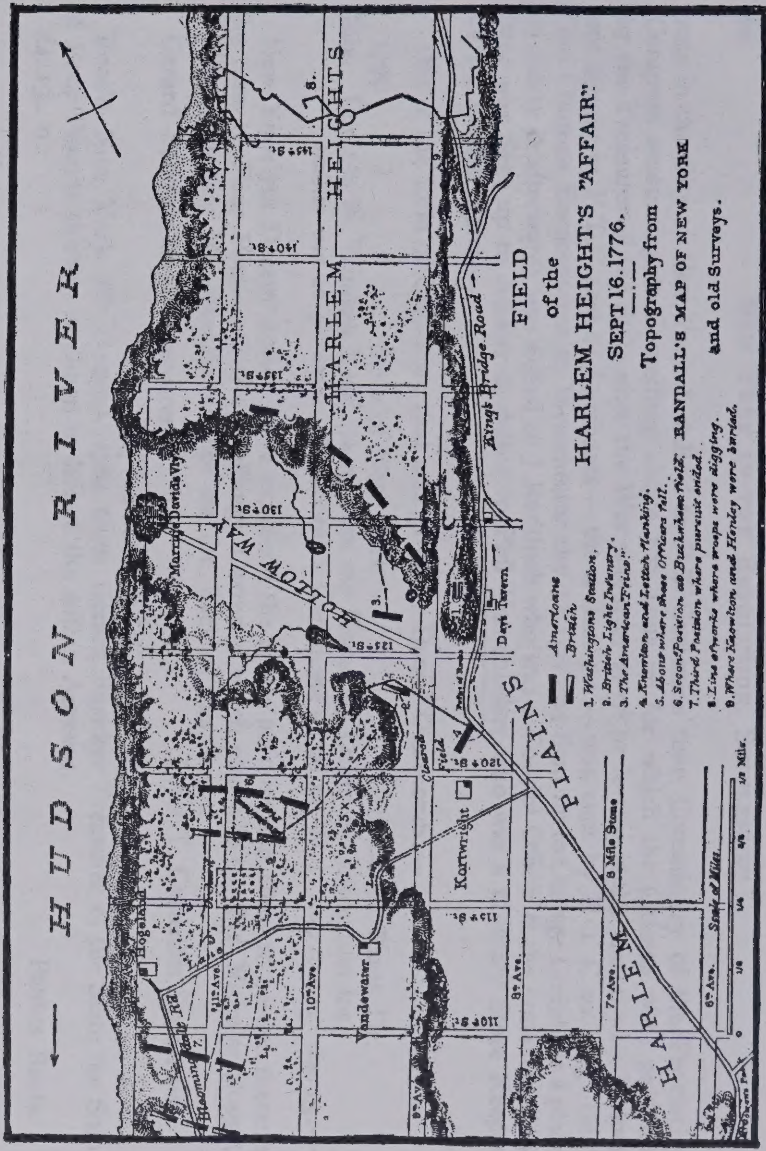
The American Troops, fleeing from Kip's Bay, came to the vicinity of the new Public Library where Washington tried in vain to re-form them. Silliman had joined Knox in the Bayard's Hill Fort; but this was abandoned by order of the Commander-in-Chief. The bearer of the order, Maj. Aaron Burr, then piloted the Troops across to the woods on the West side, so that the most of them arrived at the camp in Harlem. Large numbers of the Army with Putnam would have been captured if Howe had not tarried for half an hour at the house of Mrs. Robert Murray which stood near Lexington Avenue and 36th Street. A tablet marks the site of the Murray house.



A tablet on the West Side of Broadway, between 43d and 44th Streets, also marks the spot where Washington, Putnam and other Officers met to stem the panic which had seized the Americans. That night the enemy held the City below 100th Street. The American Army was on Harlem Heights, save that Mifflin guarded the Kings Bridge road to cover the escape of any Americans who might take that route.

BATTLE OF HARLEM HEIGHTS

Harlem Heights, as then known, was West of Eighth Avenue and North of 125th Street. At Ninth (now Columbus) Avenue and 126th Street, was the "Point of Rocks," from which the ridge extended North along what is St. Nicholas Avenue; and another range extended West diagonally to the Hudson River. South of the high ground, at a distance nowhere more than half a mile, another elevation formed the Northern boundary of Bloomingdale Heights. The interval between was then called the "Hollow Way," formerly "Martje Davit's Vly." Manhattan Street is



FROM JOHNSTON'S "CAMPAIGN OF 1776 AROUND NEW YORK AND BROOKLYN" (See Ap. J.)

ants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P T Curtenius then Commissary of the Provincial Congress amounting to Something above 100 Tons w^t for which the Citizens were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9^d pr lb this is the reason why It does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton 7.1 — was sent by P T C to $Brig^r$ Genl Geo Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was delivd to J Rudduch who was a $Contin^l$ Officer & the remainder Say 6324 was Sent up to Albany & delivd to Phil Vanrenselaer who was a Millitary Store Keeper for the United States —

This is the form of Certificate that was given by Daniel Dunscomb :—

1776 State of New York to Paulus Banta Dr.

July. For 124 lb. Window Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use as pr Danl. Dunscomb's Certificate at 9d pr W............ £4.13.—

New York 7th $Decem^r$ 1784 I have examin'd the above account and allow to be due thereon the Sum of Four Pounds thirteen shillings Currency which please to pay Mr. Nicholas Bogart on his producing Mr. Banta's Receipt on the Back of this Accot.

Gerard Bancker Esqr. Treasurer. Peter T. Curtenius State Audr.

[Indorsed, as follows]

Rece'd New York 7th $Decem^r$. 1784 from Gerard Bancker Treasurer of the State the Sum of Four Pounds thirteen shillings in full of the within Account.

£4..13.. 0 Paulus Banta.

New York the 7th $Decem^r$. 1784.

I Certify that there was taken out of the house of Paulus Banta in Dey Street One hundred & twenty four pounds of window leads for Public service by order of Convention.

Peter T. Curtenius Esqr. Auditor. Daniel Dunscomb.

A deposition of Edward Blagge, made on Feb. 14, 1785, states "that sometime in the Month of July in the year of 1776, a Number of Men came to the house of Capt George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when this deponent ask'd what Authority they had for so doing he was answer'd 'twas by Public Authority".

The following is the only claim that appears from any locality outside the City of New York:—

State of New York to Frederick Roorbach ...... Dr

For 91 1/4 lb Lead Weights delivered for public use as pr Certificate from Robert Boyd, junr Chairman of Ulster County Committee a 9^d pr lb...................... £3. 8. 3

I hereby certify that Mr Frederick Roorbach delivered to me as Chairman of the Committee for the County of Ulster Ninety one pounds and a Quarter of lead, and that the same was made into Bullets and used by the Militia of the County aforesaid when going to Forts Montgomery and Clinton in the Month of July 1776 —

New York 30th December 1784. Robt. Boyd Junr.

[The account was allowed by the Auditor-General on Jan. 10, 1785; and paid the same date.]

Previous to the removal of the Window Leads belonging to the private citizens of New York, Samuel Prince and two assistants, on June 5, 1776, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 12, 36 bars of Lead, weighing 1069 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. John Davis, July 17, 1776 charged the Committee of Poughkeepsie 9^d per pound for 41 pounds of Lead. Daniel Dunscomb was paid by a law passed May 12, 1784.

N. Y. in the Rev.
Vol. II
BH Lib

ants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P T Curtenius then Commissary of the Provincial Congress amounting to Something above 100 Tons wt for which the Citizens were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9d pr lb this is the reason why It does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton 7.1 — was sent by P T C to Brigr Genl Geo Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was delivd to J Rudduch who was a Contin1 Officer & the remainder Say 6324 was Sent up to Albany & delivd to Phil Vanrenselaer who was a Millitary Store Keeper for the United States —

This is the form of Certificate that was given by Daniel Dunscomb:—

1776 State of New York to Paulus Banta Dr.
July. For 124 lb. Window Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use as pr Danl. Dunscomb's Certificate at 9d pr W............. £4.13.—

New York 7th Decemr 1784 I have examin'd the above account and allow to be due thereon the Sum of Four Pounds thirteen shillings Currency which please to pay Mr. Nicholas Bogart on his producing Mr. Banta's Receipt on the Back of this Accot.

Gerard Bancker Esqr. Treasurer. Peter T. Curtenius State Audr.

[Indorsed, as follows]

Rece'd New York 7th Decemr. 1784 from Gerard Bancker Treasurer of the State the Sum of Four Pounds thirteen shillings in full of the within Account.

£4..13.. 0 Paulus Banta.

New York the 7th Decemr. 1784.

I Certify that there was taken out of the house of Paulus Banta in Dey Street One hundred & twenty four pounds of window leads for Public service by order of Convention.

Peter T. Curtenius Esqr. Auditor. Daniel Dunscomb.

A deposition of Edward Blagge, made on Feb. 14, 1785, states " that sometime in the Month of July in the year of 1776, a Number of Men came to the house of Capt George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when this deponent ask'd what Authority they had for so doing he was answer'd 'twas by Public Authority ".

The following is the only claim that appears from any locality outside the City of New York:—

State of New York to Frederick Roorbach ...... Dr

For 91 1/4 lb Lead Weights delivered for public use as pr Certificate from Robert Boyd, junr Chairman of Ulster County Committee a 9d pr lb..................... £3. 8. 3

I hereby certify that Mr Frederick Roorbach delivered to me as Chairman of the Committee for the County of Ulster Ninety one pounds and a Quarter of lead, and that the same was made into Bullets and used by the Militia of the County aforesaid when going to Forts Montgomery and Clinton in the Month of July 1776 —

New York 30th December 1784. Robt. Boyd Junr.

[The account was allowed by the Auditor-General on Jan, 10, 1785; and paid the same date.]

Previous to the removal of the Window Leads belonging to the private citizens of New York, Samuel Prince and two assistants, on June 5, 1776, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 12, 36 bars of Lead, weighing 1069 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. John Davis, July 17, 1776 charged the Committee of Poughkeepsie 9d per pound for 41 pounds of Lead. Daniel Dunscomb was paid by a law passed May 12, 1784.

1776 to 1784

Window Leads were taken from the houses of these citizens:

Abrams Andrew
Abrams Anthony
Ackly Anthony
Algier (Mrs.)
Alner John
Alsop John
Alstyne Elizabeth
Anderson Elbert
Anthony Nicholas
Anthony Nicholas N.
Aspinwall John
Bache Theophylaet
Ball Cornelia (Mrs.)
Banta Paulus
Barclay Andrew
Barclay Henry, Rev.
Barnes Mary
Barnes Phebe
Barrea Francis
Barrow Thomas
Bassett (Mrs.)
Bassett Francis
Bauman Sebastian, Maj.
Bayard Samuel
Bancker Adrian
Bancker Evert
Bancker John
Beekman (Mrs.)
Beekman Abraham
Beekman Gerard G., jr.
Beekman Gerard William
Beekman Henry
Beekman James
Beekman John
Beekman Samuel
Beekman Theo's
Beekman Wm. & Family
Bend Grove
Bender Matthew
Benson Benjamin
Benson Robert
Blake Jonathan
Blau Cornelia (Mrs.)
Bockee Abraham
Bogart Henry C.
Bogart Nicholas, Capt.
Bogert Cornelius
Bogert Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Bogert Jacobus
Bogert John
Bogert Nicholas
Bogert Peter
Bonta Jacob
Bouvelot James
Bowne Samuel
Brasher Abraham
Brasier Meads
Breested Andrew
Brevoort Elias
Brevoort Henry
Brewerton George
Brewerton Jacob
Brinckerhoff Abraham
Broome Samuel
Brower Abraham
Brower Jeremiah
Brower John
Brower Peter
Brown John
Brown Mary (Mrs.)
Brown Thomas
Brownjohn William
Buller Jane
Burke (Mrs.)
Burling Lancaster
Burras Lawrence
Butler William
Byvanck Evert
Byvanck John
Callow Stephen
Car Anthony
Carmer Henry
Carpenter Elizabeth
Carroll James
Cheesman Thomas
Clark John
Clarke James, Dr.
Clarke Thomas, Capt.
Clarkson David
Clopper Peter
Cockeroft William
Cockle Hannah (Mrs.)
Codwise George, Capt.
Cooley Francis
Cornelison Michael
Couwenhoven Nicholas
Covenhoven Edward
Crolius John
Crommelin Robert
Crooke Annahe (Mrs.)
Crooke Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Crosfield Stephen
Cruger Henry
Cruger John
Curtenius Peter T.
Dale Robert, Capt.
Davis Benjamin
Deall Samuel
Deane William
De Lancey John
De Lancey John Peter
De Lancey Peter
Delaplaine William
Denning William
De Peyster Cornelia (Mrs.)
De Peyster Nicholas
De Peyster William
Des Brosses Elias
Des Brosses James
Dickson David, Capt.
Dobson Thomas
Dodge Amos
Dodge Samuel
Drake Jasper
Duane (Mrs.)
Dudley John
Duncan George
Dunscomb Daniel
Dunscomb Edward
Dunscomb John
Dunscomb Samuel
Duryee Abraham
Duryee John
Dutch Church Convention of the
Duyckinck Gerardus
Eagles William
Ebbetts Daniel
Elliott John
Ellison Thomas
Elsworth Johannes (Mrs.)
Elsworth Theophilus
Elsworth William, sr.
Elsworth William, jr.
Fangere Lewis, Dr.
Farman Samuel
Farmer Maria
Fell John
Filkin Francis
Finch Alexander
Fine Frederick
Foght John M.
Forbes Gilbert
Forbes Joseph
Fox Mary (Mrs.)
Franklin James
Franklin John
Franklin Samuel
Franklin Walter
Fraunces Samuel
Gaine Hugh
Gautier Andrew
Giffing George
Gilbert John
Gilbert William
Goelet Peter
Gomez Moses
Graham Ennis
Gregg David
Griffith Robert
Griffiths John, Capt.
Grigg Henry
Griswold Joseph
Groesbeck Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Hallett James
Hallett Joseph
Halstead Phebe
Ham Coenrad W.
Hammond Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Hardenbrook Abel
Hardenbrook Theophilus
Hardenbrook William
Haring Elbert
Harris Richard
Harrison George
Harsin Garrit
Hayes (Mrs.)
Haynes Joseph
Henderson Thomas
Henshaw Daniel, Capt.
Heyer William, Col.
Hicks Whitehead
Hildreth Benjamin
Hitchcock Daniel
Hodgeson John
Holland Henry
Hopkins George
Hopper Matthew
Hopper Rynear
Housman Aurt
Howard Sheffield
Hoyer Peter
Hughes, Mary Walton (Mrs.)
Hunt Davis
Hunt Jane
Hyer Walter
Jandine Charles
Jarvis James
Jauncey James, jr.
Jauncey John
Jauncey Mary (Mrs.)
Jay Frederick
Johnson Jane (Mrs.)
Johnson John, Capt.
Johnson Samuel
Johnson Simeon
Jones Humphrey
Jones Margaret (Mrs.)
Kelly William
Kemmeny Engelbart, Dr.
Kendall Mary (Mrs.)
Kennedy Archibald
Ketellas Abraham, Rev.
Ketellas Peter, jr.
Kibbel Stephen
Kiersted Rulef, Dr.
King Linus

Window Leads were taken from the houses of these citizens:

Abrams Andrew
Abrams Anthony
Ackly Anthony
Algier (Mrs.)
Alner John
Alsop John
Alstyne Elizabeth
Anderson Elbert
Anthony Nicholas
Anthony Nicholas N.
Aspinwall John
Bache Theophylaet
Ball Cornelia (Mrs.)
Banta Paulus
Barclay Andrew
Barclay Henry, Rev.
Barnes Mary
Barnes Phebe
Barrea Francis
Barrow Thomas
Bassett (Mrs.)
Bassett Francis
Bauman Sebastian, Maj.
Bayard Samuel
Bancker Adrian
Bancker Evert
Bancker John
Beekman (Mrs.)
Beekman Abraham
Beekman Gerard G., jr.
Beekman Gerard William
Beekman Henry
Beekman James
Beekman John
Beekman Samuel
Beekman Theo's
Beekman Wm. & Family
Bend Grove
Bender Matthew
Benson Benjamin
Benson Robert
Blake Jonathan
Blau Cornelia (Mrs.)
Bockee Abraham
Bogart Henry C.
Bogart Nicholas, Capt.
Bogert Cornelius
Bogert Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Bogert Jacobus
Bogert John
Bogert Nicholas
Bogert Peter
Bonta Jacob
Bouvelot James
Bowne Samuel
Brasher Abraham
Brasier Meads
Breested Andrew
Brevoort Elias
Brevoort Henry
Brewerton George
Brewerton Jacob
Brinckerhoff Abraham
Broome Samuel
Brower Abraham
Brower Jeremiah
Brower John
Brower Peter
Brown John
Brown Mary (Mrs.)
Brown Thomas
Brownjohn William
Buller Jane
Burke (Mrs.)
Burling Lancaster
Burras Lawrence
Butler William
Byvanck Evert
Byvanck John
Callow Stephen
Car Anthony
Carmer Henry
Carpenter Elizabeth
Carroll James
Cheesman Thomas
Clark John
Clarke James, Dr.
Clarke Thomas, Capt.
Clarkson David
Clopper Peter
Cockeroft William
Cockle Hannah (Mrs.)
Codwise George, Capt.
Cooley Francis
Cornelison Michael
Couwenhoven Nicholas
Covenhoven Edward
Crolius John
Crommelin Robert
Crooke Annahe (Mrs.)
Crooke Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Crosfield Stephen
Cruger Henry
Cruger John
Curtenius Peter T.
Dale Robert, Capt.
Davis Benjamin
Deall Samuel
Deane William
De Lancey John
De Lancey John Peter
De Lancey Peter
Delaplaine William
Denning William
De Peyster Cornelia (Mrs.)
De Peyster Nicholas
De Peyster William
Des Brosses Elias
Des Brosses James
Dickson David, Capt.
Dobson Thomas
Dodge Amos
Dodge Samuel
Drake Jasper
Duane (Mrs.)
Dudley John
Duncan George
Dunscomb Daniel
Dunscomb Edward
Dunscomb John
Dunscomb Samuel
Duryee Abraham
Duryee John
Dutch Church Convention of the
Duyckinck Gerardus
Eagles William
Ebbetts Daniel
Elliott John
Ellison Thomas
Elsworth Johannes (Mrs.)
Elsworth Theophilus
Elsworth William, sr.
Elsworth William, jr.
Fangere Lewis, Dr.
Farman Samuel
Farmer Maria
Fell John
Filkin Francis
Finch Alexander
Fine Frederick
Foght John M.
Forbes Gilbert
Forbes Joseph
Fox Mary (Mrs.)
Franklin James
Franklin John
Franklin Samuel
Franklin Walter
Fraunces Samuel
Gaine Hugh
Gautier Andrew
Giffing George
Gilbert John
Gilbert William
Goelet Peter
Gomez Moses
Graham Ennis
Gregg David
Griffith Robert
Griffiths John, Capt.
Grigg Henry
Griswold Joseph
Groesbeck Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Hallett James
Hallett Joseph
Halstead Phebe
Ham Coenrad W.
Hammond Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Hardenbrook Abel
Hardenbrook Theophilus
Hardenbrook William
Haring Elbert
Harris Richard
Harrison George
Harsin Garrit
Hayes (Mrs.)
Haynes Joseph
Henderson Thomas
Henshaw Daniel, Capt.
Heyer William, Col.
Hicks Whitehead
Hildreth Benjamin
Hitchcock Daniel
Hodgeson John
Holland Henry
Hopkins George
Hopper Matthew
Hopper Rynear
Housman Aurt
Howard Sheffield
Hoyer Peter
Hughes, Mary Walton (Mrs.)
Hunt Davis
Hunt Jane
Hyer Walter
Jandine Charles
Jarvis James
Jauncey James, jr.
Jauncey John
Jauncey Mary (Mrs.)
Jay Frederick
Johnson Jane (Mrs.)
Johnson John, Capt.
Johnson Samuel
Johnson Simeon
Jones Humphrey
Jones Margaret (Mrs.)
Kelly William
Kemmeny Engelbart, Dr.
Kendall Mary (Mrs.)
Kennedy Archibald
Ketellas Abraham, Rev.
Ketellas Peter, jr.
Kibbel Stephen
Kiersted Rulef, Dr.
King Linus

Kip Abraham
Kip Henry
Kip Jane (Widow)
Kip Leonard
Kippin William
Kissick Philip
Knack Reinier
Kortright Lawrence
Laight Edward
Lasher John
Latham Daniel
Latham John
Latham Joseph
Lawrence Augustin
Lawrence Caleb
Lawrence Catharine (Mrs.)
Lawrence John
Lawrence Thomas
Leake Ann (Mrs.)
Leake John
Leary John, sr.
Leaycraft Viner
Lee John
Lefferts Jacobus
Lester Joseph
Lispenard Leonard
Livingston Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Livingston John
Livingston Philip
Livingston Robert
Livingston Robert G.
Long John
Lott Abraham
Lott Abraham P.
Louden Samuel
Lowey Michael
Ludlow Cary
Ludlow Gabriel
Ludlow William
Lupton William
Lyng John Burt
Lynson Catharine (Mrs.)
McAdam William
McAlpin Robert
McCready James
McEvers Charles
McEvers James
McKenny John
McKinly William
Mallet Jonathan
Marsalis Peter
Marschalk Francis
Marston Nathaniel
Marston Thomas
Martin John
Masterton David
Matthewman Catharine
Maxwell William
Mead Isaac
Mercier William
Mesier Abraham
Mesier Peter
Milliner William
Misnard Daniel
Moncrieff Thomas
Montanye (Mrs.)
Montanye John
Montanye Joseph
Moore Benjamin, sr.
Moore John
Moore Lambert
Moore Michael
Moore Thomas William
Moore William
Morton John
Murray Robert
Myer John R.
Myers Myer
Neilson William
Nicoll Charles
Nicoll Edward
Oakes Thomas
Ogsbury Alexander
Oothout John
Oudenaarde Henry
Panton Francis
Parceles Abraham
Payne Ann (Mrs.)
Pearsall Thomas
Pearse William
Pell Samuel
Pettit Thomas
Phillips Charles
Phoenix Daniel
Pinto Rachel
Play Hannah (Mrs.)
Prince Samuel
Provoost David
Provoost Eve (Mrs.)
Provoost Peter
Puffendorf (Mrs.)
Quackenbos Walter
Quackenbush Johannes
Quackenbush Nicholas
Quick Abraham
Quick Jacobus
Quill Thomas, Capt.
Ramsay John
Randall Thomas
Rapalje Garret
Rapalje Rem
Ray John
Ray Robert
Reade John
Reed James
Remney William
Remsen (Mrs.)
Remsen George
Remsen Henry
Remsen Jacob
Richards Paul
Richards Stephen
Riker Andrew
Riker Henry
Riker John
Rivington James
Robert Christopher
Robertson Alexander
Roome Jacob
Roome Luke
Roorbach Frederick
Roorbach John
Roosevelt Isaac
Roosevelt Jacobus
Roosevelt Nicholas
Rutgers Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Rutgers Henry
Rutherford Walter, Maj.
Sackett Samuel
Sands Comfort
Sarly Jacob
Schermerhorn John, Capt.
Schuyler Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Schuyler John
Schuyler Samuel
Seaman Edmond
Sears Isaac
Sebring Bannat
Sebring Cornelius
Shand Mary
Sharp Richard
Shoals John, Capt.
Sickels Robert
Sickels Zachariah
Silvester Francis
Simson Solomon
Smith Abraham
Smith Ann (Mrs.)
Smith Barnardus
Smith Christopher
Smith John
Smith Thomas
Smith William
Smith William Peartree
Spraggs Samuel
Stagg John
Stanton George
Steele Stephen
Stephany John Sebastian
Stevens John
Stewart Alexander
Steymets Benjamin
Steymets Christopher
Stiles Daniel
Stout Benjamin
Stoutenbergh Tobias
Stoutenburgh Isaac
Stoutenburgh Peter
Sweedland Christopher
Talman William
Taylor John
Ten Eyck Abraham
Ten Eyck Anthony
Ten Eyck Daniel
Ten Eyck Mary (Mrs.)
Teppet Stephen
Tetard John Peter
Thurman John, sr.
Thurman John, jr.
Tiebout Teunis
Tillou Peter
Todd Sarah (Mrs.)
Tolmie Norman
Totten Joseph
Towt Robert
Troup John I.
Troup Robert, Capt.
Tucker Thomas
Turk Aha's
Turner John
Ustick Henry
Ustick William
Van Alstyne Abraham
Van Alstyne John
Van Alstyne Roome
Van Antwerp Jacobus
Van Buren Beekman, Dr.
Van Cortlandt Augustus
Van Cortlandt John
Van Cortlandt William
Van derbilt John
Van derspeigle John
Van der Voort Peter
Van der Water William
Van Dolsem John
Van Drill William
Van Dum Catarine
Van Dum Sarah
Van Dursen Peter
Van Dyck Abraham
Van Dyck Jacobus
Van Gelder Abraham
Van Gelder Colin
Van Horne Augustus
Van Horne David
Van Horne Samuel
Van Keuren Margaret (Mrs.)
Van Renst Catharine (Mrs.)
an Solingen Godardus
Van Varck Effie
Van Varck James
Van Varick Guilliam
Van Vleeck Henry
Ven Vleeck John

N. Y. in the Rev.
BH Lib Vol II

Kip Abraham
Kip Henry
Kip Jane (Widow)
Kip Leonard
Kippin William
Kissick Philip
Knack Reinier
Kortright Lawrence
Laight Edward
Lasher John
Latham Daniel
Latham John
Latham Joseph
Lawrence Augustin
Lawrence Caleb
Lawrence Catharine (Mrs.)
Lawrence John
Lawrence Thomas
Leake Ann (Mrs.)
Leake John
Leary John, sr.
Leaycraft Viner
Lee John
Lefferts Jacobus
Lester Joseph
Lispenard Leonard
Livingston Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Livingston John
Livingston Philip
Livingston Robert
Livingston Robert G.
Long John
Lott Abraham
Lott Abraham P.
Louden Samuel
Lowey Michael
Ludlow Cary
Ludlow Gabriel
Ludlow William
Lupton William
Lyng John Burt
Lynson Catharine (Mrs.)
McAdam William
McAlpin Robert
McCready James
McEvers Charles
McEvers James
McKenny John
McKinly William
Mallet Jonathan
Marsalis Peter
Marschalk Francis
Marston Nathaniel
Marston Thomas
Martin John
Masterton David
Matthewman Catharine
Maxwell William
Mead Isaac

Mercier William
Mesier Abraham
Mesier Peter
Milliner William
Misnard Daniel
Moncrieff Thomas
Montanye (Mrs.)
Montanye John
Montanye Joseph
Moore Benjamin, sr.
Moore John
Moore Lambert
Moore Michael
Moore Thomas William
Moore William
Morton John
Murray Robert
Myer John R.
Myers Myer
Neilson William
Nicoll Charles
Nicoll Edward
Oakes Thomas
Ogsbury Alexander
Oothout John
Oudenaarde Henry
Panton Francis
Parceles Abraham
Payne Ann (Mrs.)
Pearsall Thomas
Pearse William
Pell Samuel
Pettit Thomas
Phillips Charles
Phoenix Daniel
Pinto Rachel
Play Hannah (Mrs.)
Prince Samuel
Provoost David
Provoost Eve (Mrs.)
Provoost Peter
Puffendorf (Mrs.)
Quackenbos Walter
Quackenbush Johannes
Quackenbush Nicholas
Quick Abraham
Quick Jacobus
Quill Thomas, Capt.
Ramsay John
Randall Thomas
Rapalje Garret
Rapalje Rem
Ray John
Ray Robert
Reade John
Reed James
Remney William
Remsen (Mrs.)
Remsen George

Remsen Henry
Remsen Jacob
Richards Paul
Richards Stephen
Riker Andrew
Riker Henry
Riker John
Rivington James
Robert Christopher
Robertson Alexander
Roome Jacob
Roome Luke
Roorbach Frederick
Roorbach John
Roosevelt Isaac
Roosevelt Jacobus
Roosevelt Nicholas
Rutgers Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Rutgers Henry
Rutherford Walter, Maj.
Sackett Samuel
Sands Comfort
Sarly Jacob
Schermerhorn John, Capt.
Schuyler Elizabeth (Mrs.)
Schuyler John
Schuyler Samuel
Seaman Edmond
Sears Isaac
Sebring Bannat
Sebring Cornelius
Shand Mary
Sharp Richard
Shoals John, Capt.
Sickels Robert
Sickels Zachariah
Silvester Francis
Simson Solomon
Smith Abraham
Smith Ann (Mrs.)
Smith Barnardus
Smith Christopher
Smith John
Smith Thomas
Smith William
Smith William Peartree
Spraggs Samuel
Stagg John
Stanton George
Steele Stephen
Stephany John Sebastian
Stevens John
Stewart Alexander
Steymets Benjamin
Steymets Christopher
Stiles Daniel
Stout Benjamin
Stoutenbergh Tobias
Stoutenburgh Isaac

Stoutenburgh Peter
Sweedland Christopher
Talman William
Taylor John
Ten Eyck Abraham
Ten Eyck Anthony
Ten Eyck Daniel
Ten Eyck Mary (Mrs.)
Teppet Stephen
Tetard John Peter
Thurman John, sr.
Thurman John, jr.
Tiebout Teunis
Tillou Peter
Todd Sarah (Mrs.)
Tolmie Norman
Totten Joseph
Towt Robert
Troup John I.
Troup Robert, Capt.
Tucker Thomas
Turk Aha's
Turner John
Ustick Henry
Ustick William
Van Alstyne Abraham
Van Alstyne John
Van Alstyne Roome
Van Antwerp Jacobus
Van Buren Beekman, Dr.
Van Cortlandt Augustus
Van Cortlandt John
Van Cortlandt William
Van derbilt John
Van derspeigle John
Van der Voort Peter
Van der Water William
Van Dolsem John
Van Drill William
Van Dum Catarine
Van Dum Sarah
Van Dursen Peter
Van Dyck Abraham
Van Dyck Jacobus
Van Gelder Abraham
Van Gelder Colin
Van Horne Augustus
Van Horne David
Van Horne Samuel
Van Keuren Margaret (Mrs.)
Van Renst Catharine (Mrs.)
an Solingen Godardus
Van Varck Effie
Van Varck James
Van Varick Guilliam
Van Vleeck Henry
Ven Vleeck John

Van Vorhis Jacob
Van Wagenen Huybert
Van Wagenen Jacob
Van Wyck Theodorus
Van Zandt Jacobus
Van Zandt Peter
Varick Guilliam
Varick John
Verplanck (Mrs.)
Verplanck Samuel
Vredenburgh John
Vredenburgh Matthias
Vredenburgh William
Waddle (Mrs.)
Waldron Kilah (Mrs.)
Waldron Richard
Waldron Sarah (Mrs.)
Walker John
Walton Cornelia
Walton Jacob
Walton William
Wardell Thomas
Watar Agnes
Watson Jacob
Watts John, jr.
Weeks Peezard
Wells James
Wendover Hercules
Wendover Thomas
Wessels Francis
Wetherhead Rachel (Mrs.)
Wetzell John
Whiteman Henry
Wickham William
Williams Erasmus
Williams William
Witter Thomas
Wolfe David
Wood John
Woodward John
Wright John G., Dr.
Yates Richard
Zuricker John

In July, 1776, the Provincial Congress, or Convention, voted £40 to Nathaniel Sackett for transporting Lead in Dutchess County; £50 to Henry Wisner, jr., for transporting Lead to the Counties of Orange and Ulster; and £70 to Messrs. Marsh, Stevens and Sessions for transporting Lead to the Counties of Cumberland and Gloucester.

The 100 tons of Lead secured from the windows in New York City proved invaluable. The fate of the American cause might have been much more doubtful, had it not been for this supply. From July to December, 1776, about 20 tons of this lead had been delivered to the Army. In July and August, a large part of it was shipped to Col. Levi Pawling, in Gen. James Clinton's Encampment; to Nathaniel Sackett and Jonathan Platt, in Dutchess County; and to Henry Wisner, in Ulster and Orange Counties — £20. 0. 6 having been paid to the latter, Oct. 23, by the Treasurer of the Provincial Congress. The Committee of Ulster County, Oct. 25, paid 4/6 to Johannes Hardenbergh for freight on Lead; and, also, the same amount to William Elsworth for freight paid "for Lead Carried to Kingston from N. Y. of which the lower end of the County had none". Some of the last named Lead was afterward carted from Kingston to Newburgh.

State of New York to Henry Bogart Dr.

1776			
Nov^{r}	10	To Cartage for Sash Leads from Hobuck & Newark	£3. 4.
		To Cartage down to the Ferry..................................	10.
		To casting 15 C^{t} Lead into Musket Ball @ 8/—..................	6.
1784		To 15 Boxes for the Ball — 2/—................................	1.10.
July	10	To my Wages going to Hackensack to dig up the Bullets & carting them to the Landing 4 days @ 10/—..............................	2.
		To 9 New Boxes the old ones being rotten	18.
		To freight paid to the Boatman from Hackinsack including cartage to the Barracks	12.
			£14.14.

This bill was audited and paid May 15, 1786. The State, May 29, 1777, paid a bill of the Committee of Newburgh Precinct, dated July 4, 1776, for 186 3/4 pounds of Lead, at 8^{d}., delivered to Col Hasbrouck's Regiment at Fort Montgomery.

Van Vorhis Jacob
Van Wagenen Huybert
Van Wagenen Jacob
Van Wyck Theodorus
Van Zandt Jacobus
Van Zandt Peter
Varick Guilliam
Varick John
Verplanck (Mrs.)
Verplanck Samuel
Vredenburgh John
Vredenburgh Matthias
Vredenburgh William
Waddle (Mrs.)
Waldron Kilah (Mrs.)
Waldron Richard
Waldron Sarah (Mrs.)
Walker John
Walton Cornelia
Walton Jacob
Walton William
Wardell Thomas
Watar Agnes
Watson Jacob
Watts John, jr.
Weeks Peezard
Wells James
Wendover Hercules
Wendover Thomas
Wessels Francis
Wetherhead Rachel (Mrs.)
Wetzell John
Whiteman Henry
Wickham William
Williams Erasmus
Williams William
Witter Thomas
Wolfe David
Wood John
Woodward John
Wright John G., Dr.
Yates Richard
Zuricker John

In July, 1776, the Provincial Congress, or Convention, voted £40 to Nathaniel Sackett for transporting Lead in Dutchess County; £50 to Henry Wisner, jr., for transporting Lead to the Counties of Orange and Ulster; and £70 to Messrs. Marsh, Stevens and Sessions for transporting Lead to the Counties of Cumberland and Gloucester.

The 100 tons of Lead secured from the windows in New York City proved invaluable. The fate of the American cause might have been much more doubtful, had it not been for this supply. From July to December, 1776, about 20 tons of this lead had been delivered to the Army. In July and August, a large part of it was shipped to Col. Levi Pawling, in Gen. James Clinton's Encampment; to Nathaniel Sackett and Jonathan Platt, in Dutchess County; and to Henry Wisner, in Ulster and Orange Counties — £20. 0. 6 having been paid to the latter, Oct. 23, by the Treasurer of the Provincial Congress. The Committee of Ulster County, Oct. 25, paid 4/6 to Johannes Hardenbergh for freight on Lead; and, also, the same amount to William Elsworth for freight paid "for Lead Carried to Kingston from N. Y. of which the lower end of the County had none". Some of the last named Lead was afterward carted from Kingston to Newburgh.

State of New York to Henry Bogart Dr.

1776			
Nov^r^	10	To Cartage for Sash Leads from Hobuck & Newark	£3. 4.
		To Cartage down to the Ferry	10.
		To casting 15 C^t^ Lead into Musket Ball @ 8/—	6.
1784		To 15 Boxes for the Ball — 2/—	1.10.
July	10	To my Wages going to Hackensack to dig up the Bullets & carting them to the Landing 4 days @ 10/—	2.
		To 9 New Boxes the old ones being rotten	18.
		To freight paid to the Boatman from Hackinsack including cartage to the Barracks	12.
			£14.14.

This bill was audited and paid May 15, 1786. The State, May 29, 1777, paid a bill of the Committee of Newburgh Precinct, dated July 4, 1776, for 186 3/4 pounds of Lead, at 8^d^., delivered to Col Hasbrouck's Regiment at Fort Montgomery.

established Salt Works among the Oneida Indians; and Sulphur works at Schoharie, both in Central New York. (Same ref., 30. 41; 51. 69, 71; 52. 136) Dr. Crane and Maj. Lawrence were Refugees from Long Island.

Similar efforts were made on Long Island through David Gelston, also a Refugee. On Oct. 14, 1776, he reported to the Committee of Safety that 1,000 pounds of Powder had been removed from Suffolk County to Saybrook. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.) On the same date, the Committee appointed him, with others, a Committee to have Salt Petre made in that County and removed to Connecticut (Misc. Pap. 35. 343; 38. 248); and, on Dec. 28, the Committee of Safety voted money to pay for the removal. (Ap. A. 26)

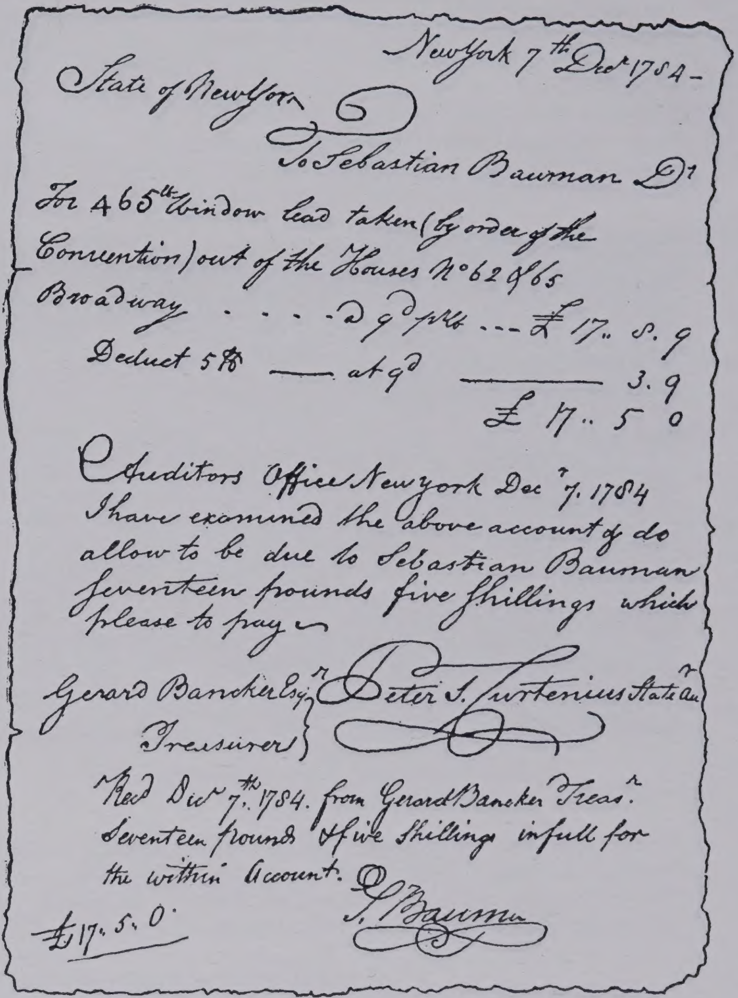
The Legislature of New York, in 1778, resolved that Powder should be delivered on the order of the Governor or the Council of Safety. A large Magazine was located at Fishkill; but there was a larger one at Albany. The latter was in charge of Henrick Roseboom, who was about 70 years of age at the time. For many years before the breaking out of the War, he had stored Powder for the Colony. On June 10, 1777, an entry in his books showed that 100 barrels of Powder had been "loaded by order of Mr. Philip Van Rennsselaer, 25 wagons, each 4 barrels." This large requisition was sent to the North for the operations which ended in the surrender of Burgoyne in October, of that year. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 61)

Such were the efforts of the Province and State of New York to secure Powder. As will be seen, much of it went elsewhere. Still it was the one necessity which was always lacking in the Continental Army; and this was the greatest trial to Washington. He kept his secret well — the constant lack of Powder. Not only did the enemy never guess it, but even the intimates of Washington's Military Family did not suspect it; or suspecting, they had the sense to keep still.

LEAD

Scarcely less of a trial was the want of Lead. There was absolutely no hope of bringing any from England. A small quantity was brought from Connecticut. In the Province of New York, the researches of the Committee, above named, failed to discover any paying mines of the article, although small mines were worked in the Counties of Albany, Columbia, Dutchess and Ulster. (Clinton Pap. 2. 489, 498) The supply was still so short that pewter dishes, of all sorts, were sacrificed; and at Fort Montgomery, even the weights of fishing nets were used. (Rev'y MSS. 51. 19)

In this emergency, the City of New York proved to be a valuable mine. In November, 1775, Capt. Isaac Sears led a party to the printing office of James Rivington, which destroyed his presses and recast his type into the form of bullets. On June 5, 1776, Samuel Prince and two assistants, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 12, 36 bars of Lead, weighing 1,069 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. (Same ref., 51. 84, 88) But the greatest source of supply was the Window


New York 7th Decr 1784 -
State of New York
To Sebastian Bauman Dr
For 465lb Window lead taken (by order of the Convention) out of the Houses No 62 & 65 Broadway . . . @ 9d p lb . . . £ 17. 8. 9
Deduct 5lb — at 9d — 3. 9
£ 17. 5. 0

Auditors Office New York Decr 7. 1784
I have examined the above account & do allow to be due to Sebastian Bauman Seventeen pounds five Shillings which please to pay
Gerard Bancker Esqr Treasurer } Peter T. Curtenius State Audr

Recd Decr 7th 1784. from Gerard Bancker Treasr Seventeen pounds & five Shillings in full for the within Account.
£17. 5. 0.
S. Bauman

A Claim for Window Leads

established Salt Works among the Oneida Indians; and Sulphur works at Schoharie, both in Central New York. (Same ref., 30. 41; 51. 69, 71; 52. 136) Dr. Crane and Maj. Lawrence were Refugees from Long Island.

Similar efforts were made on Long Island through David Gelston, also a Refugee. On Oct. 14, 1776, he reported to the Committee of Safety that 1,000 pounds of Powder had been removed from Suffolk County to Saybrook. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.) On the same date, the Committee appointed him, with others, a Committee to have Salt Petre made in that County and removed to Connecticut (Misc. Pap. 35. 343; 38. 248); and, on Dec. 28, the Committee of Safety voted money to pay for the removal. (Ap. A. 26)

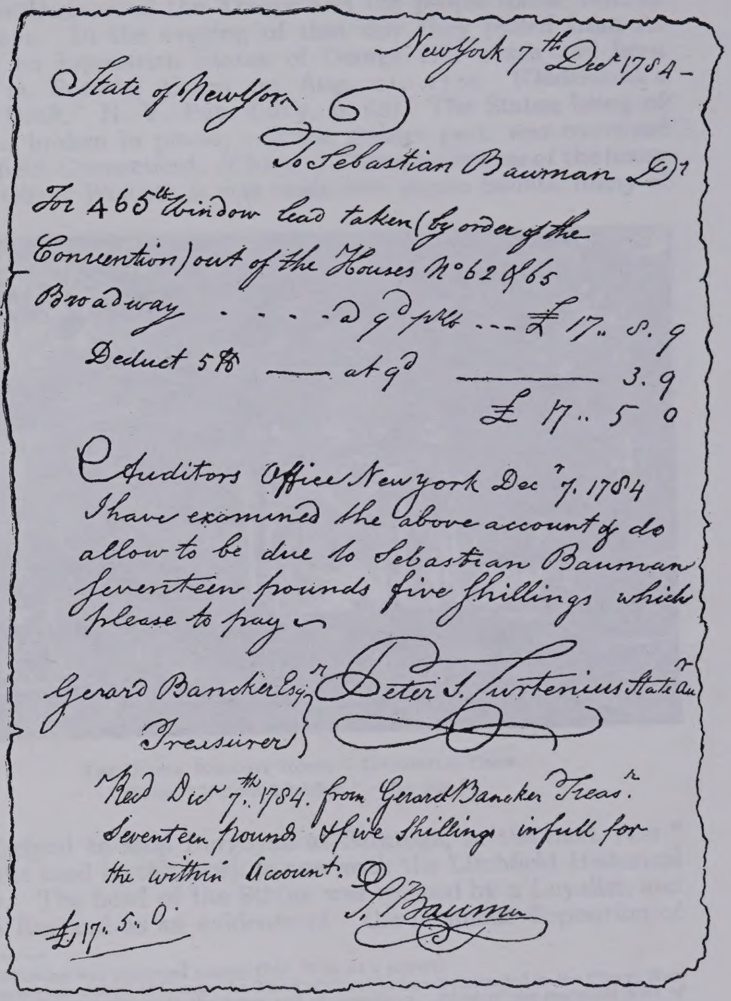
The Legislature of New York, in 1778, resolved that Powder should be delivered on the order of the Governor or the Council of Safety. A large Magazine was located at Fishkill; but there was a larger one at Albany. The latter was in charge of Henrick Roseboom, who was about 70 years of age at the time. For many years before the breaking out of the War, he had stored Powder for the Colony. On June 10, 1777, an entry in his books showed that 100 barrels of Powder had been "loaded by order of Mr. Philip Van Rennsselaer, 25 wagons, each 4 barrels." This large requisition was sent to the North for the operations which ended in the surrender of Burgoyne in October, of that year. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 61)

Such were the efforts of the Province and State of New York to secure Powder. As will be seen, much of it went elsewhere. Still it was the one necessity which was always lacking in the Continental Army; and this was the greatest trial to Washington. He kept his secret well — the constant lack of Powder. Not only did the enemy never guess it, but even the intimates of Washington's Military Family did not suspect it; or suspecting, they had the sense to keep still.

LEAD

Scarcely less of a trial was the want of Lead. There was absolutely no hope of bringing any from England. A small quantity was brought from Connecticut. In the Province of New York, the researches of the Committee, above named, failed to discover any paying mines of the article, although small mines were worked in the Counties of Albany, Columbia, Dutchess and Ulster. (Clinton Pap. 2. 489, 498) The supply was still so short that pewter dishes, of all sorts, were sacrificed; and at Fort Montgomery, even the weights of fishing nets were used. (Rev'y MSS. 51. 19)

In this emergency, the City of New York proved to be a valuable mine. In November, 1775, Capt. Isaac Sears led a party to the printing office of James Rivington, which destroyed his presses and recast his type into the form of bullets. On June 5, 1776, Samuel Prince and two assistants, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 12, 36 bars of Lead, weighing 1,069 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. (Same ref., 51. 84, 88) But the greatest source of supply was the Window


New York 7th Decr 1784 –
State of New York
To Sebastian Bauman Dr
For 465lb Window lead taken (by order of the Convention) out of the Houses No 62 & 65 Broadway . . . . @ 9d p lb . . . £ 17. 8. 9
Deduct 5lb — at 9d — 3. 9
£ 17. 5 0

Auditors Office New york Decr 7. 1784
I have examined the above account & do allow to be due to Sebastian Bauman Seventeen pounds five shillings which please to pay –
Gerard Bancker Esqr Treasurer } Peter T. Curtenius State Audr

Recd Decr 7th 1784. from Gerard Bancker Treasr Seventeen pounds & five Shillings in full for the within Account.
£17. 5. 0. S. Bauman

A Claim for Window Leads

established Salt Works among the Oneida Indians; and Sulphur works at Schoharie, both in Central New York. (Stone ref., 30:41, 17:69, 77; 62:175). Dr. Crane and Maj. Lawrence were Refugees from Long Island.

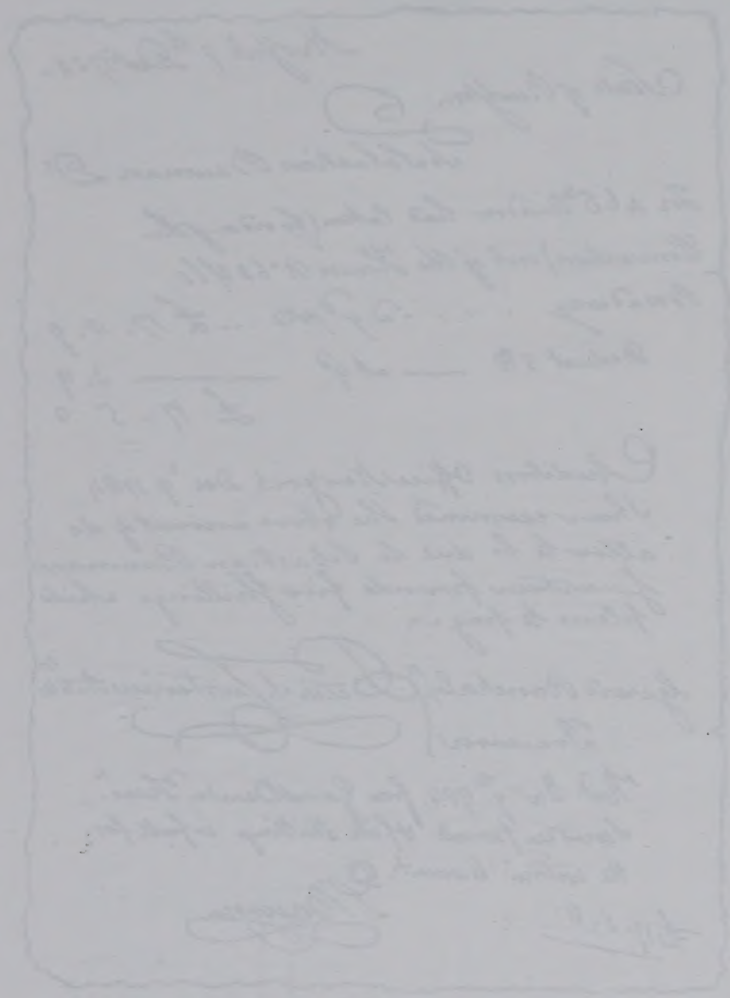
Similar efforts were made on Long Island through David Gelston, also a Refugee. On Oct. 12, 1776, he reported to the Committee of Safety that 1,000 pounds of Powder had been imported from Suffolk County to Southold. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On the same date, the Convention appointed him, with others, a Committee to have Salt Peter made in that County and removed to Connecticut. (Misc. Pap. 35, 1111 pt. 448); and, on Dec. 28, the Committee of Safety voted money to pay for the removal. (Ap. A, 40)

The Legislature of New York, in 1778, resolved that Powder should be delivered on the order of the Governor or the Council of Safety. A large Magazine was located at Fishkill; but there was a larger one at Albany. The latter was in charge of Henrick Rensleaer, who was about 70 years of age at the time. For many years before the breaking out of the War, he had stored Powder for the Colony. On June 10, 1777, an entry in his books showed that 120 barrels of Powder had been "loaded by order of Mr. Philip Van Rensselaer, 25 weight each a barrel." This large requisition was sent to the North for the operations which ended in the surrender of Burgoyne in October, of that year. (Kerr's MSS., 31, 61)

Such were the efforts of the Province and State of New York to secure Powder. As will be seen, much of it went elsewhere. Still it was the one necessity which was always lacking in the Continental Army, and this was the greatest trial to Washington. He kept his secret well — the constant lack of Powder. Not only did the enemy never guess it, but even the intimates of Washington's Military Family did not suspect it; or suspecting, they had the sense to keep still.

Scarcely less of a trial was the want of Lead. There was absolutely no hope of bringing any from England. A small quantity was brought from Connecticut. In the Province of New York, the researches of the Committee, above named, failed to discover any paying mines of the article, although small mines were worked in the Counties of Albany, Columbia, Dutchess and Ulster. (Clinton Pap. 2, 489, 498) The supply was still so short that pewter dishes, of all sorts, were sacrificed; and at Fort Montgomery, even the weights of fishing nets were used. (Kerr's MSS., 42, 19)

In this emergency, the City of New York proved to be a valuable mine. In November, 1775, Capt. Isaac Sears led a party to the printing office of James Rivington which destroyed his presses and recast his type into the form of bullets. On June 7, 1776, Samuel Prince and two assistants, took the Leads from the City Hall and the Exchange; and, on July 17, 38 bars of Lead, weighing 1,000 pounds, were taken from Jacobus Depeyster. (Stone ref., 17: 83, 89). But the greatest source of supply was the Window



Leads which were ordered, by the Provincial Congress, to be taken early in July, 1776, while the Fleet of the enemy was threatening outside. (Chap. 2) Daniel Dunscomb was in charge of this work; and he gave receipts for the Lead so taken, at 9d. per pound. One form was this (Same ref., 51. 91):

1776 State of New York to Paulus Banta, Dr.
July For 124 lb. Window Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use as pr Danl. Dunscomb's Certificate at 9d pr W......£4.13.

A fac-similie of another form, adopted when the claims were paid, is given on another page. (Same ref.)

On Feb. 14, 1785, a deposition of Edward Blagge stated:

that sometime in the Month, of July in the year of 1776, a Number of Men came to the house of Capt. George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when this deponent ask'd what Authority thay had for so doing he was answer'd " twas by Public Authority." (Same ref., 51. 100)

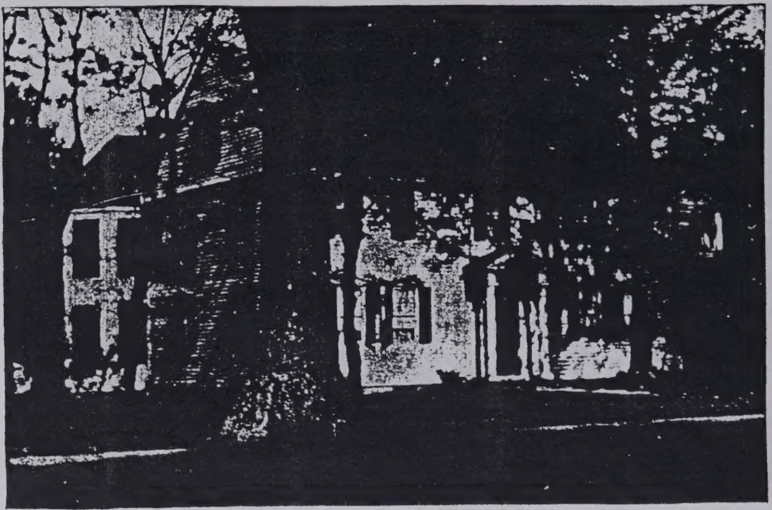
The Auditor General, Peter T. Curtenius, in making his Account against the United States, afterward stated:

The reason that their is no account of Purchaces Produced by P.T.C. is because by a Resolve of the Provincial Congress the Window Leads were taken out of the Windows of the Inhabitants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P. T. Curtenius the Commissary of the Provincial Congress amounting to Something above 100 Tons wt for which the Citizens were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9d pr lb this is the reason why It does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton 7.1 — was sent by P T C to Brigr Genl Geo. Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was delivd to J Rudduch who was a Continl Officer & the remainder Say 6324 was Sent up to Albany & delivd to Phil Vanrenselaer who was a Military Store Keeper for the United States. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

The 100 tons thus collected proved a valuable asset to the Americans all through the War. Everyone was laid under contribution. Even the Convention of the Dutch Church and Samuel Fraunces, who kept the " Tavern," did not escape. Prominent friends of America, like Maj. Sebastian Bauman, Aud. Gen. Curtenius and Dan'l Dunscomb were treated the same with the prominent Tories, Theophylaet Bache, Hugh Gaine, Whitehead Hicks, and James Rivington. In the list of " Refugees from N. Y. City " who left when the enemy took possession, are the following whose Window Leads were taken: John Alsop, James Beekman, Abraham Brasher, Samuel Broome, Capt. George Codwise, John Cruger, Gerardus Duyckinck, William Gilbert, Henry Kip, John Lee, Philip Livingston, Col. Abraham P. Lott, Capt. Daniel Phoenix, Thomas Randall, Isaac and Nicholas Roosevelt, Comfort Sands, John Schuyler, Capt. Isaac Sears, John Smith, John Taylor, Thomas Tucker, Peter Vander Voort and James Van Varck. From the list of " Refugees from L. I. to Conn." appears the name of Rev. Abraham Keteltas. The total number of houses visited was nearly 500. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

THE STATUE OF GEORGE III

On July 9, 1776, the recently signed Declaration of Independence was read to the Troops in the City. Powder was scarce, and the Clothing of the American Troops was not suitable for a parade. So the enthusiasm of the Troops and the people found vent in other ways. In the evening of that day they pulled from its pedestal an Equestrian Statue of George III. which had been erected in Bowling Green on Aug. 21, 1770. (Onderdonk's " Scrap Book," N. Y. Pub. Lib'y, p. 66) The Statue being of lead, was broken in pieces, and the greater part was conveyed to Litchfield, Connecticut. (Chap. 2) There, in the rear of the house of Gen. Oliver Wolcott, it was made into 40,000 bullets, many of



THE OLIVER WOLCOTT HOUSE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.
(From " Historic Litchfield " — See Ap. J.)

which helped to stop Burgoyne at Saratoga, in the next year.* The ladle used in this work is now with the Litchfield Historical Society. The head of the Statue was rescued by a Loyalist, and sent to England as an evidence of " the infamous disposition of

* The following was preserved among Gov. Wolcott's papers:
" An equestrian statue of George the Third of Great Britain was erected in the City of New York, on the Bowling Green at the lower end of Broadway. Most of the materials were of *lead*, but richly *gilded* to resemble gold. At the beginning of the Revolution this statue was overthrown. Lead being then scarce and dear, the statue was broken in pieces and the metal transported to Litchfield, a place of safety. The ladies of this village converted the lead into cartridges for the army, of which the following is an account.

Mrs. Marvin..........	Cartridges	6.058	Mrs. Beach............	Cartridges	1.802
Ruth Marvin..........	"	11.592	Made by sundry persons..	"	2.182
Laura Wolcott..........	"	8.378	Gave Litchfield Militia on Alarm..............		50
Mary Ann Wolcott......	"	10.790	Let the Regiment of Col. Wigglesworth have....	"	300
Frederick Wolcott.......	"	936			
			Cartridges..................		42.088

Leads which were ordered, by the Provincial Congress, to be taken early in July, 1776, while the Fleet of the enemy was threatening outside. (Chap. 2) Daniel Dunscomb was in charge of this work; and he gave receipts for the Lead so taken, at 9d. per pound. One form was this (Same ref., 51. 91):

1776 State of New York to Paulus Banta, Dr.
July For 124 lb. Window Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use as pr Danl. Dunscomb's Certificate at 9d pr W......£4.13.

A fac-similie of another form, adopted when the claims were paid, is given on another page. (Same ref.)

On Feb. 14, 1785, a deposition of Edward Blagge stated:

that sometime in the Month, of July in the year of 1776, a Number of Men came to the house of Capt. George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when this deponent ask'd what Authority thay had for so doing he was answer'd " twas by Public Authority." (Same ref., 51. 100)

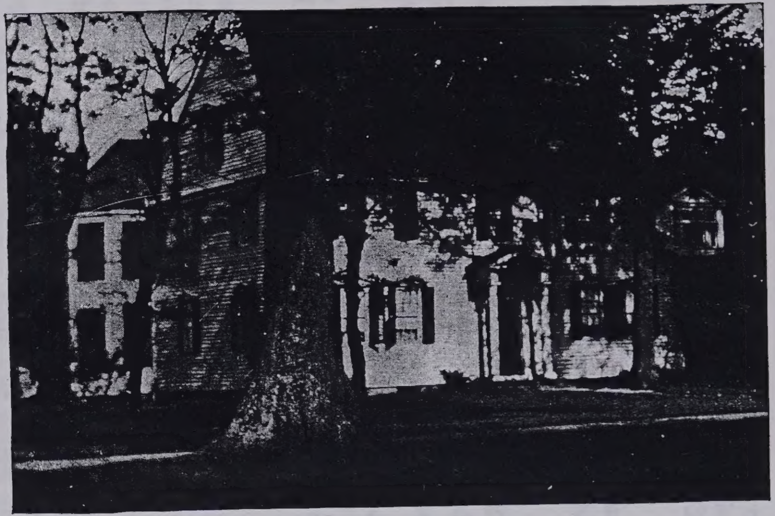
The Auditor General, Peter T. Curtenius, in making his Account against the United States, afterward stated:

The reason that their is no account of Purchaces Produced by P.T.C. is because by a Resolve of the Provincial Congress the Window Leads were taken out of the Windows of the Inhabitants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P. T. Curtenius the Commissary of the Provincial Congress amounting to Something above 100 Tons wt for which the Citizens were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9d pr lb this is the reason why It does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton 7.1 — was sent by P T C to Brigr Genl Geo. Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was delivd to J Rudduch who was a Contінl Officer & the remainder Say 6324 was Sent up to Albany & delivd to Phil Vanrenselaer who was a Military Store Keeper for the United States. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

The 100 tons thus collected proved a valuable asset to the Americans all through the War. Everyone was laid under contribution. Even the Convention of the Dutch Church and Samuel Fraunces, who kept the "Tavern," did not escape. Prominent friends of America, like Maj. Sebastian Bauman, Aud. Gen. Curtenius and Dan'l Dunscomb were treated the same with the prominent Tories, Theophylaet Bache, Hugh Gaine, Whitehead Hicks, and James Rivington. In the list of "Refugees from N. Y. City" who left when the enemy took possession, are the following whose Window Leads were taken: John Alsop, James Beekman, Abraham Brasher, Samuel Broome, Capt. George Codwise, John Cruger, Gerardus Duyckinck, William Gilbert, Henry Kip, John Lee, Philip Livingston, Col. Abraham P. Lott, Capt. Daniel Phoenix, Thomas Randall, Isaac and Nicholas Roosevelt, Comfort Sands, John Schuyler, Capt. Isaac Sears, John Smith, John Taylor, Thomas Tucker, Peter Vander Voort and James Van Varck. From the list of "Refugees from L. I. to Conn." appears the name of Rev. Abraham Keteltas. The total number of houses visited was nearly 500. (Rev'y MSS., 51.)

THE STATUE OF GEORGE III

On July 9, 1776, the recently signed Declaration of Independence was read to the Troops in the City. Powder was scarce, and the Clothing of the American Troops was not suitable for a parade. So the enthusiasm of the Troops and the people found vent in other ways. In the evening of that day they pulled from its pedestal an Equestrian Statue of George III. which had been erected in Bowling Green on Aug. 21, 1770. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book," N. Y. Pub. Lib'y, p. 66) The Statue being of lead, was broken in pieces, and the greater part was conveyed to Litchfield, Connecticut. (Chap. 2) There, in the rear of the house of Gen. Oliver Wolcott, it was made into 40,000 bullets, many of



THE OLIVER WOLCOTT HOUSE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.
(From "Historic Litchfield" — See Ap. J.)

which helped to stop Burgoyne at Saratoga, in the next year.* The ladle used in this work is now with the Litchfield Historical Society. The head of the Statue was rescued by a Loyalist, and sent to England as an evidence of "the infamous disposition of

* The following was preserved among Gov. Wolcott's papers:
"An equestrian statue of George the Third of Great Britain was erected in the City of New York, on the Bowling Green at the lower end of Broadway. Most of the materials were of *lead*, but richly *gilded* to resemble gold. At the beginning of the Revolution this statue was overthrown. Lead being then scarce and dear, the statue was broken in pieces and the metal transported to Litchfield, a place of safety. The ladies of this village converted the lead into cartridges for the army, of which the following is an account.

Mrs. Marvin..........	Cartridges	6.058	Mrs. Beach..........	Cartridges	1.802
Ruth Marvin..........	"	11.592	Made by sundry persons..	"	2.182
Laura Wolcott..........	"	8.378	Gave Litchfield Militia on Alarm..............		50
Mary Ann Wolcott......	"	10.790	Let the Regiment of Col. Wigglesworth have....	"	300
Frederick Wolcott.......	"	936			
			Cartridges..................		42.088

Lands which were ordered, by the Provincial Congress, to be taken early in July, 1776, while the Fleet of the enemy was threatening attack. (Chap. x) Daniel Dunscomb was in charge of this work; and he gave receipts for the Lead so taken, at 9d. per pound. One form was this (Same vol., 31, 211):

1776 State of New York ... in Pechs Ferry, Dr.
July ... Windon Lead taken from my House by Order of Convention for public use ... Daniel Dunscomb's Certificate ... at 9d pr ...

A fac-simile of another form, adopted when the claims were paid, is given on another page. (Same vol.)

On Feb. 22, 1785, a deposition of Edward Dingge stated:

that sometime in the Month of July in the year of 1776 a Number of Men came to the house of Capt. George Codwise and took from the Windows of the Dwelling House of the said George Codwise a Number of Leaden sash weights & put them in a Cart with a Number of Others, & when the deponent ask'd what Authority they had for so doing he was answer'd "'twas by Public Authority." (Same vol., 31, 109)

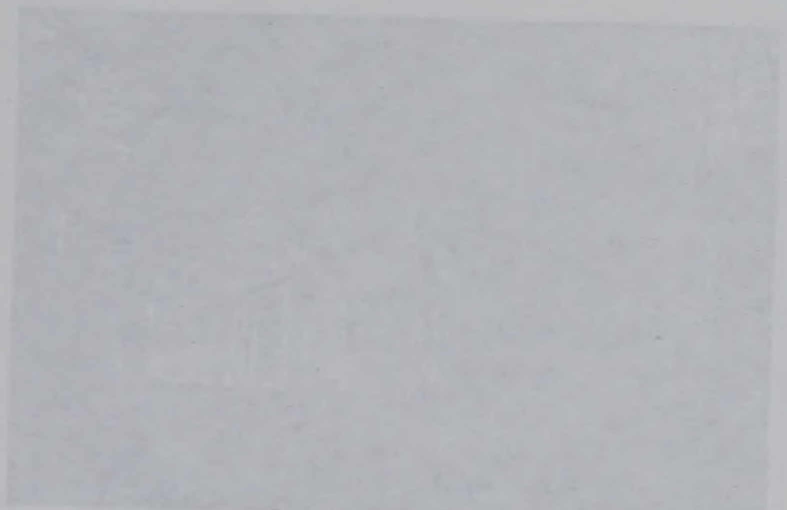
The Auditor General, Peter T. Curtenius, in making his Account against the United States, afterward stated:

The reason that their is no amount of Purchases Produced by P. T. C. is because by a Resolve of the Provincial Congress the Window Leads were taken out of the Windows of the Inhabitants in the City of New York & deliv'd to P. T. Curtenius the Commissary of the Provincial Congress according to Something above ... which the Owners were paid for by the Treasurer of the State after the War was over at 9d pr lb this is the reason why it does not appear in P T C acct of Purchases — the 4 Ton ... was sent by P T C to Majr Genl Geo. Clintons Encampment at Westchester the 12 Ton was Sent up to Orange County as a place of Safety & afterwards was deliv'd to J Nicholls who was a Central Officer & the remainder ... was sent up to Goshen & deliv'd to Fal. Vanvoorhis who was a Military Store Keeper for the United States. (Rev'y MSS., 84)

The contributions thus collected proved a valuable asset to the Americans all through the War. Everyone was laid under contribution. Even the Consistory of the Dutch Church and Samuel Fraunces, who kept the "Tavern," did not escape. Prominent friends of America, like Maj. Sebastian Bauman, Aud. Gen. Curtenius and Dan'l Dunscomb were treated the same with the prominent Tories, Theophylact Bache, Hugh Gaine, Whitehead Hicks, and James Rivington. In the list of "Refugees from N. Y. City" who left when the enemy took possession, are the following whose Window Leads were taken: John Alsop, James Beekman, Abraham Brasher, Samuel Broome, Capt. George Codwise, John Cruger, Cornelius Duyckinck, William Gilbert, Henry Kip, John Lee, Philip Livingston, Col. Abraham P. Lott, Capt. David Provoost, Thomas Randall, Isaac and Nicholas Roosevelt, Comfort Sands, John Schuyler, Capt. Isaac Sears, John Smith, John Taylor, Thomas Tucker, Peter Vander Voort and James Van Varck. From the list of "Refugees from L. I. to Conn.," appears the name of Rev. Abraham Keteltas. "The total amount of Leaden window sash weights" (Rev'y MSS., 31.)

THE STATUE OF GEORGE III

On July 9, 1776, the newly signed Declaration of Independence was read to the Troops in the City. Powder was scarce, and the Clothing of the American Troops was not suitable for a parade. So the enthusiasm of the Troops and the people found vent in other ways. In the evening of that day they pulled down the gilded lead Equestrian Statue of George III, which had been erected in Bowling Green on Aug. 21, 1770. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book," N. Y. Pub. Liby, p. 65). The Statue, being of lead, was broken in pieces, and the greater part was conveyed to Litchfield, Connecticut. (Chap. xi) There in the rear of the house of Gen. Oliver Wolcott, it was made into 42,000 bullets, many of



THE OLIVER WOLCOTT HOUSE — LITCHFIELD, CONN.
(From "Historic Litchfield") — See Page 11

which helped to stop Burgoyne at Saratoga, in the next year.* The lead used in this work is now with the Litchfield Historical Society. The head of the Statue was rescued by a Loyalist and sent to England as an evidence of "the infamous disposition of

* This information was obtained among Gen. Wolcott's papers. [illegible]

Ordered that the Treasurer of this State pay the said Sum of One hundred Pounds unto Mr. Paul Reeve to be by him conveyed & delivered to the said Gentlemen or one of them.

Attest Robt. Benson Secr^{y}. By Order

Pierre Van Cortlandt Pres^{dt}.

Reced June 28th 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker One hundred pounds which I promise to convey as above mentioned

£100 Paul Reeve

The Auditors made a settlement in October, 1777, showing an expenditure of about £2400; and another, in 1778, showing about £3000. The following documents show the nature of the Claims and the manner in which the Auditors transacted the business:—

An Account of the expense of Ebenezer Dayton in removing his family and property from Suffolk County to the State of Connecticut on the 2d & 3d of September 1776 and of going on again at three Different times afterwards to bring off more property, which attempts proved unsuccessful —

	£	S	D
First Moving, Cash paid for Carting my goods on Board	1	16	0
Cash paid the Boatman for freight	5	0	0
Cash paid for Carting from on Board	0	8	0
Going on the 1st time to fetch Effects			
Extraordinary Expense for passage on and of the Island and horse hire and other Services paid for in Cash	2.	0.	0
N. B. I brote off at this time about £40 in value.			
Second time, going with a borrowed whaleboat which the Enemy took with other Effects &c. The Value of the Whale Boat lost prized at	6.	0.	0
6 oars 1 blankit and other things lost in the boat	2.	0.	0.
Passage from Southold to Rope Ferry	0.	4.	0
Expense from Rope Ferry to Milford	1.	0.	0
N. B. at this time I brot off the minute Pay rowls of Capt. Strong's Company & two horses for Lieut. Wm. Clarke and a quantity of Clothing from the parents of the Soldiers in Colonel Drake's Regiment.			
The third time going over having without any wages or rations joined the Detachment of Colol. Livingstone Expecting an opertunity to bring off my Effects.			
Expense for 10 days in New Haven while waiting for wind and a Ship to go away	3.	0.	0
A fine gun, a good King's arm lost in the action taking the Regular Company in Brockhaven by being broke & left amongst the Stores taken	4.	0.	0.
The above is a true account of Expense &c.	£ 25.	18.	0

Ebenezer Dayton.

State of New York to Isaac Sheffield of Stonington......Dr.

September 1776, for Transporting Sundry familys houshold goods Stock &c. from Sagharbour on Long Island to Stonington in the State of Connecticut and them landed vizt.

for Mr David Parson 18 head Cattle at 9/—	£ 8. 2.0
to 1 horse a 9/—	0. 9.0
to 12 hogs a 1/—	0.12.0
for Mr Stephen Toping 13 Passengers a 3/—	1.19.0
to 9 head Cattle a 9/—	4. 1.0
to 2 1/2 Load of household goods a 18/—	2. 5 0

N Y in the Rev.

Vol II

6 H Lib

Ordered that the Treasurer of this State pay the said Sum of One hundred Pounds unto Mr. Paul Reeve to be by him conveyed & delivered to the said Gentlemen or one of them.

Attest Robt. Benson Secry. By Order

Pierre Van Cortlandt Presdt.

Reced June 28th 1777 from P. V. B. Livingston by the hands of Gerard Bancker One hundred pounds which I promise to convey as above mentioned

£100 Paul Reeve

The Auditors made a settlement in October, 1777, showing an expenditure of about £2400; and another, in 1778, showing about £3000. The following documents show the nature of the Claims and the manner in which the Auditors transacted the business:—

An Account of the expense of Ebenezer Dayton in removing his family and property from Suffolk County to the State of Connecticut on the 2d & 3d of September 1776 and of going on again at three Different times afterwards to bring off more property, which attempts proved unsuccessful —

	£ S D
First Moving, Cash paid for Carting my goods on Board	1 16 0
Cash paid the Boatman for freight	5 0 0
Cash paid for Carting from on Board	0 8 0
Going on the 1st time to fetch Effects	
Extraordinary Expense for passage on and of the Island and horse hire and other Services paid for in Cash	2. 0. 0
N. B. I brote off at this time about £40 in value.	
Second time, going with a borrowed whaleboat which the Enemy took with other Effects &c. The Value of the Whale Boat lost prized at	6. 0. 0
6 oars 1 blankit and other things lost in the boat	2. 0. 0.
Passage from Southold to Rope Ferry	0. 4. 0
Expense from Rope Ferry to Milford	1. 0. 0
N. B. at this time I brot off the minute Pay rowls of Capt. Strong's Company & two horses for Lieut. Wm. Clarke and a quantity of Clothing from the parents of the Soldiers in Colonel Drake's Regiment.	
The third time going over having without any wages or rations joined the Detachment of Colol. Livingstone Expecting an opertunity to bring off my Effects.	
Expense for 10 days in New Haven while waiting for wind and a Ship to go away	3. 0. 0
A fine gun, a good King's arm lost in the action taking the Regular Company in Brockhaven by being broke & left amongst the Stores taken	4. 0. 0.
The above is a true account of Expense &c.	£ 25.18. 0

Ebenezer Dayton.

State of New York to Isaac Sheffield of Stonington......Dr.

September 1776, for Transporting Sundry familys houshold goods Stock &c. from Sagharbour on Long Island to Stonington in the State of Connecticut and them landed vizt.

for Mr David Parson 18 head Cattle at 9/—	£ 8. 2.0
to 1 horse a 9/—	0. 9.0
to 12 hogs a 1/—	0.12.0
for Mr Stephen Toping 13 Passengers a 3/—	1.19.0
to 9 head Cattle a 9/—	4. 1.0
to 2 1/2 Load of household goods a 18/—	2. 5 0

for Mr Matthew Parson 1 ox a 9/—..	£ 0. 9.0
for Mr. David Hand 11 head Cattle a 9/—..	4.19.0
to 12 hogs a 1/—..	0.12.0
for Mr Mulford Esqr 13 head Cattle a 9/—..	6.17.0
to 1 Passenger a 3/—..	0. 3.0
to 1 horse a 9/—..	0. 9.0
for Mr Jeremiah Holsay 1 Load household goods at 18/—..	0.18.0
to 8 Passengers a 3/—..	1. 4.0
for Mr Antony Ludlo 1 Load household goods at 18/—..	0.18.0
for Mr Robart Sheffield 2 Load household goods a 18/—..	1.16.0
to 2 Passengers a 3/—..	0. 6.0
for Mr Joseph Ellis 9 Passengers a 3/—..	1. 7.0
to 1 Load household goods at 18/—..	0.18.0
for Mr John Parson 7 Passengers a 3/—..	1. 1.0
to 1 Load household goods a 18/—..	0.18.0
for Mr Miler Esqr 1 Cow a 9/—..	0. 9.0
	£ 39.12.0
By an Overcharge on Household Goods Stock & Effects..	13. 8.0
	£ 26. 4.0

New London County Stonington Feby 14th 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Isaac Sheffield and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above account

Sworn before me Nathaniel Minor, Justice of Peace

Stonington february 14th 1777

As the within Charge may Seame high to ye gentlemen thats apinted for Discharging ye Same, I will just gave Some Resons for my So doing, for me as an Individuel to Resk my vessel my Self and Charge no more than those that had thire vessels Resk by ye Comittes of groton New london and others westward, it apears to me not Resonable, when the Resk was so great, for thire was SCarse a day but thire was Crusers seen of ye East End of ye Island by which we Exspected to be Cut of Every time we Past, and further ye Resk being so well Known by our inhabitants hear I Could not git hands att that time under thrible Wages, and also obliged to go Duble mand and well armd, which made it very Chargeable. I settled with 3 or 4 Parsons att ye Same Rate thats Charged in this bill and 2 I settled with since for Less on Condition that if thire was more alowd I was to have ye alowance, and as the Curcumstance was then in Regard to ye Resk and Exspence I Dont think ye Charge two high, for why Should one man Resk his hole Liveing to Save another mans Exscept he is alowed Something Edequate to the Resk, but I Exspeckt to Comply with whats alowd others that brought of upon the Same footing that I did

pr Isaac Sheffield

Stonington Feby 14th 1777

These Certify that the Comtee of this place never engaged any persons or vessels to fetch any goods or famalys from Long Island: But that all that went from this place went at there Own Resque

Nath[l] Minor } of the Comtte
John Brown jr } of Inspection

Middletown March 5th 1777 Recd and Exd the within Acct & Report we think there is justly due to Isaac Sheffield the sum of twenty six pounds four shillings Lawfull Money of Conneticut

pr Thomas Dering
John Foster
Thomas Wickham

for Mr Matthew Parson 1 ox a 9/—	£ 0. 9.0
for Mr. David Hand 11 head Cattle a 9/—	4.19.0
to 12 hogs a 1/—	0.12.0
for Mr Mulford Esqr 13 head Cattle a 9/—	6.17.0
to 1 Passenger a 3/—	0. 3.0
to 1 horse a 9/—	0. 9.0
for Mr Jeremiah Holsay 1 Load household goods at 18/—	0.18.0
to 8 Passengers a 3/—	1. 4.0
for Mr Antony Ludlo 1 Load household goods at 18/—	0.18.0
for Mr Robart Sheffield 2 Load household goods a 18/—	1.16.0
to 2 Passengers a 3/—	0. 6.0
for Mr Joseph Ellis 9 Passengers a 3/—	1. 7.0
to 1 Load household goods at 18/—	0.18.0
for Mr John Parson 7 Passengers a 3/—	1. 1.0
to 1 Load household goods a 18/—	0.18.0
for Mr Miler Esqr 1 Cow a 9/—	0. 9.0
	£ 39.12.0
By an Overcharge on Household Goods Stock & Effects	13. 8.0
	£ 26. 4.0

New London County Stonington Feby 14th 1777 Personally Appeared Mr Isaac Sheffield and made Solemn Oath to the Truth of the above account
Sworn before me Nathaniel Minor, Justice of Peace

Stonington february 14th 1777

As the within Charge may Seame high to ye gentlemen thats apinted for Discharging ye Same, I will just gave Some Resons for my So doing, for me as an Individuel to Resk my vessel my Self and Charge no more than those that had thire vessels Resk by ye Comittes of groton New london and others westward, it apears to me not Resonable, when the Resk was so great, for thire was SCarse a day but thire was Crusers seen of ye East End of ye Island by which we Exspected to be Cut of Every time we Past, and further ye Resk being so well Known by our inhabitants hear I Could not git hands att that time under thrible Wages, and also obliged to go Duble mand and well armd, which made it very Chargeable. I settled with 3 or 4 Parsons att ye Same Rate thats Charged in this bill and 2 I settled with since for Less on Condition that if thire was more alowd I was to have ye alowance, and as the Curcumstance was then in Regard to ye Resk and Exspence I Dont think ye Charge two high, for why Should one man Resk his hole Liveing to Save another mans Exscept he is alowed Something Edequate to the Resk, but I Exspeckt to Comply with whats alowd others that brought of upon the Same footing that I did

pr Isaac Sheffield

Stonington Feby 14th 1777

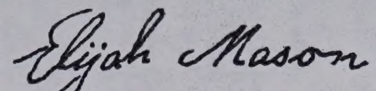
These Certify that the Comtee of this place never engaged any persons or vessels to fetch any goods or famalys from Long Island: But that all that went from this place went at there Own Resque

Nath[l] Minor } of the Comtte
John Brown jr } of Inspection

Middletown March 5th 1777 Recd and Ex'd the within Acct & Report we think there is justly due to Isaac Sheffield the sum of twenty six pounds four shillings Lawfull Money of Connetticut

pr Thomas Dering
John Foster
Thomas Wickham

Nov., he receipted for the claim of Zachariah Pierson. (C. 125) He served in Conn. (G. 94) He was bapt. June 12, 1715; m. Martha Brown; d. Mar. 27, 1798. (Perkins, as above)

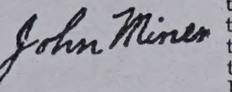


MILLER NOAH, CAPT.—In Oct., 1776, he made one trip with his boats to L. I. for Refugees, by order of the Committee of Saybrook. (P. 169. Also C. 42, 43) He may have served in Conn. (G. 94) It is possible that he was from Lyme. See Miller, in "The Refugees from L. I. to Conn."

MINER—MINOR—Thomas 1, was one of the early settlers at New London, Conn., in 1647. He m. Grace, dau. of Walter Palmer; and d. Oct 23, 1690. He had sons: John 2, Joseph 2, Thomas 2, Clement 2, Ephraim 2, Manasseh 2 and Samuel 2. Clement 2 had sons: Joseph 3, Clement 3 and William 3. (Caulkins' "New London," pp. 60, 72, 143, 326, 327) John 2, b. at Charlestown, Mass., in 1635; m. Oct. 14, 1658, Elizabeth Booth; d. Sept. 17, 1719. He lived at Fairfield, Conn. His wife d. Oct. 24, 1732, aged 98. His son, John 3, b. Sept. 9, 1659. Epharim 2, m. Hannah Avery, and had a son, John 3, b Apr. 19, 1685; m. May 5, 1709, Mary Eldredge. John 4, son of John 3, b. Apr. 15, 1714. (Wheeler's "Stonington") Another John, son of Rufus and Mary Miner, b. Sept. 18, 1741. (Miss Grace D. Wheeler)

Thomas 1 removed to Quambaug, near Stonington, Conn., in 1653-4; where he lived until his death, in 1690. The original house was destroyed; but his descendants, in the 9th generation, still live in the house erected on the site of the original house. (Mr. George W. Betts. Also Miner Gen.)

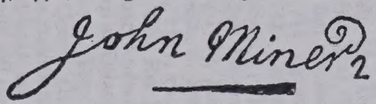
MINER JOHN, CAPT.—In 1776, he removed a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Silas Cooper, to Stonington (C. 31); Sept., Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Lt. Elias Halsey, to Stonington (C. 198); Oct., Capt. William White, to Saybrook (C. 156); same month, Daniel Haines, to East Haddam (C. 197); Sept., Oct. and Nov., Matthew Jagger, Bridge Hampton to Stonington. (C. 84) Either he or John 2d probably served in Conn. (G. 94)



MINER JOHN, 2d., CAPT.—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., Burnet Miller, East Hampton to Stonington (C. 101); same month, Serjt. Samuel White, Jeremiah Conkling, Capt. Stephen Topping, David Hand and Capt. David Pierson, Sag Harbor to Stonington (C. 103); Nov., Esq. John Mulford and Aaron Isaacs, Jr., to Stonington (C. 110); Dec., Silvanus Pierson, to Stonington. (C. 199)

His will, drawn Dec. 28, 1762, executed Mar. 5, 1782, mentions his brother Rufus, only. (Wills, 4. 57) On Oct. 14, 1776, he signed a Rev'y War Memorial. (Chesebrough Gen., p. 541)

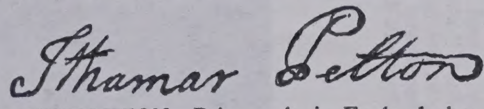
It is difficult to identify Capt. John and Capt. John, 2d. They were more likely cousins, or uncle and nephew; probably not father and son.



MORRIS ELISHA, CAPT.—In 1776, he brought a part of the effects of James King to Saybrook. (C. 202)

PELTON ITHAMAR, CAPT.—In Nov., 1776, he brought a large quantity of the effects of Thomas Dering from Shelter Island to Middletown. His claim was paid to Thomas Dering. (C. 7)

He was probably the one mentioned in Pelton Gen., p. 284, who was b., at Chatham, Conn., in 1744; m. in 1787, Elizabeth Hall; d. at Chatham, in 1806-7. He followed the sea all of his life. During the War he commanded Privateers, and took many prizes. He had ten children. Another Ithamer, b. in 1740, served in Conn. (G. 96)

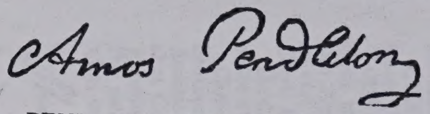


PENDLETON—Brian 1, b. in England about 1599. He was at Watertown, Mass., in 1635, went thence to Sudbury, Mass.; and returned to Watertown. Afterward, he went to Portsmouth, N. H. He was a Maj. in the Indian Wars. He m. Eleanor ———. Among his children was James 2, b. about 1627, a freeman, at Watertown, May 10, 1648. He was a Capt. in the

Indian Wars. He m. (1) Mary Palmer (d. in 1655); (2) Hannah Goodenow (b. in 1639). He had 11 children—of whom: Joseph 3, b. Dec. 29, 1661; d. Sept. 18, 1706. Joseph 3 had the title of Capt. He m. (1) Deborah Minor (d. in 1697); (2) Patience Potts. He had four children—of whom, William 4, b. Mar. 23, 1704; d. Aug. 23, 1786. William 4 served as Col. in the French and Indian War. He m. (1) Lydia Burrows (b. in 1703, d. in 1750); (2) Mary (Mc Dowell) Chesebrough. He had 13 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 56-58) The four brothers, below, Capts. Amos, Ephraim, Nathan and Peleg, were sons of Col. William 4 (Joseph 3, Capt. James 2, Brian 1).

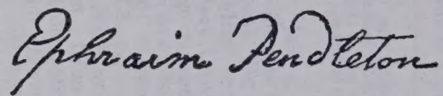
PENDLETON AMOS, CAPT.—In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Capt. Thomas Wickham, Sag Harbor to Stonington (C. 9); same month, Burnet Miller, to Stonington (C. 101); same month, Daniel Moore, Southampton to Stonington (C. 106); same month, Paul Topping, Ens. Theophilus Pierson, Peter Paine, Ebenezer Edwards, Stephen Hedges, Jeremiah Halsey, Lt. Elias Halsey, Zophar Wood and Jonathan Welden, Sag Harbor to Stonington—also, Capt. Joshua Rogers, John Paine, and George Fowler, Sag Harbor to New London—his claim being paid to Capt. Isaac Sheffield (C. 213); Oct., Serjt. Samuel White. (C. 211)

He was b. at Westerly, R. I., June 21, 1728; d. there Nov. 25, 1821. He was active in the affairs of the Town. He m. (1) Feb., 1753, Susannah (Rossiter) Cheseboro (b. in 1732, d. in 1768); (2) Anna Foster (b. in 1743, d. in 1819). He had 15 children. (Pendleton Gen. pp. 89-91)



PENDLETON EPHRAIM, CAPT.—From Westerly, R. I. (C. 214) In 1776, he moved a part of the effects of the following Refugees: Sept., John Foster (C. 8); same month, Elias Halsey (C. 198); Sept. and Oct., Col. Jonathan Hedges, Daniel Howell, Burnet Miller, Ephraim Paine, Serjt. Samuel White, Benjamin Huntting, Peter Paine, Matthew Pierson, Ens. Elisha Clark, Silas Norris, Theophilus Halsey, Gideon Hand, Daniel Parsons, Jedediah Pierson and Silas White, Sag Harbor to Stonington. (C. 214)

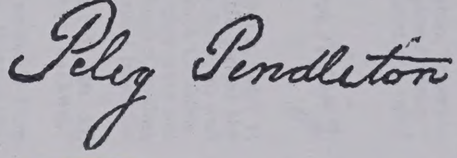
He was b. at Westerly, July 14, 1746; d. there Jan. 2, 1780. He was a Lt. in the Rev'y War. He m. Dec. 17, 1767, Sarah Thompson; and had eight children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 100-102)



PENDLETON NATHAN, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Daniel Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook. (C. 73) In Oct., he was, for 16 days, in the service of transporting Refugees to Conn., by order of the Committee of Saybrook. (P. 169. Also C. 42, 43)

He was b. at Westerly, R. I., Apr. 2, 1754; d. at Norwich, N. Y., Jan. 26, 1841. He was Capt. and Maj. in the Rev'y War. He removed to Norwich, N. Y., about 1810. He m. (1) Jan. 22, 1775, Amelia Babcock (b. in 1756, d. in 1814); (2) Oct. 20, 1816, Mrs. Rhoda (Babcock) Gavitt (b. in 1764, d. in 1852). He had 13 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 103-105)

PENDLETON PELEG, CAPT.—In Sept., 1776, he brought corn and cattle from Sag Harbor to Stonington for Capt. Thomas Wickham. (C. 9) In Nov., he brought a part of the effects of Burnet Miller to Stonington. (C. 101) He was b. at Westerly, R. I., July 9, 1733; d. July 10, 1810. He followed the sea; and afterward removed to Maine. He was a Lt. in the Rev'y War. He m. Sept. 7, 1758, Ann Park (b. in 1739, d. in 1817). He had 11 children. (Pendleton Gen., pp. 92-94)



PETTIT ———, CAPT.—In Nov., 1776, he brought to Conn. a part of the effects of David Gelston. (C. 196) Samuel, Enos and Enoch Pettit served in Conn. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n.," pp. 70, 328, 362)

...: and as he came over with Jonathan, ... hi... other. Hence we have the sons of ...an, Jr., 5, Joseph, Two, 5 and Israel 5 (who ...gh not a Refugee)—four of the " five uncles,"

...l Lt. Nathaniel m. a Higgins, Mrs. Salisbury's ...y refer to Jonathan, Jr., or Joseph, Two.
..., SERJT. (   )—From South- ... Regt., as private and as Serjt. (G. 7, 20, 37) ...efore he went to Orange Co., N. Y. (Miss

...ve 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above ...e was b. about 1740. (G. 37) He m. Martha ...apt. as follows: Mary, Nathaniel and Samuel, ...1767; Joshua, Oct. 7, 1770; Elizabeth, Dec. 18, ..., m. Elizabeth Garner, Apr 26, 1784. She ... Ch. Rec.)
... a son of Col. Platt, of Huntington, m. Phebe ...ichard 1—Bull) Smith. (Thompson's " Long ...ith)
...   )—It is claimed, by his descend- ...[. to what is now Washingtonville, Orange Co., ... was in the Rev'y War, although the Official ...ice; also that he had a wife and sons, Frank, ... Ananias Conklin, Bridgeport, Conn.)
...Richard 5, Thomas 4, Cornelius 3, Timothy 2, ... below)—From Huntington. He was a seaman ...N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) As Richard, Jr., ...75. (H. 29)

...ge from the British in New England. He skirmished with ...vers and was wounded in the hand. He was a Prisoner ...s confined in the Barbadoes jail. At one time he was ...N. Y. Harbor; he escaped and made his way to his home ...was reported and the British attacked the house, firing ...d until the rest of the family had escaped to a neighbor's. ...nd the woods to the shore where his vessel lay. During ... loaded with grain and flour for the British. (" Historic

...ary Bernard; d. Aug. 11, 1818, aged 61. His ... (Huntington Ch. Rec. and Tombstones) ...ho was lost at sea, on a Privateer, in the ...e son Titus 7 now lives at Huntington.
...T. (Samuel 4, David 3, Jeremiah 2, Ananias ... Hampton, to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with ... brought over by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 94) ...Regt. (G. 2) He signed the Association, in

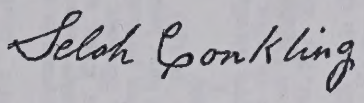
...ve 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above ...He was b. in 1726; d. in 1802. He had several ...n. Rec.)
...NE), (Probably son of Lt. Samuel, above)— ...ved in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the ... 49); in DuBois' and Pawling's Levies (G. 59, ...Dutchess. (G. 69) One of the name was a ...v'n-Spt.," p. 41)
... in 1828. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)
...WO)—From Huntington. He was a son of ..., 1739; m., Jan. 8, 1761, Mary Bennett, who ...r Adm'l E. S. Prime)

... British tried to take his team away from him, but he ...ut axe, that they were glad to desist. He knocked a ... soldiers put chase for him. He ran to his house, through ...ust as his pursuers came in the front. He escaped across ... barn at Cold Spring. The British searched every house ...in the barn, where he was secreted under a mow of hay,

without discovering him. The next night, he made his way through the fields to the brick yards at West Neck, where Richard Conkling then lived, and borrowing a row-boat there, he escaped under cover of night, to the Connecticut shore, where he remained, doing good service in the Patriot cause, to the end of the Revolution. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's " Huntington Address "—1876)

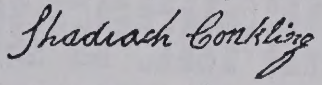
He was probably bapt. Jan. 4, 1761; m. Nov. 18, 1785, Martha Smith. (Huntington Ch. Rec.) She was b. about 1769; d. Aug. 18, 1822, aged 53. (Tombstone at Huntington) He was b. Oct. 5, 1763; m., Nov. 18, 1786, Martha Smith. His children were: Clarissa; Strong, bapt. April 5, 1811; Azreal (?); Strong, m. Mary Davis, date not known, and had issue—DeWitt C. now living in Huntington, and Isabel or Isobell. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) Another Samuel, from Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26) Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 51)

CONKLING SELAH (Perhaps a son of Thomas of Huntington, below)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's " Huntington Address " —1876) On Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in the 3d line (G. 46); and in Capt. Daniel Roe's Co. (G. 48)



He d. Sept. 15, 1797, aged 45. (Tombstone at Huntington)

CONKLING SHADRACH 5 (Thomas 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1; brother of Capt. Benjamin, above)—From Shelter Island. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It is claimed that he was the Refugee; and that Conklin Shaddain [q. v.] was the wrong spelling for Shadrach Conkling. A comparison of the autographs makes it almost certain that they were not the same man. If they were the same, then it was Shadrach Conkling who, on Jan. 7, 1780, petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32)



He was b. 1739–40; not m.; d. Jan. 23, 1827. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 109, 300)

CONKLING SILVANUS, LT. (   )—He was probably from Southold; although he may have been from Brookhaven, or Huntington. He was at Fort Montgomery on Jan. 4, 1777. (A. 29) He was a Lt. in the 4th Line, and an Ens. in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 47, 48. Also Clinton Pap., 2. 519, 520; and 4. 5) He may have served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 87) His service in Col. Smith's Regt. was from Bridge Hampton. (G. 29) The record in the 4th Line states that he d. Oct., or Dec., 7, 1778. (" Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," 1. 211) If he served in Conn., he d. Jan. 25, 1778. (G. 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

CONKLING THOMAS 6, MAJ. (Thomas 5, Henry 4, John 3, Capt. John 2, John 1)—From Aquebogue, in Southold. On Oct. 16, 1776, Col. Henry B. Livingston wrote, from Saybrook, that Maj. Thomas Conkling, and others, had been thought to be disaffected; but profess themselves to be friendly. (A. 18. See also Pages 118, 119) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) His title probably came from the Colonial service.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) This, however, may relate to Thomas 5.

He was b.————; m., Aug. 10, 1786, Hannah Demmon; d. Nov. 12, 1789. It is stated that his wife, Hannah, d. Dec. 6, 1785. This might have been Anna Hallock who, on Oct. 16, 1777, m. Thomas Conkling, the title of Maj. being omitted. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) His sons were: Thomas 7, bapt., in 1787, as Prince Thomas, and later known as Thomas P.; and Jonathan Dimon 7, bapt. in 1790, and later known as Dimon. (Rev. Charles E. Craven)

CONKLING THOMAS 5 (Thomas 4, Timothy 3, 2, John 1; brother of David, above)—From Huntington to Conn. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's " Huntington Address "—1876) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) In 1780, with others, he was taken in a wood-boat on L. I Sound, and imprisoned at Hartford. It was stated that he would aid the American cause, if liberated.

Refugees of 1776
from L I to CT
by Mather
1913

DAINS PETER 2 (John 1)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept., 1776, with three in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete (C. 94); also, Southold to Guilford, Sept. and Oct., 1776, with nine passengers, by Capt. David Landon (C. 164) The second named reference states that he was from Shelter Island or Southold. It was probably the latter. Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 5; under 16, 3. (A. 55) Hon. Henry P. Hedges thought he was from Bridge Hampton; the name being common there, and two who bore it having signed the Woolworth Agreement of 1787. (H. 34) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

John 3 Dains, son of Peter 2, is said to have m. Susan Stevens, Nov. 21, 1777. He d. aged 34, and is probably buried at Southold. Peter Dains 4, son of John 3, b. at Guilford, Conn., Oct. 14, 1780; m. Nancy Jayne; d. July 20, 1864. He is buried in the Old Parish Burying Ground at Patchogue, L. I. Nelson 5, son of Peter 4, b. at Oakdale, L. I., Aug. 13, 1811; m. Nov. 26, 1831, Eliza, dau. of Jonathan Smith; d. Apr. 8, 1885. He lived at Blue Point, L. I.; and is buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery, Patchogue. Among his children were Thomas 6 and Ruth Amelia 6.

Thomas 6, b. at Patchogue, Jan. 12, 1835; m. Sept. 16, 1855, Sarah Smith, dau. of John Bunyan Hallock; d. Feb. 13, 1910. His son, William Thomas 7, b. at Blue Point, Mar. 12, 1859; m. June 12, 1881, Sarah Terry, dau. of Albert Thompson Moger. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue; and has a son, Albert Spencer 8, b. Mar. 22, 1898.

Ruth Amelia 6, b. at Blue Point, Nov. 14, 1846; m. Dec. 2, 1866, George D., son of Daniel G. and Charlotte, Gerard; d. Aug. 11, 1899. Her son, Wilmot Davison Gerard, b., at Patchogue, Oct. 4, 1875; m. Oct. 4, 1899, Lilly May, dau. of William H. and Nancy Parsons. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue.

DARROW—George 1 came to New London, Conn., between 1675 and 1680. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 264) He had sons: Christopher 2, bapt. Dec. 1, 1678, m. Elizabeth Packer; George 2, bapt. Oct. 17, 1680, m. (1) Mary , m. (2) Elizabeth Marshall; Nicholas 2, bapt. May 20, 1683. (Caulkins, p. 347)

George 1 m. Mary ; d. in 1698. Nicholas 2, m. Millicent, dau. of Thomas Beebe. His son, Nicholas 3, b. Mar. 9, 1731; m. Mary Griffin. George 3, son of Christopher 2, b. Aug. 11, 1706. (Miss Lucretia W. Smith)

DARROW JOHN (Perhaps a son of Nicholas 3 or George 3)—From Southold to Guilford, Sept., 1776, with five in the family, by Capt. Jasper Griffing. (C. 59) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

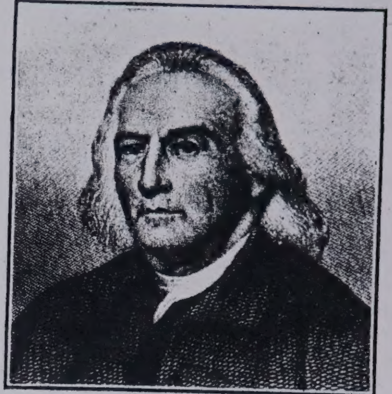
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55)

John Darrow, of Southampton, b. in 1739; d. aged 90. (Griffin's "Journal" p. 95) He may have been a son of Major Christopher Darrow, of the French and Indian War, who lived in the North Parish, Norwich, Conn.; or, of Elder Zadoc Darrow who lived at Waterford, near Norwich. The name is common in New London to-day. The late Capt. Leavitt Darrow, of Thomaston, Conn., may have been a relative of John Darrow.

DAVENPORT—This Family, in America, is from Rev. John 1, b. in Coventry, Eng., in 1597. In 1637, he arrived at Boston in the "Hestor," and settled in New Haven in 1638. He was pastor of the First Church. He m. Elizabeth Wooley; and they d. Mar. 15, 1669, and Sept., 1676, respectively. His son, John 2, b. in 1635, in London, came to New Haven in 1639; and, in 1666, removed to Boston, where he d. in 1676. He m. Abigail, dau. of Abraham Pierson. Rev. John 3, b. in Boston, in 1669; graduated at Harvard, in 1687, and was ordained at Stamford, Conn., in 1694, where he continued as Pastor until his death, Feb. 5, 1731. By his first wife, Mrs. Martha (Gould) Selleck, he had seven children; one of whom, Martha, m. Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, the first President of Dartmouth College. By his second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth (Morris) Maltby, he had sons; Col. Abraham 4, and Rev. James 4. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 270, 271. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 61 et seq.)

Col. Abraham Davenport 4, (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b. at [illegible] graduated from Yale, in 1732. He m. (1) in 1750, Eliza-

beth Huntington; (2) Mrs. Martha Fitch. He became Judge; and, in his later life, was a Member of the Conn. Senate, during which time he distinguished himself by an act of which Whittier wrote:



Ab,m Davenport

On the memorable "dark day," May 17, 1780, when in his place in the Senate chamber, he declined to show the fear which prevailed among his colegislators. To a proposition to adjourn he replied: "I am against adjournment. The Day of Judgment is either approaching or it is not. If it is not, there is no cause for adjournment; if it is, I choose to be found doing my duty. I wish, therefore, that candles may be brought." (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 381–383. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 69 et seq.)

Rev. James Davenport 4 (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b., at Stamford, in 1716; graduated from Yale, in 1732; ordained as the fourth pastor at Southold, L. I., Oct. 26, 1738; and dismissed in 1746. (Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address" — 1876. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 397) He was a friend of the Evangelist Ferris, and a leader in the "New Light" Movement. (Page 151)

DAVENPORT JAMES 5 (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—On Sept. 26, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for his wife and his effects. (F. 17) He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and probably in Conn. (G. 88)

DAVENPORT JOHN 5, REV. (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—Probably a Refugee. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 119) Having recently graduated from Princeton, he was ordained, in June, 1774, by the Presbytery in East Hampton, L. I., and was directed to supply the Churches of Mattituck and Cutchogue alternately until the next stated meeting. He continued to supply them for two years. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16)

On Dec. 28, 1775, he m. the Wid. of Rev. Nehemiah Barker, the ceremony being performed by Rev. John Storrs. He was then 23 years of age, and his wife's oldest daughter was 20. Prime tells us that "notwithstanding the disparity in their ages" this proved a happy marriage. After leaving Mattituck and Cutchogue, in 1776, he continued for several years within the bounds of Suffolk Presbytery, and then removed to Deerfield, N. J. He died at Lysander, N. Y., July 13, 1821. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 117, 150, 319. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 321. Also Huntington's "Stamford," p. 386)

A John Davenport appears in the Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

DAVIS—An Eben, or Evan, appears in the Southold Rec., 1683–1712. He d. in 1719. His son, Silvanus, b. in 1698; m. (1) Mary Moore, (2) Mary Gillam; d. in 1781. Eben probably had Benjamin, and others. (Moore's "Index," p. 76) It may have been this Benjamin who came from Scotland. (Steiner's "Guilford etc." p. 138) John was an early settler in Brookhaven. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

DAVIS BENJAMIN ( )—From Southold, probably, to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, his effects were transported to Guilford. (C. 37) He d. at Southold, June 10, 1805, aged 76. (Salmon Rec.) He served in the 2d Line, Pawling's and Dubois' Levies; and he may have served in the 4th Orange. (G. 44, 59, 61, 73) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

DAVIS DANIEL ( )—From Brookhaven to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with 12 in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was in Col. Smith's Regt., and in the 7th Co. (G. 7, 35); also in the 1st Line, Additional Corps, and in Pawling's Levies. (G. 43, 54, 61) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 88) He may have been the Daniel Davis who

DAINS PETER 2 (John 1)—From Southold to Guilford, in Sept., 177[illegible] with three in the family, by Capt. Thomas Leete (C. 94); also, Southold t[illegible] Guilford, Sept. and Oct., 1776, with nine passengers, by Capt. David Landon (C. 164) The second named reference states that he was from Shelter Island or Southold. It was probably the latter. Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 3. Females—above 16, 5; under 16, 3. (A. 55) Hon. Henry P. Hedges thought he was from Bridge Hampton; the name being common there, and two who bore it having signed the Woolworth Agreement of 1787. (H. 34) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

John 3 Dains, son of Peter 2, is said to have m. Susan Stevens, Nov. 21, 1777. He d. aged 34, and is probably buried at Southold. Peter Dains 4, son of John 3, b. at Guilford, Conn., Oct. 14, 1780; m. Nancy Jayne; d. July 20, 1864. He is buried in the Old Parish Burying Ground at Patchogue, L. I. Nelson 5, son of Peter 4, b. at Oakdale, L. I., Aug. 13, 1811; m. Nov. 26, 1831, Eliza, dau. of Jonathan Smith; d. Apr. 8, 1885. He lived at Blue Point, L. I.; and is buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery, Patchogue. Among his children were Thomas 6 and Ruth Amelia 6.

Thomas 6, b. at Patchogue, Jan. 12, 1835; m. Sept. 16, 1855, Sarah Smith, dau. of John Bunyan Hallock; d. Feb. 13, 1910. His son, William Thomas 7, b. at Blue Point, Mar. 12, 1859; m. June 12, 1881, Sarah Terry, dau. of Albert Thompson Moger. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue; and has a son, Albert Spencer 8, b. Mar. 22, 1898.

Ruth Amelia 6, b. at Blue Point, Nov. 14, 1846; m. Dec. 2, 1866, George D., son of Daniel G. and Charlotte, Gerard; d. Aug. 11, 1899. Her son, Wilmot Davison Gerard, b., at Patchogue, Oct. 4, 1875; m. Oct. 4, 1899, Lilly May, dau. of William H. and Nancy Parsons. He now (1912) lives at Patchogue.

DARROW—George 1 came to New London, Conn., between 1675 and 1680. (Caulkins' "New London," p. 264) He had sons: Christopher 2, bapt. Dec. 1, 1678, m. Elizabeth Packer; George 2, bapt. Oct. 17, 1680, m. (1) Mary , m. (2) Elizabeth Marshall; Nicholas 2, bapt. May 20, 1683. (Caulkins, p. 347)

George 1 m. Mary ; d. in 1698. Nicholas 2, m. Millicent, dau. of Thomas Beebe. His son, Nicholas 3, b. Mar. 9, 1731; m. Mary Griffin. George 3, son of Christopher 2, b. Aug. 11, 1706. (Miss Lucretia W. Smith)

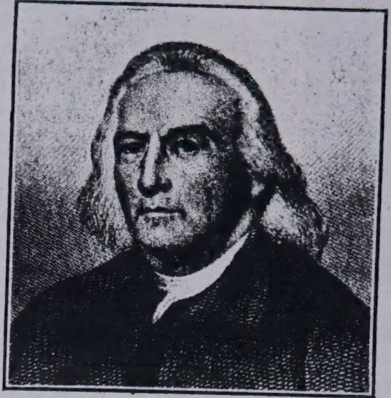
DARROW JOHN (Perhaps a son of Nicholas 3 or George 3)—From Southold to Guilford, Sept., 1776, with five in the family, by Capt. Jasper Griffing. (C. 59) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 12)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 55)

John Darrow, of Southampton, b. in 1739; d. aged 90. (Griffin's "Journal" p. 95) He may have been a son of Major Christopher Darrow, of the French and Indian War, who lived in the North Parish, Norwich, Conn.; or, of Elder Zadoc Darrow who lived at Waterford, near Norwich. The name is common in New London to-day. The late Capt. Leavitt Darrow, of Thomaston, Conn., may have been a relative of John Darrow.

DAVENPORT—This Family, in America, is from Rev. John 1, b. in Coventry, Eng., in 1597. In 1637, he arrived at Boston in the "Hestor," and settled in New Haven in 1638. He was pastor of the First Church. He m. Elizabeth Wooley; and they d. Mar. 15, 1669, and Sept., 1676, respectively. His son, John 2, b. in 1635, in London, came to New Haven in 1639; and, in 1666, removed to Boston, where he d. in 1676. He m. Abigail, dau. of Abraham Pierson. Rev. John 3, b. in Boston, in 1669; graduated at Harvard, in 1687, and was ordained at Stamford, Conn., in 1694, where he continued as Pastor until his death, Feb. 5, 1731. By his first wife, Mrs. Martha (Gould) Selleck, he had seven children; one of whom, Martha, m. Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, the first President of Dartmouth College. By his second wife, Mrs. Elizabeth (Morris) Maltby, he had sons; Col. Abraham 4, and Rev. James 4. (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 270, 271. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 61 et seq.)

Col. Abraham Davenport 4, (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b. at [illegible] graduated from Yale, in 1732. He m. (1) in 1750, Elizabeth Huntington; (2) Mrs. Martha Fitch. He became Judge; and, in his later life, was a Member of the Conn. Senate, during which time he distinguished himself by an act of which Whittier wrote:



Ab,m Davenport

> On the memorable "dark day," May 17, 1780, when in his place in the Senate chamber, he declined to show the fear which prevailed among his colegislators. To a proposition to adjourn he replied: "I am against adjournment. The Day of Judgment is either approaching or it is not. If it is not, there is no cause for adjournment; if it is, I choose to be found doing my duty. I wish, therefore, that candles may be brought." (Huntington's "Stamford," pp. 381-383. Also "Picturesque Stamford," p. 69 et seq.)

Rev. James Davenport 4 (Rev. John 3, John 2, Rev. John 1) b., at Stamford, in 1716; graduated from Yale, in 1732; ordained as the fourth pastor at Southold, L. I., Oct. 26, 1738; and dismissed in 1746. (Hedges' "Bridge Hampton Address"—1876. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 397) He was a friend of the Evangelist Ferris, and a leader in the "New Light" Movement. (Page 151)

DAVENPORT JAMES 5 (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—On Sept. 26, 1780, he was permitted to go to L. I. for his wife and his effects. (F. 17) He served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and probably in Conn. (G. 88)

DAVENPORT JOHN 5, REV. (Son of Rev. James 4, above)—Probably a Refugee. (Craven's "Mattituck," p. 119) Having recently graduated from Princeton, he was ordained, in June, 1774, by the Presbytery in East Hampton, L. I., and was directed to supply the Churches of Mattituck and Cutchogue alternately until the next stated meeting. He continued to supply them for two years. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 16)

On Dec. 28, 1775, he m. the Wid. of Rev. Nehemiah Barker, the ceremony being performed by Rev. John Storrs. He was then 23 years of age, and his wife's oldest daughter was 20. Prime tells us that "notwithstanding the disparity in their ages" this proved a happy marriage. After leaving Mattituck and Cutchogue, in 1776, he continued for several years within the bounds of Suffolk Presbytery, and then removed to Deerfield, N. J. He died at Lysander, N. Y., July 13, 1821. (Craven's "Mattituck," pp. 117, 150, 319. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 321. Also Huntington's "Stamford," p. 386)

A John Davenport appears in the Census of 1776, in Southold: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55)

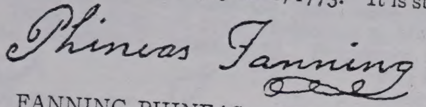
DAVIS—An Eben, or Evan, appears in the Southold Rec., 1683–1712. He d. in 1719. His son, Silvanus, b. in 1698; m. (1) Mary Moore, (2) Mary Gillam; d. in 1781. Eben probably had Benjamin, and others. (Moore's "Index," p. 76) It may have been this Benjamin who came from Scotland. (Steiner's "Guilford etc." p. 138) John was an early settler in Brookhaven. (Mr. William S. Pelletreau)

DAVIS BENJAMIN ( )—From Southold, probably, to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, his effects were transported to Guilford. (C. 37) He d. at Southold, June 10, 1805, aged 76. (Salmon Rec.) He served in the 2d Line, Pawling's and Dubois' Levies; and he may have served in the 4th Orange. (G. 44, 59, 61, 73) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12)

DAVIS DANIEL ( )—From Brookhaven to Guilford. In Sept., 1776, with 12 in the family, he was brought over by Capt. Thomas Leete. (C. 94) He was in Col. Smith's Regt., and in the 7th Co. (G. 7, 35); also in the 1st Line, Additional Corps, and in Pawling's Levies. (G. 43, 54, 61) He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 88) He may have been the Daniel Davis who

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. at Smithtown, Aug. 2, 1724. He m. (1) Jan. 12, 1749, Mehitable Wells, who was b. Oct. 7, [illegible] d. June 4, 1778. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He m. (2) Mar. 7, 1779, [illegible] Wid. of John Hubbard. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) She was a dau. of B[illegible] and Keziah Terrill; and was b. in 1735, d. Sept. 18, 1806, aged 71. (T[illegible] stone at Mattituck) Col. Phineas Fanning d. at Westhampton, Ju[illegible] 1796. (Tombstone, Old Parish Cemetery, Jamesport, L. I.)

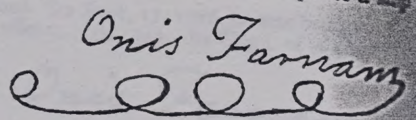
According to the Mattituck Ch. Rec., these children of Col. Fanning [illegible] bapt.: Esther 5, Aug. 30, 1752; Nathaniel 5, May 18, 1755; William 5, [illegible] 29, 1764; Mehitable 5, June 6, 1773. It is stated that he had a son, Phineas [illegible] who had sons: William 6, of N[illegible] York; and P. W. 6, of Wilming[illegible]ton, N. C. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 241. Also No. 39, pp. 14[illegible]-148, Vol. 1. Fanning Gen.)



FANNING PHINEAS 5, SERJT. (Jonathan 4, 3, Edmund 2, 1)—called "of Conn.," probably because most of his time was spent there. He served in Conn. (G. 89. Also Conn. Hist'l Collections, 8. 216)

He was b. at Groton, Conn., Nov. 16, 1743; m. Zerviah Stanton. (Fanning Gen.)

FARNAM ONIS, CAPT.—To Guilford. On Sept. 17, 1776, he was brought over, with his wife, two children and effects. (C. 34) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he brought, from L. I. to Killingworth, part of the effects of Jeremiah Rogers (C. 208); and, same month, from Southampton to Killingworth, part of the effects of Uriah Rogers. (C. 209)



FIELD JOHN—On Dec. 24, 1776, by approval of the Authorities of Conn., the Committee of Safety paid his claim for services and expenses in transporting people and stock from L. I to Conn. (A. 25) On Oct. 8, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton from S. E. Precinct, N. Y., asking permission for his wife and the wife of Dr. Joseph Crane to go, with a Flag, from Stamford to Oyster Bay, or Mosquito Cove, as they both had aged and infirm parents on the Island; and also considerable property. (Clinton Pap., 7. 387) A John Field served in Conn. (G. 89)

The Census of East Hampton, in 1776, contained a John Field, under 50 years old, and his wife, over 16. (A. 52)

FILER THOMAS—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in the 4th Regt. of the Line from Nov. 21, 1776, to Oct. 31, 1777. (B. 40. G. 47, 48) The family tradition is that he was killed by a fellow soldier, at Poughkeepsie; or by a friend, while duck hunting. His Wid. and children, as Refugees to Conn., were paid £6, through David Gelston, Jan. 7, 1778. (C. 5. No. 104) Among his sons was Zephaniah Filer, of Troy, N. Y. (B. 40)

Samuel Filer (or Fyler, as it was then spelled) came to East Hampton some 30 years after the settlement of the Town, and his was the only family of that name that ever lived there. He had two sons, Zephaniah and Thomas. The former moved to Troy, N. Y., where his descendants now live. Thomas lived and died at East Hampton. But two of his descendants now live in East Hampton, Henry C. and his son Hugh; and they have no knowledge of their ancestor, Thomas, having been a Refugee. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner, also of East Hampton, confirms Mr. Dayton in the statement that Thomas returned to that place and died there. See also Hedges'. "East Hampton," p. 272.

Evidently, there were two of the name—Thomas Filer. A Thomas Filer was a pensioner in 1833, age 79. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) The Census of 1776 shows a Thomas Filer, under 50 years old, and probably his wife; with 2 males and 3 females, all under 16. (A. 52)

FILEY JAMES—On Mar. 6, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. after some money. (F. 50)

FLOYD—The members of this Family come from Richard 1, the emigrant [illegible] Brecon, in Brecknockshire, Wales, to Setauket, in Brookhaven, in 1656. He m. Susannah ————; d., about 1700. Among his children were: [illegible] Richard 2, below; and Susannah 2, m. Edmund (1st) 3 Smith (Adam 2, [illegible] Richard 1—Bull. See Smith). Col. Richard 2, b. May 12, 1665; m. Margaret, or Martha, dau. of Matthias 1 Nicoll (see Nicoll); d. Feb. 28, 1728. He had several children, among whom: Nicoll 3, below; and Charity 3, m. Benjamin 3 Nicoll (see Nicoll). Nicoll 3, b. Aug. 27, 1705; m. Tabitha 4 Smith (Jonathan 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith); d. Mar. 8, 1753. He lived at Mastic, where he was a farmer on an extensive scale. He had eight children, of whom: Ruth 4, the eldest, m. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (see Woodhull); Gen. William 4, the eldest son, below; Richard 4, below; Charity 4, m. Ezra L'Hommedieu (see L'Hommedieu); Tabitha 4, below; and Katharine 4, m. Col. Thomas Thomas. (See Thomas)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 431–434. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 37 and 27. 5) Richard 4 had David Richard 5, who was permitted to take the name of Floyd-Jones. (N. Y. Laws of Mar. 14, 1788, and Apr. 8, 1795) Tabitha 4 was the second wife of Daniel 3 Smith. (Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith) After his death, Jan. 13, 1763, she m. Daniel Reeve. (See Reeve) Her will is given below:

In the name of God, Amen. I Tabitha Reeve of Smith Town in Suffolk County and State of New York being of sound mind and memory and Considering the uncertainty of this transitory life do therefore make and publish this my last will and testament in manner following this is to say:

First I give unto my nephew John Floyd the sum of three hundred pounds lawfull money of New York

Also I give unto my nephew Thomas Floyd the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto John Smith son of Epenetus Smith the sum of fifty pounds and my silver mug

Also I give unto Thomas Smith son of Moses Smith the sum of one hundred pounds

Also I give unto Henry Nicoll son of Henry Nicoll the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto William Smith son of Hugh Smith the sum of fifty pounds

Also I give unto my niece Glorianer Hobson the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Eliza Smith wife of Richard Smith the sum of ten pounds

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of General John Smith the sum of one hundred pounds my chest upon chest of Drawers my best bed and furniture and my large and small Silver Spoons

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of Micah Smith the Sum of Sixty pounds

Also my plane frame Looking Glass my silver pepper box and porringer and my wearing apparrel & linnen and my third best bed and furniture & my wearing apparrel it is my will should be divided between her and her daughter Cornelia at her discretion

Also I give unto my niece Cornelia Smith Daughter of Micah Smith the sum of three hundred pounds Also my second best bed and furniture and a Seal Skin Trunk with the Contents

Also I give unto Elizabeth wife of John Floyd my easy sitting chair and close stool

Also I give unto Margaret Hazard the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Hezekiah Daniel & Elbert Smith sons of Micah Smith and to Maria Daughter of Micah Smith each of them respectively the sum of one hundred pounds

Also it is my will that all my Stock and Houshold furniture not otherwise disposed of in this my will should be sold by my Executors hereinafter Named and that all the rest and residue of my estate after the above legacies being paid and my Just debts and funeral Charges well and truly paid and discharged I give unto the Hands of my Executors to be by them applied to the education use and Benifit of the sons and daughters of Micah Smith as to them shall seem fit and expedient Authorizing the legacies to Elizabeth wife of Micah and her children as from time to time shall seem expedient to my Executors to be paid by them at their discretion

Lastly I do Nominate and appoint my nephew John Floyd my friends Epenetus Smith and Benjamin B. Blydenburgh Executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former and other wills by me made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the fourth day of July in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and ten Tabitha Reeve (L. S.)

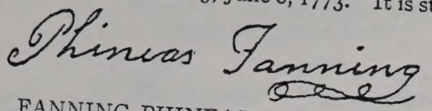
Signed Sealed published and declared by the said Tabitha Reeve as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us

Daniel W. Kissam
Woodhull Smith
Lewis Weeks

of 1776 from
LD to CT 1913

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. at Smithtown, Aug. 2, 1724. He m. (1) Jan. 12, 1749, Mehitable Wells, who was b. Oct. 7, 1728, d. June 4, 1778. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He m. (2) Mar. 7, 1779, Mary, Wid. of John Hubbard. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) She was a dau. of Barnabas and Keziah Terrill; and was b. in 1735, d. Sept. 18, 1806, aged 71. (Tombstone at Mattituck) Col. Phineas Fanning d. at Westhampton, June 2, 1796. (Tombstone, Old Parish Cemetery, Jamesport, L. I.)

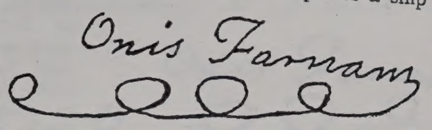
According to the Mattituck Ch. Rec., these children of Col. Fanning were bapt.: Esther 5, Aug. 30, 1752; Nathaniel 5, May 18, 1755; William 5, July 29, 1764; Mehitable 5, June 6, 1773. It is stated that he had a son, Phineas 5, who had sons: William 6, of New York; and P. W. 6, of Wilmington, N. C. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 241. Also No. 39, pp. 144–148, Vol. 1. Fanning Gen.)



FANNING PHINEAS 5, SERJT. (Jonathan 4, 3, Edmund 2, 1)—called "of Conn.," probably because most of his time was spent there. He served in Conn. (G. 89. Also Conn. Hist'l Collections, 8. 216)

He was b. at Groton, Conn., Nov. 16, 1743; m. Zerviah Stanton. (Fanning Gen.)

FARNAM ONIS, CAPT.—To Guilford. On Sept. 17, 1776, he was brought over, with his wife, two children and effects. (C. 34) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he brought, from L. I. to Killingworth, part of the effects of Jeremiah Rogers (C. 208); and, same month, from Southampton to Killingworth, part of the effects of Uriah Rogers. (C. 209)



FIELD JOHN—On Dec. 24, 1776, by approval of the Authorities of Conn., the Committee of Safety paid his claim for services and expenses in transporting people and stock from L. I to Conn. (A. 25) On Oct. 8, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton from S. E. Precinct, N. Y., asking permission for his wife and the wife of Dr. Joseph Crane to go, with a Flag, from Stamford to Oyster Bay, or Mosquito Cove, as they both had aged and infirm parents on the Island; and also considerable property. (Clinton Pap., 7. 387) A John Field served in Conn. (G. 89)

The Census of East Hampton, in 1776, contained a John Field, under 50 years old, and his wife, over 16. (A. 52)

→ FILER THOMAS—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in the 4th Regt. of the Line from Nov. 21, 1776, to Oct. 31, 1777. (B. 40. G. 47, 48) The family tradition is that he was killed by a fellow soldier, at Poughkeepsie; or by a friend, while duck hunting. His Wid. and children, as Refugees to Conn., were paid £6, through David Gelston, Jan. 7, 1778. (C. 5. No. 104) Among his sons was Zephaniah Filer, of Troy, N. Y. (B. 40)

Samuel Filer (or Fyler, as it was then spelled) came to East Hampton some 30 years after the settlement of the Town, and his was the only family of that name that ever lived there. He had two sons, Zephaniah and Thomas. The former moved to Troy, N. Y., where his descendants now live. Thomas lived and died at East Hampton. But two of his descendants now live in East Hampton, Henry C. and his son Hugh; and they have no knowledge of their ancestor, Thomas, having been a Refugee. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner, also of East Hampton, confirms Mr. Dayton in the statement that Thomas returned to that place and died there. See also Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 272.

Evidently, there were two of the name—Thomas Filer. A Thomas Filer was a pensioner in 1833, age 79. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) The Census of 1776 shows a Thomas Filer, under 50 years old, and probably his wife; with 2 males and 3 females, all under 16. (A. 52)

FILEY JAMES—On Mar. 6, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. after some money. (F. 50)

FLOYD—The members of this Family come from Richard 1, the emigrant from Brecon, in Brecknockshire, Wales, to Setauket, in Brookhaven, in 1656. He m. Susannah ———; d., about 1700. Among his children were: Col. Richard 2, below; and Susannah 2, m. Edmund (1st) 3 Smith (Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith). Col. Richard 2, b. May 12, 1665; m. Margaret, or Martha, dau. of Matthias 1 Nicoll (see Nicoll); d. Feb. 28, 1728. He had several children, among whom: Nicoll 3, below; and Charity 3, m. Benjamin 3 Nicoll (see Nicoll). Nicoll 3, b. Aug. 27, 1705; m. Tabitha 4 Smith (Jonathan 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith); d. Mar. 8, 1753. He lived at Mastic, where he was a farmer on an extensive scale. He had eight children, of whom: Ruth 4, the eldest, m. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (see Woodhull); Gen. William 4, the eldest son, below; Richard 4, below; Charity 4, m. Ezra L'Hommedieu (see L'Hommedieu); Tabitha 4, below; and Katharine 4, m. Col. Thomas Thomas. (See Thomas)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 431–434. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 37 and 27. 5) Richard 4 had David Richard 5, who was permitted to take the name of Floyd-Jones. (N. Y. Laws of Mar. 14, 1788, and Apr. 8, 1795) Tabitha 4 was the second wife of Daniel 3 Smith. (Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith) After his death, Jan. 13, 1763, she m. Daniel Reeve. (See Reeve) Her will is given below:

In the name of God, Amen. I Tabitha Reeve of Smith Town in Suffolk County and State of New York being of sound mind and memory and Considering the uncertainty of this transitory life do therefore make and publish this my last will and testament in manner following this is to say:

First I give unto my nephew John Floyd the sum of three hundred pounds lawfull money of New York

Also I give unto my nephew Thomas Floyd the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto John Smith son of Epenetus Smith the sum of fifty pounds and my silver mug

Also I give unto Thomas Smith son of Moses Smith the sum of one hundred pounds

Also I give unto Henry Nicoll son of Henry Nicoll the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto William Smith son of Hugh Smith the sum of fifty pounds

Also I give unto my niece Glorianer Hobson the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Eliza Smith wife of Richard Smith the sum of ten pounds

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of General John Smith the sum of one hundred pounds my chest upon chest of Drawers my best bed and furniture and my large and small Silver Spoons

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of Micah Smith the Sum of Sixty pounds

Also my plane frame Looking Glass my silver pepper box and porringer and my wearing apparrel & linnen and my third best bed and furniture & my wearing apparrel it is my will should be divided between her and her daughter Cornelia at her discretion

Also I give unto my niece Cornelia Smith Daughter of Micah Smith the sum of three hundred pounds Also my second best bed and furniture and a Seal Skin Trunk with the Contents

Also I give unto Elizabeth wife of John Floyd my easy sitting chair and close stool

Also I give unto Margaret Hazard the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Hezekiah Daniel & Elbert Smith sons of Micah Smith and to Maria Daughter of Micah Smith each of them respectively the sum of one hundred pounds

Also it is my will that all my Stock and Houshold furniture not otherwise disposed of in this my will should be sold by my Executors hereinafter Named and that all the rest and residue of my estate after the above legacies being paid and my Just debts and funeral Charges well and truly paid and discharged I give unto the Hands of my Executors to be by them applied to the education use and Benifit of the sons and daughters of Micah Smith as to them shall seem fit and expedient Authorizing the legacies to Elizabeth wife of Micah and her children as from time to time shall seem expedient to my Executors to be paid by them at their discretion

Lastly I do Nominate and appoint my nephew John Floyd my friends Epenetus Smith and Benjamin B. Blydenburgh Executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former and other wills by me made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the fourth day of July in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and ten — Tabitha Reeve (L. S.)

Signed Sealed published and declared by the said Tabitha Reeve as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us

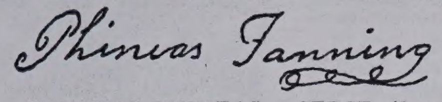
Daniel W. Kissam
Woodhull Smith
Lewis Weeks

[illegible]

[illegible]

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. at Smithtown, Aug. 2, 1724. He m. (1) Jan. 12, 1749, Mehitable Wells, who was b. Oct. 7, 1728, d. June 4, 1778. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) He m. (2) Mar. 7, 1779, Mary, Wid. of John Hubbard. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.) She was a dau. of Barnabas and Keziah Terrill; and was b. in 1735, d. Sept. 18, 1806, aged 71. (Tombstone at Mattituck) Col. Phineas Fanning d. at Westhampton, June 2, 1796. (Tombstone, Old Parish Cemetery, Jamesport, L. I.)

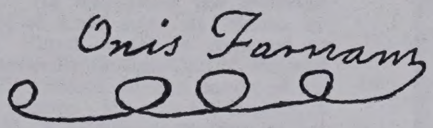
According to the Mattituck Ch. Rec., these children of Col. Fanning were bapt.: Esther 5, Aug. 30, 1752; Nathaniel 5, May 18, 1755; William 5, July 29, 1764; Mehitable 5, June 6, 1773. It is stated that he had a son, Phineas 5, who had sons: William 6, of New York; and P. W. 6, of Wilmington, N. C. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 241. Also No. 39, pp. 144–148, Vol. 1. Fanning Gen.)



FANNING PHINEAS 5, SERJT. (Jonathan 4, 3, Edmund 2, 1)—called "of Conn.," probably because most of his time was spent there. He served in Conn. (G. 89. Also Conn. Hist'l Collections, 8. 216)

He was b. at Groton, Conn., Nov. 16, 1743; m. Zerviah Stanton. (Fanning Gen.)

FARNAM ONIS, CAPT.—To Guilford. On Sept. 17, 1776, he was brought over, with his wife, two children and effects. (C. 34) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he brought, from L. I. to Killingworth, part of the effects of Jeremiah Rogers (C. 208); and, same month, from Southampton to Killingworth, part of the effects of Uriah Rogers. (C. 209)



FIELD JOHN—On Dec. 24, 1776, by approval of the Authorities of Conn., the Committee of Safety paid his claim for services and expenses in transporting people and stock from L. I to Conn. (A. 25) On Oct. 8, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton from S. E. Precinct, N. Y., asking permission for his wife and the wife of Dr. Joseph Crane to go, with a Flag, from Stamford to Oyster Bay, or Mosquito Cove, as they both had aged and infirm parents on the Island; and also considerable property. (Clinton Pap., 7. 387) A John Field served in Conn. (G. 89)

The Census of East Hampton, in 1776, contained a John Field, under 50 years old, and his wife, over 16. (A. 52)

FILER THOMAS—From East Hampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served in the 4th Regt. of the Line from Nov. 21, 1776, to Oct. 31, 1777. (B. 40. G. 47, 48) The family tradition is that he was killed by a fellow soldier, at Poughkeepsie; or by a friend, while duck hunting. His Wid. and children, as Refugees to Conn., were paid £6, through David Gelston, Jan. 7, 1778. (C. 5. No. 104) Among his sons was Zephaniah Filer, of Troy, N. Y. (B. 40)

Samuel Filer (or Fyler, as it was then spelled) came to East Hampton some 30 years after the settlement of the Town, and his was the only family of that name that ever lived there. He had two sons, Zephaniah and Thomas. The former moved to Troy, N. Y., where his descendants now live. Thomas lived and died at East Hampton. But two of his descendants now live in East Hampton, Henry C. and his son Hugh; and they have no knowledge of their ancestor, Thomas, having been a Refugee. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Mr. Jonathan T. Gardiner, also of East Hampton, confirms Mr. Dayton in the statement that Thomas returned to that place and died there. See also Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 272.

Evidently, there were two of the name—Thomas Filer. A Thomas Filer was a pensioner in 1833, age 79. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) The Census of 1776 shows a Thomas Filer, under 50 years old, and probably his wife; with 2 males and 3 females, all under 16. (A. 52)

FILEY JAMES—On Mar. 6, 1782, he was allowed to go to L. I. after some money. (F. 50)

FLOYD—The members of this Family come from Richard 1, the emigrant from Brecon, in Brecknockshire, Wales, to Setauket, in Brookhaven, in 1656. He m. Susannah ——————; d., about 1700. Among his children were: Col. Richard 2, below; and Susannah 2, m. Edmund (1st) 3 Smith (Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith). Col. Richard 2, b. May 12, 1665; m. Margaret, or Martha, dau. of Matthias 1 Nicoll (see Nicoll); d. Feb. 28, 1728. He had several children, among whom: Nicoll 3, below; and Charity 3, m. Benjamin 3 Nicoll (see Nicoll). Nicoll 3, b. Aug. 27, 1705; m. Tabitha 4 Smith (Jonathan 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith); d. Mar. 8, 1753. He lived at Mastic, where he was a farmer on an extensive scale. He had eight children, of whom: Ruth 4, the eldest, m. Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull (see Woodhull); Gen. William 4, the eldest son, below; Richard 4, below; Charity 4, m. Ezra L'Hommedieu (see L'Hommedieu); Tabitha 4, below; and Katharine 4, m. Col. Thomas Thomas. (See Thomas)—(Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 431–434. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 37 and 27. 5) Richard 4 had David Richard 5, who was permitted to take the name of Floyd-Jones. (N. Y. Laws of Mar. 14, 1788, and Apr. 8, 1795) Tabitha 4 was the second wife of Daniel 3 Smith. (Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull. See Smith) After his death, Jan. 13, 1763, she m. Daniel Reeve. (See Reeve) Her will is given below:

In the name of God, Amen. I Tabitha Reeve of Smith Town in Suffolk County and State of New York being of sound mind and memory and Considering the uncertainty of this transitory life do therefore make and publish this my last will and testament in manner following this is to say:

First I give unto my nephew John Floyd the sum of three hundred pounds lawfull money of New York

Also I give unto my nephew Thomas Floyd the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto John Smith son of Epenetus Smith the sum of fifty pounds and my silver mug

Also I give unto Thomas Smith son of Moses Smith the sum of one hundred pounds

Also I give unto Henry Nicoll son of Henry Nicoll the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto William Smith son of Hugh Smith the sum of fifty pounds

Also I give unto my niece Glorianer Hobson the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Eliza Smith wife of Richard Smith the sum of ten pounds

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of General John Smith the sum of one hundred pounds my chest upon chest of Drawers my best bed and furniture and my large and small Silver Spoons

Also I give unto Elizabeth Smith wife of Micah Smith the Sum of Sixty pounds

Also my plane frame Looking Glass my silver pepper box and porringer and my wearing apparrel & linnen and my third best bed and furniture & my wearing apparrel it is my will should be divided between her and her daughter Cornelia at her discretion

Also I give unto my niece Cornelia Smith Daughter of Micah Smith the sum of three hundred pounds Also my second best bed and furniture and a Seal Skin Trunk with the Contents

Also I give unto Elizabeth wife of John Floyd my easy sitting chair and close stool

Also I give unto Margaret Hazard the sum of two hundred pounds

Also I give unto Hezekiah Daniel & Elbert Smith sons of Micah Smith and to Maria Daughter of Micah Smith each of them respectively the sum of one hundred pounds

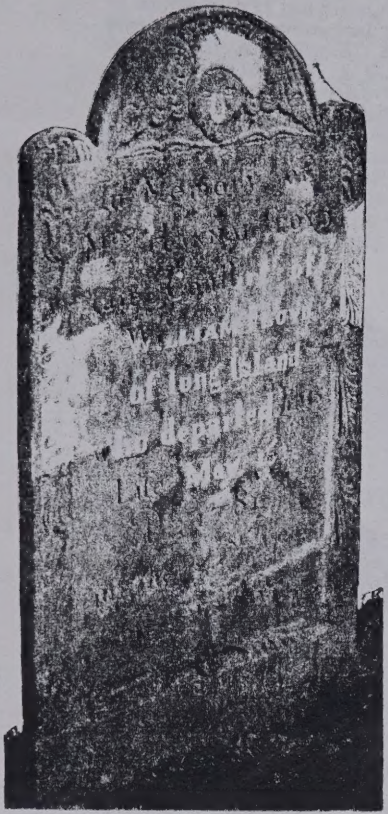
Also it is my will that all my Stock and Houshold furniture not otherwise disposed of in this my will should be sold by my Executors hereinafter Named and that all the rest and residue of my estate after the above legacies being paid and my Just debts and funeral Charges well and truly paid and discharged I give unto the Hands of my Executors to be by them applied to the education use and Benifit of the sons and daughters of Micah Smith as to them shall seem fit and expedient Authorizing the legacies to Elizabeth wife of Micah and her children as from time to time shall seem expedient to my Executors to be paid by them at their discretion

Lastly I do Nominate and appoint my nephew John Floyd my friends Epenetus Smith and Benjamin B. Blydenburgh Executors of this my last will and testament hereby revoking all former and other wills by me made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the fourth day of July in the year of our Lord One thousand eight hundred and ten Tabitha Reeve (L. S.)

Signed Sealed published and declared by the said Tabitha Reeve as and for her last will and testament in the presence of us

Daniel W. Kissam
Woodhull Smith
Lewis Weeks



MRS. HANNAH FLOYD, MORTIMER CEMETERY, MIDDLETOWN, CONN.

(Photographed specially for this work)

FLOYD HANNAH, MRS.—From Mastic to Middletown, Conn., in 1776, with her husband, Gen. William, below. She was Hannah Jones; b. about 1740; and the first wife of Gen. Floyd. She d. at Middletown. The inscription on her tombstone, in the Mortimer Cemetery, at Middletown, is this:

In Memory of Mrs. Hannah Floyd, the Consort of Mr. William Floyd of Long Island, who departed this Life May 16th A. D. 1781, In the 41st year of her Age.

FLOYD MARY 5 (Dau. of Gen. William, below). She went to Middletown, with her parents, in 1776. She was b. about 1764; m. Mar. 18, 1784, Col. Benjamin Tallmadge (See Tallmadge); d. June 3, 1805, in her 42d year.

FLOYD NICOLL 5, COL. (Son of Gen. William, below). He went to Middletown, with his parents, in 1776. He was given the ancestral estate of 4,000 acres at Mastic by Gen. Floyd when he removed to Westernville, Oneida Co., N. Y.; and it still remains in the hands of his descendants. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1798–1801 (Civil List); Treasurer of Suffolk Co., 1803–1834, and Surrogate of the same for six years.

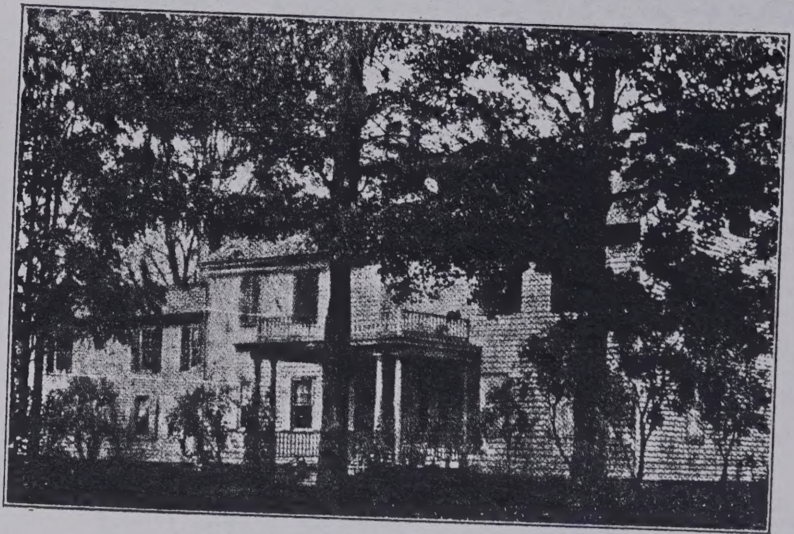
He was b. Oct. 4, 1762; m. Oct. 10, 1789, Phebe, dau. of David Gelston (See Gelston); d. Feb. 18, 1852. She was b. Sept. 2, 1770; d. Mar. 2, 1811. His children were: William 6, below; Kitty 6, b. in 1792, d. y.; Augustus 6, b. Nov. 28, 1796, was an eminent lawyer in N. Y. City, not m., d. Sept. 25, 1878; Mary 6, b. in 1799, m. John L. Ireland of N. Y. City, d. in 1880; David Gelston 6, below; Katharine 6, b. in 1804, not m., d. Nov. 14, 1854; John Gelston 6, below; and Julia 6, b. July 4, 1808, m. Dr. Edward Delafield, of N. Y. City, had five children, d. in 1880.

William 6, b. in 1790; m. (1) Julia Gould, (2) Jane Pillsmore; d. in 1885. He had nine children. He was the father of Elizabeth 7, who m. Admiral Montgomery Sicard, and who owns the old Homestead at Westernville, N. Y. David Gelston 6, b. May 1, 1802; m. Lydia Smith, of Manor St. George; d. Apr. 9, 1901 He lived at Greenport, L. I., and had large shipping interests there. His children were: Julia D. 7, m. Albert Delafield, of N. Y. City, son of Gen. Richard Delafield, and has a dau., Grace Floyd Delafield 8; Lydia S. 7, m. Frederick C. Prentiss, of Cleveland, O., and has daughters, Lydia Floyd Prentiss 8, and Frederica Carlotta Prentiss 8; Mary A. 7, who d., unmarried, in 1873; and Grace 7, who lives at Greenport. Frederick C. Prentiss (b. Feb. 21, 1843, d. Apr. 16, 1911) was a grandson of Hon. Samuel Prentiss, for 20 years a U. S. Senator from Vermont.

John Gelston 6, b. in 1806; m. Sarah, dau. of Gen. Joseph Kirkland, of Utica, N Y.; d. in 1881 He was twice a Member of the U. S. Congress. He had: Nicoll 7, below; Katharine 7, m. William B. Dana, of Utica, N. Y., editor of "Hunt's Merchant's Mag.;" John Gelston 7, m. (1) Julia F. Du

GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD — MASTIC, L. I.

(Loaned by Mr. Augustus Floyd)



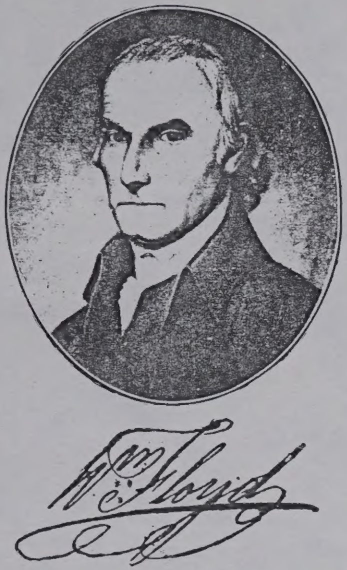
GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD — WESTERNVILLE, N. Y.

(Published by W. T. Crill)

B. Turner, a well known lawyer of N. Y. City; Augustus 7, below; and Richard 7, b. Jan. 22, 1851, d. Dec. 24, 1863. Nicoll 7, m. Cornelia Du Bois, and had: Nicoll 8, a broker living at Garden City, L. I.; and Marion 8, m. Dr. C. L. Lindley, and d. leaving one dau. Augustus 7, m. Emma R. Cooper, of Brooklyn, and has a son, Dr. Rolfe F. 8, of N. Y. City. Augustus 7 occupies a part of the original purchase, at Mastic. (Mrs. Julia D. Delafield. Mrs. Elizabeth F. Sicard. Mr. Augustus Floyd)

FLOYD WILLIAM 4, GEN. (Nicoll 3, Richard 2, 1)—From Mastic to Middletown, in 1776, with his wife Hannah, above, and family. He was Col. of the 1st Regt. of Suffolk Co., vice Platt Conkling, declined. (Page 88. Also G. 1) It has been asserted that his Regt. was at the Battle of L. I. (Page 40) Afterward, he had the title of Gen. in the Suffolk Co. Militia.

On his representation, and that of Ezra L'Hommedieu, the Conn. Council of Safety, May 29, 1778, gave Capt. David Landon a roving commission to seize the property of the enemy. (Page 222. Also D. 48) On June 10, 1779, Gen. Floyd's overseer, William Philips, was granted liberty to go to L. I. after certain property belonging to Gen. Floyd. (D. 30) On Apr. 19, 1780, Gen. Floyd memorialized the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., reciting that the Tories had taken possession of his property on L. I., and asking permission to send for such stock and effects as might be found; which was granted. (E. 46, 47) In 1780–1, he was one of the Comm'rs to procure Clothing for the Army. (Pages 94, 96) In 1781, he recommended that the goods of certain Refugees should be landed at Fairfield, Conn. (Page 192) From the Cont'l Cong., he wrote, Apr. 16, 1783, to Gov. Clinton that he should soon proceed to his former home on L. I. (Clinton Pap., 8. 138, 139) He was a frequent correspondent, and a confidential adviser, of the Governor. He was an Executor of Col. Josiah Smith's estate. (See Smith)



He was elected a Delegate to the First Prov'l Cong., in 1775. (Page 130) As a Member of the Cont'l Cong., 1774–1783, he signed the Secret Pact, of 1775 (Page 142); also the Declaration of Independence. (A. 60, 61. Also Civil List) He was in attendance at the Cong. when the Battle of L. I. was fought. (Page 173) He was also a Member of the U. S. House of Reps., 1789–1791. (Civil List)

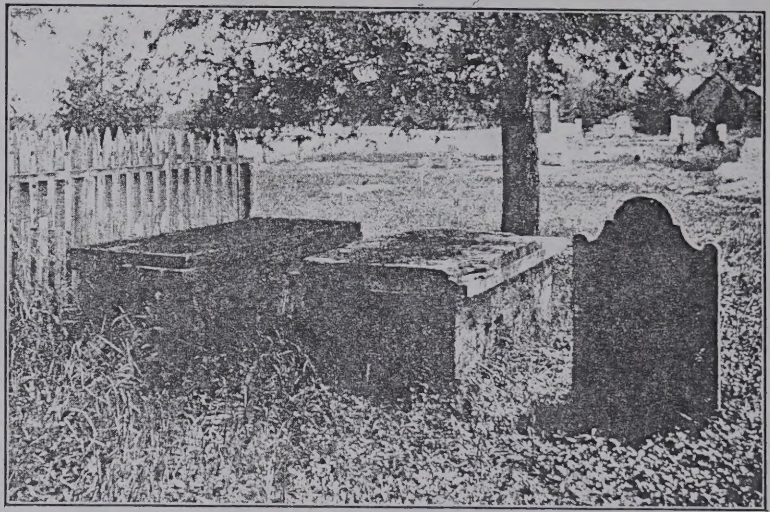
In the newly formed State of N. Y., he was made a Member of the Council of Safety, Oct. 7, 1777; and was President of the same for a time. He was a Member of the Council of Appointment, 1784–1787; Senator from the Southern Dist., 1777–1791 and 1808 (B. 43–48. Also Civil List); and Delegate to the Hartford Convention, in 1779. (Page 78) In 1795, he was a candidate for Lt. Gov., as the opponent of Stephen Van Rensselaer. He was a Delegate to the Convention of 1801 which revised the Constitution of N. Y. State; and, later, was elected to the State Senate. He was a Presidential Elector on several occasions, serving as such until within a year of his death. In 1803, he removed to a large tract of land in Westernville, N. Y., which he had purchased in 1784. Here he spent the remainder of his days.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 50) He was b. Dec. 17, 1734; d. Aug. 4, 1821, in his 87th year. He m. (1) Hannah Jones, above; (2) Johanna Strong (see Strong). She was b. in 1747; d. in 1826. Children, by his first wife: Nicoll 5, above; Mary 5, above; and Catharine 5, m. Rev. William Clarkson. Children, by his second wife: Ann 5, m. (1) George W. Clinton, son of Gov. George Clinton, (2) Abraham Varick, of Utica, N. Y.; and Eliza 5, m., as his first wife, James Platt (See Platt), of Utica, N. Y., one of whose children was William F. Platt, of Oswego, N. Y.

With his wife, Johanna, Gen. Floyd is buried near his later home, at Westernville. The tombstones, shown herewith, were at Westernville until 1895, when they were removed to Mastic. A sarcophagus now takes their place, on which is inscribed:

In Memory of General William Floyd who died Aug. 4, 1821, aged 87 years. He was born at Mastic on Long Island. An ardent supporter of his country's rights, he was honored in life for the sincerity of his patriotism, and the Declaration of Independence will be to his memory an imperishable monument.

Johanna Strong widow of General William Floyd. Born at Setauket L. I., 1747. Died 1826.



TOMBSTONES OF GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD AND MRS. JOHANNA FLOYD — FORMERLY AT WESTERNVILLE, N. Y., NOW AT MASTIC, L. I.

(Loaned by Mrs. Montgomery Sicard)

FORDHAM, FERDON, FORDON—thus variously spelled. The founder of the Family on L. I. was Rev. Robert 1, b. in Sacomb, Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1603. He received degrees at Cambridge University, in 1625 and 1629. He came to America, in 1640; and soon thereafter he was at Stamford, Conn. Thence he went to Hempstead, L. I., as one of the patentees. (Chap. 16) He was the first Minister of Hempstead, 1643–1647. In 1647, he became the second Minister of Southampton; and remained such until his death in 1674. His descendants were among the founders of Sag Harbor; and some went to Montrose, Pa. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 245, 246)

He had seven children. His dau., Hannah 2, m. Samuel 1 Clark. (See Clark) His son, Joseph 2, Capt. of the Militia at Southampton, d. in 1688. He had four children, of whom: Nathan 3, b. about 1672; was a farmer at Mecox; d. before 1712. He had several children, of whom: John 4; and Nathan 4, b. between 1698 and 1705, d. in 1773, his will proved Jan. 9, 1774.

While none of the Fordham Refugees, below, appear to have been at Guilford, Conn.; yet they, or others of the name, were there, and their sheep were put into the Guilford flock. (C. 217)

FORDHAM DANIEL 5, CAPT. (Nathan 4, 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Robert 1; father of Capt. Nathan, below; brother of Capt. Ephraim, below, and George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239),

... 7, m. Cornelia Du Bois,
rden City, L. I.; and Marion 8, m.
. Augustus 7, m. ...ma R. Cooper,
8, of N. Y. City. ...ugustus 7 occu-
Mastic. (Mrs. Julia D. Delafield.
s Floyd)
3, Richard 2, 1)—From Mastic to
nah, above, and family. He was
Platt Conkling, declined. (Page 88.
Regt. was at the Battle of L. I.
Gen. in the Suffolk Co. Militia.
. L'Hommedieu, the Conn. Council
avid Landon a roving commission
ge 222. Also D. 48) On June 10,
lips, was granted liberty to go to
after certain property belonging to
Floyd. (D. 30) On Apr. 19, 1780,
Floyd memorialized the Gen. Ass'y
onn., reciting that the Tories had
n possession of his property on L. I.,
asking permission to send for such
and effects as might be found;
n was granted. (E. 46, 47) In
-1, he was one of the Comm'rs to
re Clothing for the Army. (Pages
) In 1781, he recommended that
oods of certain Refugees should be
d at Fairfield, Conn. (Page 192)
the Cont'l Cong., he wrote, Apr.
83, to Gov. Clinton that he should
proceed to his former home on L. I.
ton Pap., 8. 138, 139) He was a
ent correspondent, and a confiden-
dviser, of the Governor. He was
ecutor of Col. Josiah Smith's es-
(See Smith)
was elected a Delegate to the
Prov'l Cong., in 1775. (Page 130)
Member of the Cont'l Cong.,
1783, he signed the Secret Pact,
5 (Page 142); also the Decla-
of Independence. (A. 60, 61.
Civil List) He was in attend-
at the Cong. when the Battle
s also a Member of the U. S.

e was made a Member of the
resident of the same for a time.
tment, 1784–1787; Senator from
3. 43–48. Also Civil List); and
9. (Page 78) In 1795, he was a
ephen Van Rensselaer. He was
evised the Constitution of N. Y.
Senate. He was a Presidential
until within a year of his death.
in Westernville, N. Y., which he
emainder of his days.
; under 16, 1. Females—above
c. 17, 1734; d. Aug. 4, 1821, in
above; (2) Johanna Strong (see
hildren, by his first wife: Nicoll
. Rev. William Clarkson. Chil-

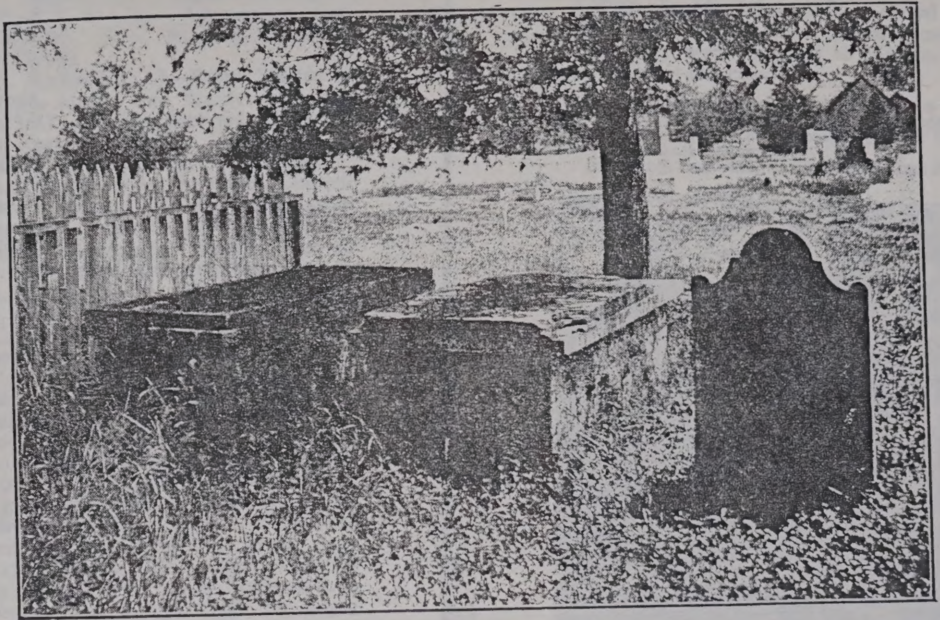
Clinton, (2) Abraham Varick, of Utica, N. Y.; and Eliza 5, m., as his first wife, James Platt (See Platt), of Utica, N. Y., one of whose children was William F. Platt, of Oswego, N. Y.

With his wife, Johanna, Gen. Floyd is buried near his later home, at Westernville. The tombstones, shown herewith, were at Westernville until 1895, when they were removed to Mastic. A sarcophagus now takes their place, on which is inscribed:

In Memory of General William Floyd who died Aug. 4, 1821, aged 87 years. He was born at Mastic on Long Island. An ardent supporter of his country's rights, he was honored in life for the sincerity of his patriotism, and the Declaration of Independence will be to his memory an imperishable monument.

Johanna Strong widow of General William Floyd. Born at Setauket L. I., 1747. Died 1826.

Fordham



TOMBSTONES OF GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD AND MRS. JOHANNA FLOYD — FORMERLY AT WESTERNVILLE, N. Y., NOW AT MASTIC, L. I.

(Loaned by Mrs. Montgomery Sicard)

FORDHAM, FERDON, FORDON—thus variously spelled. The founder of the Family on L. I. was Rev. Robert 1, b. in Sacomb, Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1603. He received degrees at Cambridge University, in 1625 and 1629. He came to America, in 1640; and soon thereafter he was at Stamford, Conn. Thence he went to Hempstead, L. I., as one of the patentees. (Chap. 16) He was the first Minister of Hempstead, 1643–1647. In 1647, he became the second Minister of Southampton; and remained such until his death in 1674. His descendants were among the founders of Sag Harbor; and some went to Montrose, Pa. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 245, 246)

He had seven children. His dau., Hannah 2, m. Samuel 1 Clark. (See Clark) His son, Joseph 2, Capt. of the Militia at Southampton, d. in 1688. He had four children, of whom: Nathan 3, b. about 1672; was a farmer at Mecox; d. before 1712. He had several children, of whom: John 4; and Nathan 4, b. between 1698 and 1705, d. in 1773, his will proved Jan. 9, 1774.

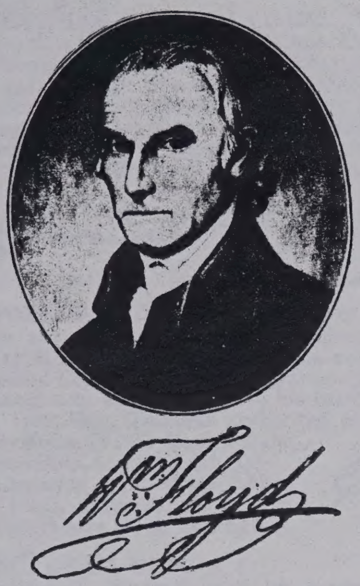
While none of the Fordham Refugees, below, appear to have been at Guilford, Conn.; yet they, or others of the name, were there, and their sheep were put into the Guilford flock. (C. 217)

FORDHAM DANIEL 5, CAPT. (Nathan 4, 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Robert 1; father of Capt. Nathan, below; brother of Capt. Ephraim, below, and George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239),

B. Turner, a well known lawyer of N. Y. City; Augustus 7, below; and Richard 7, b. Jan. 22, 1851, d. Dec. 24, 1863. Nicoll 7, m. Cornelia Du Bois, and had: Nicoll 8, a broker living at Garden City, L. I.; and Marion 8, m. Dr. C. L. Lindley, and d. leaving one dau. Augustus 7, m. Emma R. Cooper, of Brooklyn, and has a son, Dr. Rolfe F. 8, of N. Y. City. Augustus 7 occupies a part of the original purchase, at Mastic. (Mrs. Julia D. Delafield. Mrs. Elizabeth F. Sicard. Mr. Augustus Floyd)

FLOYD WILLIAM 4, GEN. (Nicoll 3, Richard 2, 1)—From Mastic to Middletown, in 1776, with his wife Hannah, above, and family. He was Col. of the 1st Regt. of Suffolk Co., vice Platt Conkling, declined. (Page 88. Also G. 1) It has been asserted that his Regt. was at the Battle of L. I. (Page 40) Afterward, he had the title of Gen. in the Suffolk Co. Militia.

On his representation, and that of Ezra L'Hommedieu, the Conn. Council of Safety, May 29, 1778, gave Capt. David Landon a roving commission to seize the property of the enemy. (Page 222. Also D. 48) On June 10, 1779, Gen. Floyd's overseer, William Philips, was granted liberty to go to L. I. after certain property belonging to Gen. Floyd. (D. 30) On Apr. 19, 1780, Gen. Floyd memorialized the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., reciting that the Tories had taken possession of his property on L. I., and asking permission to send for such stock and effects as might be found; which was granted. (E. 46, 47) In 1780–1, he was one of the Comm'rs to procure Clothing for the Army. (Pages 94, 96) In 1781, he recommended that the goods of certain Refugees should be landed at Fairfield, Conn. (Page 192) From the Cont'l Cong., he wrote, Apr. 16, 1783, to Gov. Clinton that he should soon proceed to his former home on L. I. (Clinton Pap., 8. 138, 139) He was a frequent correspondent, and a confidential adviser, of the Governor. He was an Executor of Col. Josiah Smith's estate. (See Smith)



He was elected a Delegate to the First Prov'l Cong., in 1775. (Page 130) As a Member of the Cont'l Cong., 1774–1783, he signed the Secret Pact, of 1775 (Page 142); also the Declaration of Independence. (A. 60, 61. Also Civil List) He was in attendance at the Cong. when the Battle of L. I. was fought. (Page 173) He was also a Member of the U. S. House of Reps., 1789–1791. (Civil List)

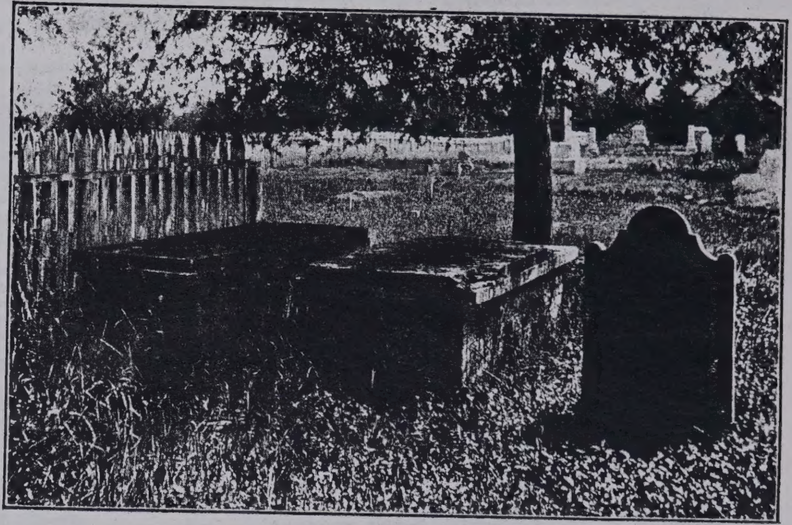
In the newly formed State of N. Y., he was made a Member of the Council of Safety, Oct. 7, 1777; and was President of the same for a time. He was a Member of the Council of Appointment, 1784–1787; Senator from the Southern Dist., 1777–1791 and 1808 (B. 43–48. Also Civil List); and Delegate to the Hartford Convention, in 1779. (Page 78) In 1795, he was a candidate for Lt. Gov., as the opponent of Stephen Van Rensselaer. He was a Delegate to the Convention of 1801 which revised the Constitution of N. Y. State; and, later, was elected to the State Senate. He was a Presidential Elector on several occasions, serving as such until within a year of his death. In 1803, he removed to a large tract of land in Westernville, N. Y., which he had purchased in 1784. Here he spent the remainder of his days.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 2. (A. 50) He was b. Dec. 17, 1734; d. Aug. 4, 1821, in his 87th year. He m. (1) Hannah Jones, above; (2) Johanna Strong (see Strong). She was b. in 1747; d. in 1826. Children, by his first wife: Nicoll 5, above; Mary 5, above; and Catharine 5, m. Rev. William Clarkson. Children, by his second wife: Ann 5, m. (1) George W. Clinton, son of Gov. George Clinton, (2) Abraham Varick, of Utica, N. Y.; and Eliza 5, m., as his first wife, James Platt (See Platt), of Utica, N. Y., one of whose children was William F. Platt, of Oswego, N. Y.

With his wife, Johanna, Gen. Floyd is buried near his later home, at Westernville. The tombstones, shown herewith, were at Westernville until 1895, when they were removed to Mastic. A sarcophagus now takes their place, on which is inscribed:

In Memory of General William Floyd who died Aug. 4, 1821, aged 87 years. He was born at Mastic on Long Island. An ardent supporter of his country's rights, he was honored in life for the sincerity of his patriotism, and the Declaration of Independence will be to his memory an imperishable monument.

Johanna Strong widow of General William Floyd. Born at Setauket L. I., 1747. Died 1826.



TOMBSTONES OF GEN. WILLIAM FLOYD AND MRS. JOHANNA FLOYD — FORMERLY AT WESTERNVILLE, N. Y., NOW AT MASTIC, L. I.

(Loaned by Mrs. Montgomery Sicard)

FORDHAM, FERDON, FORDON—thus variously spelled. The founder of the Family on L. I. was Rev. Robert 1, b. in Sacomb, Hertfordshire, Eng., in 1603. He received degrees at Cambridge University, in 1625 and 1629. He came to America, in 1640; and soon thereafter he was at Stamford, Conn. Thence he went to Hempstead, L. I., as one of the patentees. (Chap. 16) He was the first Minister of Hempstead, 1643–1647. In 1647, he became the second Minister of Southampton; and remained such until his death in 1674. His descendants were among the founders of Sag Harbor; and some went to Montrose, Pa. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 245, 246)

He had seven children. His dau., Hannah 2, m. Samuel 1 Clark. (See Clark) His son, Joseph 2, Capt. of the Militia at Southampton, d. in 1688. He had four children, of whom: Nathan 3, b. about 1672; was a farmer at Mecox; d. before 1712. He had several children, of whom: John 4; and Nathan 4, b. between 1698 and 1705, d. in 1773, his will proved Jan. 9, 1774.

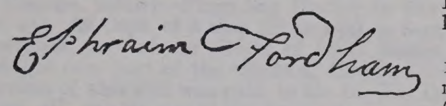
While none of the Fordham Refugees, below, appear to have been at Guilford, Conn.; yet they, or others of the name, were there, and their sheep were put into the Guilford flock. (C. 217)

FORDHAM DANIEL 5, CAPT. (Nathan 4, 3, Capt. Joseph 2, Rev. Robert 1; father of Capt. Nathan, below; brother of Capt. Ephraim, below, and George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239),

in Oct., 1776, he brought from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Silas Jessup (C. 88); and the effects of William Deval, date and place not mentioned. (C. 39) On Mar. 7, 1777, at Middletown, he swore to a claim for bringing over the effects of Elisha Clark, Daniel Haines and Joseph Stanbrough. (C. 48) At Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777, he receipted for the claim of his brother, George (C. 50); and, same place and date, for the claim of his brother, Capt. Ephraim, for bringing to Connecticut the effects of certain Refugees. (C. 47) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted in the following May. (E. 4–9) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to take to L. I. cattle and boards for repairing the house of his son [Capt. Nathan, below], who was a Prisoner. (F. 103) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) In the Army, he was Ens. of the 8th Co., Col. Mulford's Regt. of Minute Men. (G. 2) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Official Pap., N. Y State) In 1780, he loaned money to the State. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 195) After returning to Sag Harbor, he continued as a mariner; and, later, as an inn-keeper.

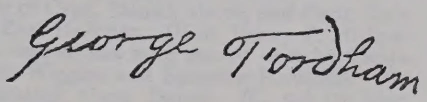
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Dec. 6, 1730; m. Nov. 14, 1756, Phebe Jessup; d. June 12, 1816, aged 86. His wife, b. Mar. 3, 1736; d. Nov. 4, 1806, aged 70. (Tombstones Old Burying Ground, Sag Harbor) He had ten children, including Capt. Nathan, below. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 165)

FORDHAM EPHRAIM 5 CAPT. (Howell, "Southampton," pp. 245–6, states that he was a brother of Capt. Daniel, above. He was also a brother of George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he moved from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Isaac Jessup. (C. 87) In Dec., 1776, he brought over part of the effects of George Fordham. (C. 50) His claim for services of this sort was paid to his brother Daniel, at Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777. (C. 47) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He returned to Sag Harbor, where he owned much land. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

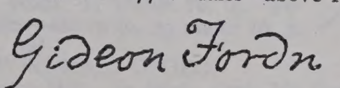
FORDHAM GEORGE 5 (Brother of Capt. Daniel, above, and Capt. Ephraim, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, his family, four passengers, and effects were moved over by Capts. Ichabod Cole, Robert Knight, James Wiggins and Ephraim Fordham. His expenditures were refunded to his brother, Capt. Daniel. (C. 50) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull authorized him to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

FORDHAM GIDEON (   )—From Southampton to Rocky Hill. In Sept., 1776, his family, seven passengers, and effects were moved from Saybrook to Rocky Hill by Capt. John Wilson. (C. 49)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) His children were bapt. as follows: Apr. 16, 1781, Silas and Apollos; Mar. 8, 1782, John; Mar. 30, 1783, John; June 4, 1784, Polly. (Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)



FORDHAM JOHN (Son of Nathan, Esq., below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Nov. 21, 1777, at Middletown, he receipted for the claim of his father, Nathan. (C. 51) The Gen. Ass'y of Conn., Oct. 11, 1782, authorized the Governor to permit John and Nathan Fordham to return with their families and effects. (F. 61) Probably he served in the 2d Line (G. 44); or as John Furdon, Serjt. Maj. in the 5th Line. ("Archives of State of N. Y.—the Rev'n," p. 220)

FORDHAM NATHAN, ESQ. (Father of John, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. He was on the Committee of Sag Harbor. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.); and also on a sub-Committee of Sag Harbor, April 2, 1775, relative to cannon and ammunition. (Same ref. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk County," p. 17) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Sept. 2, 1776, his family was moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) On Sept. 10, three horses were brought over by Capts. James Wiggins and Ichabod Cole. His claim was receipted for by his son John, Nov. 21, 1777. (C. 51) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 2, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4–9) From East Haddam, July 27, 1779, he petitioned the Gov. and Council of Conn. for permission to go to L. I. for salt from his estate. He was vouched for, as a Friend to Liberty, by Jabez Chapman and Major Uriah Rogers. (F 8, 9) The petition was granted, Sept. 21, 1779. (D. 34) On Mar. 20, 1780, with others, he was allowed to go to L. I. after provisions, including salt (D. 44); and, on Sept. 14, 1782, with two others, he was allowed to go to L. I. (F. 59) On Oct. 11, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 61) On Nov. 5, 1782, he helped Adjt. John Gelston to secure a permit. (F. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

FORDHAM NATHAN 6, CAPT. (Son of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, as Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he brought to the Rope Ferry part of the effects of John Hudson. (C. 79) He enlisted at Sag Harbor; and served a part of the War under Capt. John Davis and Col. Henry B. Livingston; for which, he was a pensioner in 1833, aged 76. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) He was a Prisoner on L. I. (F. 103)

I am informed by an old lady now nearly 90, who belongs to the family of Capt. Daniel Fordham's wife, Phebe Jessup, that Capt. Nathan Fordham when a young man was confined on one of the prison ships with his brother Frederick, and that the latter died soon after his release. This seems to be confirmed by the gravestone of Frederick in the Old Burying Ground, at Sag Harbor, which bears witness that he was born March 27, 1765, and died June 25, 1782. As the old lady remembers Nathan well, she must be right in her story. (Mr. Herbert Latham Fordham)

He was b. Aug. 7, 1757; m. Mary Howell; d. Jan. 7, 1838, and is buried in Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor. He had: Nathan 7; and Capt. Jeffery 7, below. Nathan 7, had a son, Samuel 8, of Sag Harbor, who d. about 1911, at an advanced age. He stated that his grandfather, Capt. Nathan, sailed the sloop "Polly." According to "Old Paths and Legends of the New England Border" (p. 89), this sloop sailed between Sag Harbor and Albany.

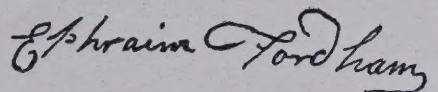
Capt. Jeffery 7, b. Oct. 29, 1792; m. Phebe Corey; d. June 14, 1879. He was a mariner at Sag Harbor; and he is buried in the Oakland Cemetery there. His children were: Nathan H. 8, below; Thomas Dering 8, below; Josephine 8, d. y.; and Phebe 8, b. in 1839, d. in 1908. Nathan H. 8, b. in 1830; m. Sophronia E. Edwards; d. in 1890. His children: Charles 9, d. y.; Mary Eloise 9, m. Brewster Smith, lives at Greenport, L. I., and is the only surviving descendant of Nathan H. 8. Thomas Dering 8, b. Feb. 11, 1833; m. Lydia M. Latham; d. Aug. 27, 1875. His children: Fanny Webb 9, d. y.; Ida May 9, d. y.; Herbert Latham 9, b. Nov. 23, 1869, m. June 21, 1900, Inez Grenell Robbins, no children. Herbert Latham 9, of N. Y. City and Greenport, is the only surviving descendant of Thomas Dering 8. All of those who are deceased are buried in the Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor; except Thomas Dering 8, who is buried at Orient Point, L. I. (H. L. F.)

FOSDICK—The members of this Family came from Stephen 1, b. about 1583; m. (1)————, (2) Sarai Witherell who survived him; d. May 21, 1664, aged 81. He came, with his wife and eight children, to Charlestown, Mass, in 1635. John 2, b about 1626; m. (1) at Charlestown, Mass.,

in Oct., 1776, he brought from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Silas Jessup (C. 88); and the effects of William Deval, date and place not mentioned. (C. 39) On Mar. 7, 1777, at Middletown, he swore to a claim for bringing over the effects of Elisha Clark, Daniel Haines and Joseph Stanbrough. (C. 48) At Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777, he receipted for the claim of his brother, George (C. 50); and, same place and date, for the claim of his brother, Capt. Ephraim, for bringing to Connecticut the effects of certain Refugees. (C. 47) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted in the following May. (E. 4–9) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to take to L. I. cattle and boards for repairing the house of his son [Capt. Nathan, below], who was a Prisoner. (F. 103) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) In the Army, he was Ens. of the 8th Co., Col. Mulford's Regt. of Minute Men. (G. 2) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Official Pap., N. Y State) In 1780, he loaned money to the State. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 195) After returning to Sag Harbor, he continued as a mariner; and, later, as an innkeeper.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Dec. 6, 1730; m. Nov. 14, 1756, Phebe Jessup; d. June 12, 1816, aged 86. His wife, b. Mar. 3, 1736; d. Nov. 4, 1806, aged 70. (Tombstones Old Burying Ground, Sag Harbor) He had ten children, including Capt. Nathan, below. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 165)

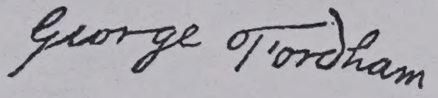
FORDHAM EPHRAIM 5 CAPT. (Howell, "Southampton," pp. 245–6, states that he was a brother of Capt. Daniel, above. He was also a brother of George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he moved from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Isaac Jessup. (C. 87) In Dec., 1776, he brought over part of the effects of George Fordham. (C. 50) His claim for services of this sort was paid to his brother Daniel, at Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777. (C. 47) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He returned to Sag Harbor, where he owned much land. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

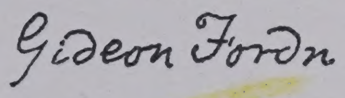
FORDHAM GEORGE 5 (Brother of Capt. Daniel, above, and Capt. Ephraim, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, his family, four passengers, and effects were moved over by Capts. Ichabod Cole, Robert Knight, James Wiggins and Ephraim Fordham. His expenditures were refunded to his brother, Capt. Daniel. (C. 50) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull authorized him to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 54)



FORDHAM GIDEON ( )—From Southampton to Rocky Hill. In Sept., 1776, his family, seven passengers, and effects were moved from Saybrook to Rocky Hill by Capt. John Wilson. (C. 49)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) His children were bapt. as follows: Apr. 16, 1781, Silas and Apollos; Mar. 8, 1782, John; Mar. 30, 1783, John; June 4, 1784, Polly. (Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)



FORDHAM JOHN (Son of Nathan, Esq., below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Nov. 21, 1777, at Middletown, he receipted for the claim of his father, Nathan. (C. 51) The Gen. Ass'y of Conn., Oct. 11, 1782, authorized the Governor to permit John and Nathan Fordham to return with their families and effects. (F. 61) Probably he served in the 2d Line (G. 44); or as John Furdon, Serjt. Maj. in the 5th Line. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—the Rev'n," p. 220)

FORDHAM NATHAN, ESQ. (Father of John, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. He was on the Committee of Sag Harbor. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.); and also on a sub-Committee of Sag Harbor, April 2, 1775, relative to cannon and ammunition. (Same ref. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk County," p. 17) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Sept. 2, 1776, his family was moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) On Sept. 10, three horses were brought over by Capts. James Wiggins and Ichabod Cole. His claim was receipted for by his son John, Nov. 21, 1777. (C. 51) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 2, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4–9) From East Haddam, July 27, 1779, he petitioned the Gov. and Council of Conn. for permission to go to L. I. for salt from his estate. He was vouched for, as a Friend to Liberty, by Jabez Chapman and Major Uriah Rogers. (F 8, 9) The petition was granted, Sept. 21, 1779. (D. 34) On Mar. 20, 1780, with others, he was allowed to go to L. I. after provisions, including salt (D. 44); and, on Sept. 14, 1782, with two others, he was allowed to go to L. I. (F. 59) On Oct. 11, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 61) On Nov. 5, 1782, he helped Adjt. John Gelston to secure a permit. (F. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

FORDHAM NATHAN 6, CAPT. (Son of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, as Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he brought to the Rope Ferry part of the effects of John Hudson. (C. 79) He enlisted at Sag Harbor; and served a part of the War under Capt. John Davis and Col. Henry B. Livingston; for which, he was a pensioner in 1833, aged 76. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) He was a Prisoner on L. I. (F. 103)

I am informed by an old lady now nearly 90, who belongs to the family of Capt. Daniel Fordham's wife, Phebe Jessup, that Capt. Nathan Fordham when a young man was confined on one of the prison ships with his brother Frederick, and that the latter died soon after his release. This seems to be confirmed by the gravestone of Frederick in the Old Burying Ground, at Sag Harbor, which bears witness that he was born March 27, 1765, and died June 25, 1782. As the old lady remembers Nathan well, she must be right in her story. (Mr. Herbert Latham Fordham)

He was b. Aug. 7, 1757; m. Mary Howell; d. Jan. 7, 1838, and is buried in Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor. He had: Nathan 7; and Capt. Jeffery 7, below. Nathan 7, had a son, Samuel 8, of Sag Harbor, who d. about 1911, at an advanced age. He stated that his grandfather, Capt. Nathan, sailed the sloop "Polly." According to "Old Paths and Legends of the New England Border" (p. 89), this sloop sailed between Sag Harbor and Albany.

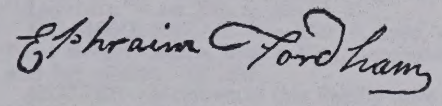
Capt. Jeffery 7, b. Oct. 29, 1792; m. Phebe Corey; d. June 14, 1879. He was a mariner at Sag Harbor; and he is buried in the Oakland Cemetery there. His children were: Nathan H. 8, below; Thomas Dering 8, below; Josephine 8, d. y.; and Phebe 8, b. in 1839, d. in 1908. Nathan H. 8, b. in 1830; m. Sophronia E. Edwards; d. in 1890. His children: Charles 9, d. y.; Mary Eloise 9, m. Brewster Smith, lives at Greenport, L. I., and is the only surviving descendant of Nathan H. 8. Thomas Dering 8, b. Feb. 11, 1833; m. Lydia M. Latham; d. Aug. 27, 1875. His children: Fanny Webb 9, d. y.; Ida May 9, d. y.; Herbert Latham 9, b. Nov. 23, 1869, m. June 21, 1900, Inez Grenell Robbins, no children. Herbert Latham 9, of N. Y. City and Greenport, is the only surviving descendant of Thomas Dering 8. All of those who are deceased are buried in the Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor; except Thomas Dering 8, who is buried at Orient Point, L. I. (H. L. F.)

FOSDICK—The members of this Family came from Stephen 1, b. about 1583; m. (1)——————, (2) Sarai Witherell who survived him; d. May 21, 1664, aged 81. He came, with his wife and eight children, to Charlestown, Mass, in 1635. John 2, b about 1626; m. (1) at Charlestown, Mass.,

in Oct., 1776, he brought from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Silas Jessup (C. 88); and the effects of William Deval, date and place not mentioned. (C. 39) On Mar. 7, 1777, at Middletown, he swore to a claim for bringing over the effects of Elisha Clark, Daniel Haines and Joseph Stanbrough. (C. 48) At Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777, he receipted for the claim of his brother, George (C. 50); and, same place and date, for the claim of his brother, Capt. Ephraim, for bringing to Connecticut the effects of certain Refugees. (C. 47) He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 12, 1778; which was granted in the following May. (E. 4–9) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to take to L. I. cattle and boards for repairing the house of his son [Capt. Nathan, below], who was a Prisoner. (F. 103) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) In the Army, he was Ens. of the 8th Co., Col. Mulford's Regt. of Minute Men. (G. 2) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Official Pap., N. Y State) In 1780, he loaned money to the State. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n.—Spt.," p. 195) After returning to Sag Harbor, he continued as a mariner; and, later, as an innkeeper.

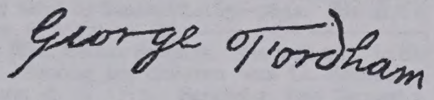
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Dec. 6, 1730; m. Nov. 14, 1756, Phebe Jessup; d. June 12, 1816, aged 86. His wife, b. Mar. 3, 1736; d. Nov. 4, 1806, aged 70. (Tombstones Old Burying Ground, Sag Harbor) He had ten children, including Capt. Nathan, below. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 165)

FORDHAM EPHRAIM 5 CAPT. (Howell, "Southampton," pp. 245–6, states that he was a brother of Capt. Daniel, above. He was also a brother of George, below)—From Sag Harbor to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept., 1776, he moved from L. I. to Saybrook part of the effects of Isaac Jessup. (C. 87) In Dec., 1776, he brought over part of the effects of George Fordham. (C. 50) His claim for services of this sort was paid to his brother Daniel, at Middletown, Nov. 25, 1777. (C. 47) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He returned to Sag Harbor, where he owned much land. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

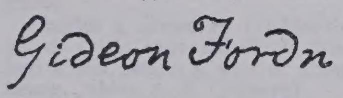
FORDHAM GEORGE 5 (Brother of Capt. Daniel, above, and Capt. Ephraim, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, his family, four passengers, and effects were moved over by Capts. Ichabod Cole, Robert Knight, James Wiggins and Ephraim Fordham. His expenditures were refunded to his brother, Capt. Daniel. (C. 50) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull authorized him to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 53) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 54)

FORDHAM GIDEON ( )—From Southampton to Rocky Hill. In Sept., 1776, his family, seven passengers, and effects were moved from Saybrook to Rocky Hill by Capt. John Wilson. (C. 49)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 53) His children were bapt. as follows: Apr. 16, 1781, Silas and Apollos; Mar. 8, 1782, John; Mar. 30, 1783, John; June 4, 1784, Polly. (Rocky Hill, Conn., Ch. Rec.)



FORDHAM JOHN (Son of Nathan, Esq., below)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. On Nov. 21, 1777, at Middletown, he receipted for the claim of his father, Nathan. (C. 51) The Gen. Ass'y of Conn., Oct. 11, 1782, authorized the Governor to permit John and Nathan Fordham to return with their families and effects. (F. 61) Probably he served in the 2d Line (G. 44); or as John Furdon, Serjt. Maj. in the 5th Line. ("Archives of the State of N. Y.—the Rev'n," p. 220)

FORDHAM NATHAN, ESQ. (Father of John, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. He was on the Committee of Sag Harbor. (Jour. Prov'l. Cong.); and also on a sub-Committee of Sag Harbor, April 2, 1775, relative to cannon and ammunition. (Same ref. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk County," p. 17) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) On Sept. 2, 1776, his family was moved from Sag Harbor to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Cooper. (C. 32) On Sept. 10, three horses were brought over by Capts. James Wiggins and Ichabod Cole. His claim was receipted for by his son John, Nov. 21, 1777. (C. 51) Having been plundered by Lt. Jacob White and Samuel Combs, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for relief, Feb. 2, 1778; which was granted, in May, 1778. (E. 4–9) From East Haddam, July 27, 1779, he petitioned the Gov. and Council of Conn. for permission to go to L. I. for salt from his estate. He was vouched for, as a Friend to Liberty, by Jabez Chapman and Major Uriah Rogers. (F 8, 9) The petition was granted, Sept. 21, 1779. (D. 34) On Mar. 20, 1780, with others, he was allowed to go to L. I. after provisions, including salt (D. 44); and, on Sept. 14, 1782, with two others, he was allowed to go to L. I. (F. 59) On Oct. 11, 1782, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and effects. (F. 61) On Nov. 5, 1782, he helped Adjt. John Gelston to secure a permit. (F. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

FORDHAM NATHAN 6, CAPT. (Son of Capt. Daniel, above)—From Sag Harbor to East Haddam. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) In 1776, as Capt. of a ship (Page 239), he brought to the Rope Ferry part of the effects of John Hudson. (C. 79) He enlisted at Sag Harbor; and served a part of the War under Capt. John Davis and Col. Henry B. Livingston; for which, he was a pensioner in 1833, aged 76. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 428) He was a Prisoner on L. I. (F. 103)

I am informed by an old lady now nearly 90, who belongs to the family of Capt. Daniel Fordham's wife, Phebe Jessup, that Capt. Nathan Fordham when a young man was confined on one of the prison ships with his brother Frederick, and that the latter died soon after his release. This seems to be confirmed by the gravestone of Frederick in the Old Burying Ground, at Sag Harbor, which bears witness that he was born March 27, 1765, and died June 25, 1782. As the old lady remembers Nathan well, she must be right in her story. (Mr. Herbert Latham Fordham)

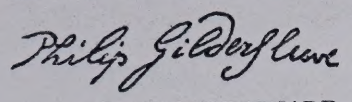
He was b. Aug. 7, 1757; m. Mary Howell; d. Jan. 7, 1838, and is buried in Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor. He had: Nathan 7; and Capt. Jeffery 7, below. Nathan 7, had a son, Samuel 8, of Sag Harbor, who d. about 1911, at an advanced age. He stated that his grandfather, Capt. Nathan, sailed the sloop "Polly." According to "Old Paths and Legends of the New England Border" (p. 89), this sloop sailed between Sag Harbor and Albany.

Capt. Jeffery 7, b. Oct. 29, 1792; m. Phebe Corey; d. June 14, 1879. He was a mariner at Sag Harbor; and he is buried in the Oakland Cemetery there. His children were: Nathan H. 8, below; Thomas Dering 8, below; Josephine 8, d. y.; and Phebe 8, b. in 1839, d. in 1908. Nathan H. 8, b. in 1830; m. Sophronia E. Edwards; d. in 1890. His children: Charles 9, d. y.; Mary Eloise 9, m. Brewster Smith, lives at Greenport, L. I., and is the only surviving descendant of Nathan H. 8. Thomas Dering 8, b. Feb. 11, 1833; m. Lydia M. Latham; d. Aug. 27, 1875. His children: Fanny Webb 9, d. y.; Ida May 9, d. y.; Herbert Latham 9, b. Nov. 23, 1869, m. June 21, 1900, Inez Grenell Robbins, no children. Herbert Latham 9, of N. Y. City and Greenport, is the only surviving descendant of Thomas Dering 8. All of those who are deceased are buried in the Oakland Cemetery, Sag Harbor; except Thomas Dering 8, who is buried at Orient Point, L. I. (H. L. F.)

FOSDICK—The members of this Family came from Stephen 1, b. about 1583; m. (1)———, (2) Sarai Witherell who survived him; d. May 21, 1664, aged 81. He came, with his wife and eight children, to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635. John 2, b about 1626; m. (1) at Charlestown, Mass.,

Dixon (b. in June, 1794, d. Aug. 10, 1824); m. (2) Nov. 17, 1828, Emily Shepard (Cornwall), (b. July 21, 1804, d. July 14, 1877, aged 72). He d. Mar. 15, 1886, aged 91. Among his sons were: Henry 8, and Ferdinand 8. Henry 8 had sons: Oliver 9, Sylvester 9 and Henry 9—all of whom had sons. Ferdinand 8, and Henry 9, with their families, continue to reside at Gildersleeve, Conn Henry 9 is the father of Prof. Willard H. Gildersleeve. Oliver 9 was in the business until his death, July 27, 1912. (Mr. Ferdinand Gildersleeve)

The ship-yard, at Gildersleeve, has produced many notable vessels, some of them Privateers in the War of 1812; others for the U. S. Government; and still others for commerce. The line of shipbuilders is: Obadiah 5, Philip 6 (both Refugees), Sylvester 7, Henry 8, Oliver 9 and Alfred 10—the last one is in the business at present. The mercantile firm of S. Gildersleeve & Sons was established by Sylvester 7, in 1821; and it is continued, at Gildersleeve, by his son Ferdinand 8 and his grandson William, eldest son of Ferdinand. (F. G.)



GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (ONE) 6 (Son of Benjamin, above; brother of Serjt. Daniel, above, and Lt. Finch, above)—He served in the 3d Line (G. 48); and he was in the Naval service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He was bapt. Aug. 19, 1753. He was captured by pirates, in Tripoli, before 1792. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (TWO) 6 (Son of Obadiah, above; brother of Henry, above, and Philip, above)—From Huntington to Portland with his father, Obadiah. He was b. Aug.—, 1765; d. Mar. 21, 1782. He is buried at Gildersleeve, Conn. (W. H. G.)

GILMORE ROBERT—He was absent from L. I., a part of the time, having served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the 1st Westchester. (G. 77) He does not appear in the Census of 1776. He was the husband of Sarah, below. Another, of his name, acted as a spy for Sir Henry Clinton. He was from New Hampshire; and his estate was confiscated, in 1778. (Sabine's "Loyalists,"—1st Ed., p. 324)

GILMORE SARAH—On Mar. 6, 1782, she was allowed to go to her husband Robert, above, with a Flag, accompanied by two sons, four daughters and her effects. (F 49)

GLOVER—Members of this Family were among the early settlers in Southold (Bayles' "Suffolk Co."); and in Oyster Ponds, now Orient. Simon, the first settler, d. in 1760. (Griffin's "Journal") The first of the name in Southold was Samuel, Sr., 1, whose wife was Sarah ———. He came in 1698. He had a son, Samuel, Jr., 2, who had a wife, Martha. Samuel, Jr., 2, had sons: Charles 3, of Oyster Ponds, who m. Elizabeth Paine; and Simon 3, who d. about 1763. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 217, 218)

Moore ("Index," pp 18, 79, 80) states that Charles 1 came from England to Salem, Mass., about 1632; and went to Southold, 1650–1652. He m. (1) Elizabeth ———, who d. Mar. 6, 1647; m. (2) ——— ———, who was divorced, in 1649; m. (3) Wid. Esther Sanders. He was a Lt. in the Colonial Army; and d in 1665. Among his children was Lt. Samuel 2, b. June 20, 1644; m. Sarah Moore; d. in 1715. Samuel 2, had Samuel 3, b. in 1680; m Martha ———; d. in 1732. His son, Charles 4, of Orient, d. in 1746, and had: Lydia 5, m. Jonathan King (See King); Elizabeth 5, m. in 1756, Jeremiah Vail (See Vail); and Grover 5, a bachelor, b. in 1742, d. in 1803. Moore thus differs materially, and rightly, with Griffin, above.

Charles 4, above, m (1) Martha ———, who d. May 5, 1713, aged 36; m. (2) in 1731, Elizabeth Paine, b. in 1710, d. in 1803. Samuel 3 also had a son, Simon 4, who d. about 1763. He was the father of Ezekiel 5, below. (Mrs. A. F. Lowerre)

GLOVER EZEKIEL 5 (Simon 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1)—From Southold to Lyme, in 1776. His claim for transporting 15 passengers, and their effects, reads as if he might have been Capt. of a ship. (C. 188) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for expenses to James Wells; which

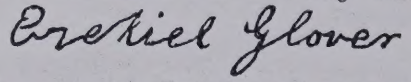
was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Either he, or his son, Ezekiel, Jr., 6, was a Drum. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); also a private in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was over 50 years old; that he had a son over 16; and a son and a dau. both under 16. (A. 55) He m., Jan. 5, 1758, Mary, dau. of John Terry 3d. (Salmon Rec.), and had: Ezekiel, Jr., 6, below; Jeremiah 6; Charles 6; and Mary 6.

Ezekiel, Jr., 6, b. Nov. 12, 1758; m. Phebe, dau. of Richard and Zipporah (Tuthill) Brown; d. Jan. 19, 1842. She was b. Feb. 10, 1765; d. Aug. 15, 1855. His children were: Erastus 7, b. Apr. 4, 1786, d. Oct. 25, 1812; Thaddeus Brown 7, below; Phebe 7, b. Sept. 30, 1789, d. ———; Jeremiah 7, b. May 16, 1791, drowned Oct. 30, 1809, in Cuckhold's Harbor, Shelter Island; Warren 7, b. May 24, 1794, d. Sept. 15, 1820, in Ga.; Jemima 7, b. Apr. 10, 1796, d. May 26, 1866; James 7, b. Mar. 26, 1798, d. ———; David T. 7, b. Aug. 6, 1800, d. ———; and Ezekiel N. 7, below. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Thaddeus Brown 7, b. Dec. 23, 1787; m. Mar. 2, 1812, at Oyster Ponds (now Orient), Experience Cochran; d. Oct. 2, 1842. Her father was Capt. John Cochran. (I. 3) Her mother was Experience, dau. of Maj. Nathaniel King. (See King) His children were: Nancy Halsey 8, b. Feb. 24, 1815, d. Dec. 2, 1816; Sarah Cochran 8, b. Sept. 18, 1816, d. Nov. 27, 1866; Nancy Halsey 2d 8, b. Nov. 8, 1817, m. Israel Peck, d. Jan. 3, 1893—she was the mother of Mrs. A. F. Lowerre; Catherine Bingle 8, b. Jan. 29, 1820, d. Oct. 4, 1820; Erastus Warren 8, b. Dec. 4, 1821, d. May 24, 1861; Thaddeus Brown, Jr., 8, b. Apr. 4, 1827, d. Nov. 7, 1868; William Henry Hobart 8, b. Mar. 29, 1831, now living; and Charles E. M. 8, b. Apr. 19, 1835, served in the Civil War, d. Mar. 15, 1870. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Ezekiel N. 7, b. Sept. 9, 1802; m. Mary A., dau. of Frederick and Mary Taber; d. Dec. 24, 1856. His children were: Charles Edward 8, below; Lewis C. 8; Lewis Cass 8; Virginia Cook 8; and Frederick Taber 8. Charles Edward 8, b. July 5, 1831; m. Rosabella Hallock; d. Oct. 6, 1883. His children were: Lewis Nelson 9, Charles Hart 9, Christiana Kellogg 9, and Thomas Blanchard 9. (Mrs. A. F. L.)



GLOVER GROVER ( )—From Southold to Lyme. On July 13, 1780, he asked liberty to go to L. I. after hay; which was not allowed. (F. 15) On Mar. 22, 1781, he was allowed to go and bring off flax &c. (F. 33) On Dec. 27, 1781, he was allowed to bring over produce and money due him. (F. 45) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his cattle &c. (F. 104) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) Griffin ("Journal") does not mention the married Grover.

There was a bachelor, Grover 5 (Charles 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1), mentioned by Griffin ("Journal," pp. 29, 218), who was b. in 1742, d. in 1803. He believed that he was the true heir of Hon. Richard Glover, a Member of the British Parliament, who d. in 1755, leaving a large estate, and no heirs of his body in Eng. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

GLOVER MEHITABLE—From Southold. On Nov. 1, 1782, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her children, goods &c. (F. 82)

There is nothing to show who she was. Possibly she was the wife or the Wid. of Grover, above.

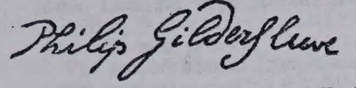
GOLDSMITH—Moore ("Index," pp. 18, 80–82, 140) mentions a Ralph, in Mass., in 1661; and in Southold, 1664–5. Also a Thomas, in Southampton, in 1653; d. in 1703. As Moore is not reliable in these statements, and others relating to the descendants of the above-named, we turn to other sources of information.

Howell ("Southampton," p. 427) states that Thomas had land granted in Southampton, in 1651; and that he was a farmer. He removed to Killingworth, Conn., in 1678. He is called a great-uncle of John, of Southold.

Thomas is first mentioned as an inhabitant of the Town of Southampton, in Apr., 1651, when a £100 allotment was granted to him. No mention is

Dixon (b. in June, 1794, d. Aug. 10, 1824); m. (2) Nov. 17, 1828, Emily Shepard (Cornwall), (b. July 21, 1804, d. July 14, 1877, aged 72). He d. Mar. 15, 1886, aged 91. Among his sons were: Henry 8, and Ferdinand 8. Henry 8 had sons: Oliver 9, Sylvester 9 and Henry 9—all of whom had sons. Ferdinand 8, and Henry 9, with their families, continue to reside at Gildersleeve, Conn Henry 9 is the father of Prof. Willard H. Gildersleeve. Oliver 9 was in the business until his death, July 27, 1912. (Mr. Ferdinand Gildersleeve)

The ship-yard, at Gildersleeve, has produced many notable vessels, some of them Privateers in the War of 1812; others for the U. S. Government; and still others for commerce. The line of shipbuilders is: Obadiah 5, Philip 6 (both Refugees), Sylvester 7, Henry 8, Oliver 9 and Alfred 10—the last one is in the business at present. The mercantile firm of S. Gildersleeve & Sons was established by Sylvester 7, in 1821; and it is continued, at Gildersleeve, by his son Ferdinand 8 and his grandson William, eldest son of Ferdinand. (F. G.)



GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (ONE) 6 (Son of Benjamin, above; brother of Serjt. Daniel, above, and Lt. Finch, above)—He served in the 3d Line (G. 48); and he was in the Naval service. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

He was bapt. Aug. 19, 1753. He was captured by pirates, in Tripoli, before 1792. (Prof. W. H. G.)

GILDERSLEEVE RICHARD (TWO) 6 (Son of Obadiah, above; brother of Henry, above, and Philip, above)—From Huntington to Portland with his father, Obadiah. He was b. Aug.—, 1765; d. Mar. 21, 1782. He is buried at Gildersleeve, Conn. (W. H. G.)

GILMORE ROBERT—He was absent from L. I., a part of the time, having served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the 1st Westchester. (G. 77) He does not appear in the Census of 1776. He was the husband of Sarah, below. Another, of his name, acted as a spy for Sir Henry Clinton. He was from New Hampshire; and his estate was confiscated, in 1778. (Sabine's "Loyalists,"—1st Ed., p. 324)

GILMORE SARAH—On Mar. 6, 1782, she was allowed to go to her husband Robert, above, with a Flag, accompanied by two sons, four daughters and her effects. (F 49)

GLOVER—Members of this Family were among the early settlers in Southold (Bayles' "Suffolk Co."); and in Oyster Ponds, now Orient. Simon, the first settler, d. in 1760. (Griffin's "Journal") The first of the name in Southold was Samuel, Sr., 1, whose wife was Sarah ———. He came in 1698. He had a son, Samuel, Jr., 2, who had a wife, Martha. Samuel, Jr., 2, had sons: Charles 3, of Oyster Ponds, who m. Elizabeth Paine; and Simon 3, who d. about 1763. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 217, 218)

Moore ("Index," pp 18, 79, 80) states that Charles 1 came from England to Salem, Mass., about 1632; and went to Southold, 1650–1652. He m. (1) Elizabeth ———, who d. Mar. 6, 1647; m. (2) ———, who was divorced, in 1649; m. (3) Wid. Esther Sanders. He was a Lt. in the Colonial Army; and d in 1665. Among his children was Lt. Samuel 2, b. June 20, 1644; m. Sarah Moore; d. in 1715. Samuel 2, had Samuel 3, b. in 1680; m Martha ———; d. in 1732. His son, Charles 4, of Orient, d. in 1746, and had: Lydia 5, m. Jonathan King (See King); Elizabeth 5, m. in 1756, Jeremiah Vail (See Vail); and Grover 5, a bachelor, b. in 1742, d. in 1803. Moore thus differs materially, and rightly, with Griffin, above.

Charles 4, above, m (1) Martha ———, who d. May 5, 1713, aged 36; m. (2) in 1731, Elizabeth Paine, b. in 1710, d. in 1803. Samuel 3 also had a son, Simon 4, who d. about 1763. He was the father of Ezekiel 5, below. (Mrs. A. F. Lowerre)

GLOVER EZEKIEL 5 (Simon 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1)—From Southold to Lyme, in 1776. His claim for transporting 15 passengers, and their effects, reads as if he might have been Capt. of a ship. (C. 188) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for expenses to James Wells; which

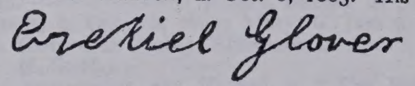
was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) Either he, or his son, Ezekiel, Jr., 6, was a Drum. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); also a private in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8)

The Census of 1776 showed that he was over 50 years old; that he had a son over 16; and a son and a dau. both under 16. (A. 55) He m., Jan. 5, 1758, Mary, dau. of John Terry 3d. (Salmon Rec.), and had: Ezekiel, Jr., 6, below; Jeremiah 6; Charles 6; and Mary 6.

Ezekiel, Jr., 6, b. Nov. 12, 1758; m. Phebe, dau. of Richard and Zipporah (Tuthill) Brown; d. Jan. 19, 1842. She was b. Feb. 10, 1765; d. Aug. 15, 1855. His children were: Erastus 7, b. Apr. 4, 1786, d. Oct. 25, 1812; Thaddeus Brown 7, below; Phebe 7, b. Sept. 30, 1789, d. ———; Jeremiah 7, b. May 16, 1791, drowned Oct. 30, 1809, in Cuckhold's Harbor, Shelter Island; Warren 7, b. May 24, 1794, d. Sept. 15, 1820, in Ga.; Jemima 7, b. Apr. 10, 1796, d. May 26, 1866; James 7, b. Mar. 26, 1798, d. ———; David T. 7, b. Aug. 6, 1800, d. ———; and Ezekiel N. 7, below. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Thaddeus Brown 7, b. Dec. 23, 1787; m. Mar. 2, 1812, at Oyster Ponds (now Orient), Experience Cochran; d. Oct. 2, 1842. Her father was Capt. John Cochran. (I. 3) Her mother was Experience, dau. of Maj. Nathaniel King. (See King) His children were: Nancy Halsey 8, b. Feb. 24, 1815, d. Dec. 2, 1816; Sarah Cochran 8, b. Sept. 18, 1816, d. Nov. 27, 1866; Nancy Halsey 2d 8, b. Nov. 8, 1817, m. Israel Peck, d. Jan. 3, 1893—she was the mother of Mrs. A. F. Lowerre; Catherine Bingle 8, b. Jan. 29, 1820, d. Oct. 4, 1820; Erastus Warren 8, b. Dec. 4, 1821, d. May 24, 1861; Thaddeus Brown, Jr., 8, b. Apr. 4, 1827, d. Nov. 7, 1868; William Henry Hobart 8, b. Mar. 29, 1831, now living; and Charles E. M. 8, b. Apr. 19, 1835, served in the Civil War, d. Mar. 15, 1870. (Mrs. A. F. L.)

Ezekiel N. 7, b. Sept. 9, 1802; m. Mary A., dau. of Frederick and Mary Taber; d. Dec. 24, 1856. His children were: Charles Edward 8, below; Lewis C. 8; Lewis Cass 8; Virginia Cook 8; and Frederick Taber 8. Charles Edward 8, b. July 5, 1831; m. Rosabella Hallock; d. Oct. 6, 1883. His children were: Lewis Nelson 9, Charles Hart 9, Christiana Kellogg 9, and Thomas Blanchard 9. (Mrs. A. F. L.)



GLOVER GROVER (   )—From Southold to Lyme. On July 13, 1780, he asked liberty to go to L. I. after hay; which was not allowed. (F. 15) On Mar. 22, 1781, he was allowed to go and bring off flax &c. (F. 33) On Dec. 27, 1781, he was allowed to bring over produce and money due him. (F. 45) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his cattle &c. (F. 104) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 55) Griffin ("Journal") does not mention the married Grover.

There was a bachelor, Grover 5 (Charles 4, Samuel 3, 2, Charles 1), mentioned by Griffin ("Journal," pp. 29, 218), who was b. in 1742, d. in 1803. He believed that he was the true heir of Hon. Richard Glover, a Member of the British Parliament, who d. in 1755, leaving a large estate, and no heirs of his body in Eng. (Mrs. A F L.)

GLOVER MEHITABLE—From Southold. On Nov. 1, 1782, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her children, goods &c. (F. 82)

There is nothing to show who she was. Possibly she was the wife or the Wid. of Grover, above.

GOLDSMITH—Moore ("Index," pp. 18, 80–82, 140) mentions a Ralph, in Mass., in 1661; and in Southold, 1664–5. Also a Thomas, in Southampton, in 1653; d. in 1703. As Moore is not reliable in these statements, and others relating to the descendants of the above-named, we turn to other sources of information.

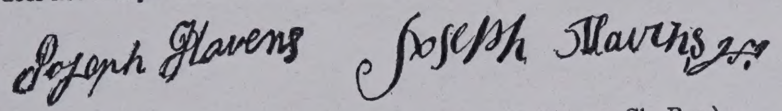
Howell ("Southampton," p. 427) states that Thomas had land granted in Southampton, in 1651; and that he was a farmer. He removed to Killingworth, Conn., in 1678. He is called a great-uncle of John, of Southold.

Thomas is first mentioned as an inhabitant of the Town of Southampton, in Apr., 1651, when a £100 allotment was granted to him. No mention is

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1745; d. Oct. 18, 1827. He m. Phebe 5 Havens (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; sister of James, above), b. Apr. 22, 1753, d. Mar. 12, 1806. He had eight children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

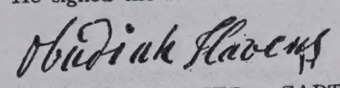
Another Joseph 4 (Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1) was b. in 1714. His first wife, Mary Watts, d. in 1768. In 1769, he m. Jemima Glover, by whom he had one son, Joseph 5, b. May 18, 1772, d. Oct. 13, 1775. She d. May 18, 1772. He afterward moved into the Town of Southampton, from whence his will is dated. He d. May 31, 1775. (Mallmann pp. 44, 239, 240) His sister, Sarah 4, m. Alexander King. (See King. Also Mallmann, as above) She was buried at Middletown, Conn., May 13, 1790. (Tombstone at Middletown) This was evidently the Joseph, later of Bridge Hampton, who wills, Oct. 12, 1771, to his wife Jemima, and to his brothers and sisters. A codicil, Apr. 29, 1775, states that his wife d. in giving birth to a son, Joseph. The will was proved, May 31, 1775. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 428)

The second named Joseph could not have been a Refugee, as he d. in 1775, a few days after signing the Association, on Shelter Island. (H. 31) Joseph, Jr. signed from the Island, and also from Suffolk County. (H. 10, 31) Joseph, Jr., was evidently Capt. Joseph the Refugee. [Note—The "Jr." does not always mean that the father had the same given name]



A Joseph m. Mar. 20, 1781, Amy Buchanan. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

HAVENS OBADIAH 6, LT. (George 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of George, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) On Oct. 2, same year, his freight was taken from L. I. to Saybrook by Capts. James Webb and J. Salsbury. (C. 68) In Nov., 1776, other of his effects were brought from Shelter Island to Saybrook by Capts. James Harris, Starr Greenfield and Daniel Havens. (C. 69) He was in Saybrook with William Havens, in 1777. (A. 43) It is stated that he was in Saybrook from Nov. 1, 1776, until Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It does not appear how he had the title of Lt.



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 49)

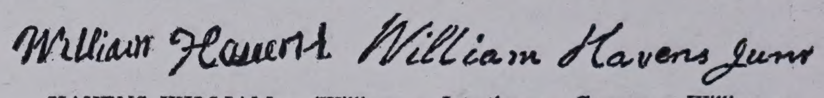
HAVENS WALTER 5, CAPT. (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and William, below)—From Shelter Island. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Lewis Osborn from L. I. to East Haddam. (C. 115) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 49) He m. Lois Tuthill; d. May 1, 1806. He had three children. (Mallmann, p. 242)

Another Walter 6 (Constant 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; nephew of Dr. Jonathan, above), had five children. (Mallmann, p. 245) Probably he was not Capt. Walter.

HAVENS WILLIAM 4, CAPT. and LT. (John 3, George 2, William 1—brother to the second named Jonathan; although Mallmann thinks this line is wrong)—From Southampton, E. Dist., probably Sag Harbor. His commission as 2d Lt. was issued by the Prov'l Cong., June 29, 1775. (G. 1) He acted for Col. Henry B. Livingston in securing vessels for the Refugees. (C. 98) He served in the 2d, 3d, and 4th of the Line. (G. 44–48) He resigned from the latter, Nov. 14, 1777. (Clinton Pap., 2. 519, 520) He served in Conn. (G. 91) At Southampton, Jan. 21, 1794, he made affidavit that he was the only surviving officer of Capt. Davis' Co., 4th Line. (B. 40) He was Capt. of the armed ship "Beaver." (Pages 216, 217, 218) He signed the Association, from Suffolk County, in 1775 (H. 10); and, perhaps, as William, Jr., from Shelter Island. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) Dates of b. and d. not given. He probably m. Ruth ———, who d. in 1759. He had eight children. (Mallmann, pp. 163, 164) This seems to tally with the Census.



HAVENS WILLIAM 5 (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and Capt. Walter, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) With others, probably in 1779, he asked permission to go to L. I. for provisions. (B. 3) On June 9, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with his wife and three children. He was well recommended by the Authority and Selectmen of Saybrook; and permission was given. (E. 76–77) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to go to L. I., with his family, for furniture, provisions &c (F. 53); and, on Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and his effects. (F. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 49) Date of b. not given; d. about 1802. He had five children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

HAWKINGS—HAWKINS—Robert 1 came from England to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635. (Mr. Israel G. Hawkings)

HAWKINGS ZOPHER—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35) Afterward, he served in the 4th Line. (G. 48. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 29) He was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 42) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19)

He was b. Jan. 24, 1757; m. ——————— Juliana Bayles; d. Oct. 26, 1847. His children were: Moses, b. Oct. 16, 1804; Mary, b. Jan. 9, 1806; Ruth, b. May 19, 1808; Sarah (twin with Ruth); Elizabeth, b. Apr. 6, 1811; and Samuel, b. July 17, 1816. (I. G. H.)

HAZARD—For the earlier generations, see Hazard in "The Refugees from N Y. City."

HAZARD CATHARINE, MRS.—From Newtown to Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N. Y. On Jan. 4, 1777, she was allowed to go to L. I. in order to bring her children and family to Fishkill. Her three sisters were allowed to go with her (A. 28) She was a dau. of Judge Abraham Schenck (See Schenck); and the wife of Morris Hazard, below. (A. 28)

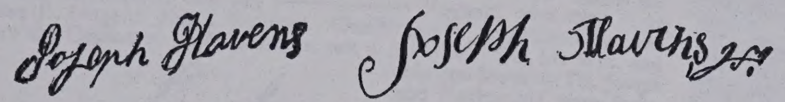
HAZARD MORRIS 5 (William 4, Judge James 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1)—He was a voter in Newtown. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.") He was the husband of Catharine, above. He was in the Continental service (A. 28); but he was not in that service from the State of New York. In Apr., 1777, he had leave, from the British, to remove his three children from Newtown to Peekskill, N. Y. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 53) In 1779, his child was in the care of his father-in-law, Judge Abraham Schenck, on L. I.; and Gov. Clinton gave permission to his wife to "come out into the country," under certain conditions of an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 222, 223) In Oct., 1781, it was reported that he had been seen in consultation with Mayor Matthews of N. Y. City; and, while he was suspected, in accordance with the custom of the time, it is evident that nothing was done. (Clinton Pap., 7. 453–456)

HEDGES—HODGES—The ancestor of the Families of this name in Southampton, Bridge Hampton and East Hampton was William 1 who came from England and was listed among the inhabitants of Southampton, in 1644. When the settlement of another Town to the Eastward was projected, in 1649, he was one of the first to join it. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 287) He was probably in Taunton, Mass., in 1643. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 290) He had sons: Isaac 2 and Stephen 2. Isaac 2 had a son, Isaac 3; and grand sons, Samuel 4 and David 4. Stephen 2 had sons:

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. in 1745; d. Oct. 18, 1827. He m. Phebe 5 Havens (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; sister of James, above), b. Apr. 22, 1753, d. Mar. 12, 1806. He had eight children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

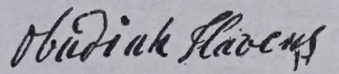
Another Joseph 4 (Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1) was b. in 1714. His first wife, Mary Watts, d. in 1768. In 1769, he m. Jemima Glover, by whom he had one son, Joseph 5, b. May 18, 1772, d. Oct. 13, 1775. She d. May 18, 1772. He afterward moved into the Town of Southampton, from whence his will is dated. He d. May 31, 1775. (Mallmann pp. 44, 239, 240) His sister, Sarah 4, m. Alexander King. (See King. Also Mallmann, as above) She was buried at Middletown, Conn., May 13, 1790. (Tombstone at Middletown) This was evidently the Joseph, later of Bridge Hampton, who wills, Oct. 12, 1771, to his wife Jemima, and to his brothers and sisters. A codicil, Apr. 29, 1775, states that his wife d. in giving birth to a son, Joseph. The will was proved, May 31, 1775. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 428)

The second named Joseph could not have been a Refugee, as he d. in 1775, a few days after signing the Association, on Shelter Island. (H. 31) Joseph, Jr. signed from the Island, and also from Suffolk County. (H. 10, 31) Joseph, Jr., was evidently Capt. Joseph the Refugee. [Note—The "Jr." does not always mean that the father had the same given name]



A Joseph m. Mar. 20, 1781, Amy Buchanan. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

HAVENS OBADIAH 6, LT. (George 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of George, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. In Sept., 1776, his effects were moved over by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144) On Oct. 2, same year, his freight was taken from L. I. to Saybrook by Capts. James Webb and J. Salsbury. (C. 68) In Nov., 1776, other of his effects were brought from Shelter Island to Saybrook by Capts. James Harris, Starr Greenfield and Daniel Havens. (C. 69) He was in Saybrook with William Havens, in 1777. (A. 43) It is stated that he was in Saybrook from Nov. 1, 1776, until Oct. 1, 1778. (Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 79) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) It does not appear how he had the title of Lt.



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 49)

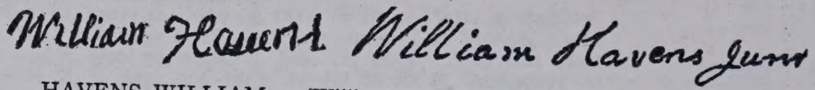
HAVENS WALTER 5, CAPT. (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and William, below)—From Shelter Island. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Oct., 1776, he moved a part of the effects of Lewis Osborn from L. I. to East Haddam. (C. 115) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 49) He m. Lois Tuthill; d. May 1, 1806. He had three children. (Mallmann, p. 242)

Another Walter 6 (Constant 5, 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; nephew of Dr. Jonathan, above), had five children. (Mallmann, p. 245) Probably he was not Capt. Walter.

HAVENS WILLIAM 4, CAPT. and LT. (John 3, George 2, William 1—brother to the second named Jonathan; although Mallmann thinks this line is wrong)—From Southampton, E. Dist., probably Sag Harbor. His commission as 2d Lt. was issued by the Prov'l Cong., June 29, 1775. (G. 1) He acted for Col. Henry B. Livingston in securing vessels for the Refugees. (C. 98) He served in the 2d, 3d, and 4th of the Line. (G. 44–48) He resigned from the latter, Nov. 14, 1777. (Clinton Pap., 2. 519, 520) He served in Conn. (G. 91) At Southampton, Jan. 21, 1794, he made affidavit that he was the only surviving officer of Capt. Davis' Co., 4th Line. (B. 40) He was Capt. of the armed ship "Beaver." (Pages 216, 217, 218) He signed the Association, from Suffolk County, in 1775 (H. 10); and, perhaps, as William, Jr., from Shelter Island. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—under 16, 1. (A. 54) Dates of b. and d. not given. He probably m. Ruth ———, who d. in 1759. He had eight children. (Mallmann, pp. 163, 164) This seems to tally with the Census.



HAVENS WILLIAM 5 (William 4, Jonathan 3, George 2, William 1; brother of James, above, and Capt. Walter, above)—From Shelter Island to Saybrook. He was in Saybrook, in 1777. (A. 43) With others, probably in 1779, he asked permission to go to L. I. for provisions. (B. 3) On June 9, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with his wife and three children. He was well recommended by the Authority and Selectmen of Saybrook; and permission was given. (E. 76–77) On Mar. 28, 1782, Gov. Trumbull was authorized to permit him to go to L. I., with his family, for furniture, provisions &c (F. 53); and, on Mar. 6, 1783, he was permitted to return to L. I. with his family and his effects. (F. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 49) Date of b. not given; d. about 1802. He had five children. (Mallmann, p. 243)

HAWKINGS—HAWKINS—Robert 1 came from England to Charlestown, Mass., in 1635. (Mr. Israel G. Hawkings)

HAWKINGS ZOPHER—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35) Afterward, he served in the 4th Line. (G. 48. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 29) He was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 42) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19)

He was b. Jan. 24, 1757; m. ——————— Juliana Bayles; d. Oct. 26, 1847. His children were: Moses, b. Oct. 16, 1804; Mary, b. Jan. 9, 1806; Ruth, b. May 19, 1808; Sarah (twin with Ruth); Elizabeth, b. Apr. 6, 1811; and Samuel, b. July 17, 1816. (I. G. H.)

HAZARD—For the earlier generations, see Hazard in "The Refugees from N Y. City."

HAZARD CATHARINE, MRS.—From Newtown to Fishkill, Dutchess Co., N. Y. On Jan. 4, 1777, she was allowed to go to L. I. in order to bring her children and family to Fishkill. Her three sisters were allowed to go with her (A. 28) She was a dau. of Judge Abraham Schenck (See Schenck); and the wife of Morris Hazard, below. (A. 28)

HAZARD MORRIS 5 (William 4, Judge James 3, Jonathan 2, Thomas 1) —He was a voter in Newtown. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co.") He was the husband of Catharine, above. He was in the Continental service (A. 28); but he was not in that service from the State of New York. In Apr., 1777, he had leave, from the British, to remove his three children from Newtown to Peekskill, N. Y. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 53) In 1779, his child was in the care of his father-in-law, Judge Abraham Schenck, on L. I.; and Gov. Clinton gave permission to his wife to "come out into the country," under certain conditions of an exchange. (Clinton Pap., 5. 222, 223) In Oct., 1781, it was reported that he had been seen in consultation with Mayor Matthews of N. Y. City; and, while he was suspected, in accordance with the custom of the time, it is evident that nothing was done. (Clinton Pap., 7. 453–456)

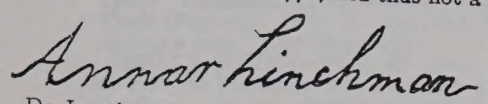
HEDGES—HODGES—The ancestor of the Families of this name in Southampton, Bridge Hampton and East Hampton was William 1 who came from England and was listed among the inhabitants of Southampton, in 1644. When the settlement of another Town to the Eastward was projected, in 1649, he was one of the first to join it. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 287) He was probably in Taunton, Mass., in 1643. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 290) He had sons: Isaac 2 and Stephen 2. Isaac 2 had a son, Isaac 3; and grand sons, Samuel 4 and David 4. Stephen 2 had sons:

of Thomas and Ann, of London, was a merchant, at London, living in 1633. He m. a dau. of John Platt, son of Sir Hugh Platt, Baronet. (Mr. Mortimer L. Hinchman)

Edward 1 and Thomas 1, sons of Edward, above, came to Boston, Mass., in 1637, with Rev. John Fiske, of Chelmsford. Edward 1 was at Charlestown, Mass., in 1637, with wife Elizabeth and sons, Daniel 2, Thomas 2 and John 2. He was at Marshfield, in 1652; and at Chelmsford—both in Mass.—in 1657. He was b. about 1600; d. in 1668. His Wid. m. in 1672, Rev. John Fiske. Maj. John 2 came to Oyster Bay, L. I., about 1657; m. (1) in 1660, Elizabeth Emmons; m. (2) Sarah ———; d. at Flushing, L. I., in 1688, where he was a patentee, 1666–1688. He was Commandant at Ft. Merrimac, Maine Dist., in 1687–8. His son, Thomas 3, was of Flushing, L. I. Dr. Joseph 4, of Flushing, son of Thomas 3, m. Mary Bloodgood. (M. L. H.)

HINCHMAN ANNA, WID.—From Southold to Guilford, with seven passengers and her effects, in Sept., 1776. (C. 71) There is no record of her return to L. I. Her father and four of her brothers were Refugees. (See Griffing)

Census of 1776: Males—under 16 years, 5. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) She was a dau. of John and Sarah (Paine) Griffing (See Griffing), of Riverhead, L. I.; b. Nov. 3, 1741; m. Feb. 24, 1757, Dr. Joseph 5 Hinchman (Mattituck Ch. Rec.); d. at Danville, N. J., in 1835, and is buried at Rockaway, N. J. (Miss Anna M. North) After the death of Dr. Hinchman, she m. ——— Nugent; who may have been Arthur B. Nugent, also a Refugee. (See Nugent) Dr. Hinchman was dead before the Census of 1776, and thus not a Refugee. But his Wid. and children (notably Dr. Joseph and Nathaniel) were Refugees—and, therefore, entitled to the biographical notices given below.



Dr. Joseph 5 Hinchman (Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1) was a Surg., and his brother James 5 was a Surg. Mate, on the Privateer "Prince George" which was wrecked off the Northern Coast of Hayti, Aug. 18, 1757. Dr. Hinchman and his companions were Prisoners to the French for several months. His Log is in the possession of his g. grand dau., Mrs. C. E. Noble, of Pasadena, Cal. It was printed in The Penn. Mag. of Hist. and Biog'y, 29. 268–282.

He was b. in 1730; m. Anna Griffing, above; d. in ———. He lived at Jamaica, L. I. His children were: John 6; James 6; Nathaniel 6, below; William 6; Mary 6; and Dr. Joseph 6, below. John 6, m. in 1796, Deborah Tooker, or Tucker; d. in 1816. James 6, m. Diademia Redding, lived at Succasunna, N. J., and had a son, John R. 7. William 6, lived at Flanders, N. J. John Redding 7, son of James 6, m. Mary Morris Decamp, and had: Lesbia Platt 8; Jane 8, d. y.; Susan De Camp 8, m. Alfred Tooker; Nancy Hurd 8, m. Charles Stansbury; Theodore Henry 8, m. Louisa Chapin; John Joseph 8, m. Julia Pratt; James Augustus 8; Cornelia Beach 8, m. Darwin Benton; Mary Elizabeth 8; Franklin 8, m. Mary Lee Howell; Mary 8, m. George Taylor; Anna Zerviah 8, m. John Caldwell. (Mrs. Charles E. Noble)

HINCHMAN BENJAMIN ( )—On Dec. 29, 1776, the Conn. Committee of Safety allowed him to go to his family on L. I., providing he would not assist, or give information to, the enemy. (A. 27)

HINCHMAN JOSEPH 6, DR. (Dr. Joseph 5, above, Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Nathaniel, below)—Probably from Southold. He served in Conn. (G. 91)

He was b. Aug. 28, 1762; m. Dec. 20, 1787, Zerviah Seely; d. July 23, 1802. He removed to the vicinity of Elmira, N. Y., about 1787. In 1795, he was appointed Sheriff of Tioga Co.; and, in 1800, Gov. Jay appointed him a Comm'r to inspect the road from Catskill to Catharines Town. In 1807, his Wid. m. Isaac Baldwin. She was b. Oct. 17, 1771; d. May 17, 1810. His children were: Stella 7, below; Lesbia 7, below; Hiram 7, d. y.; Guy Maxwell 7, below; Felix 7, b. Feb. 21, 1799, m. Catharine Palmer, removed to Detroit, Mich., had Guy 8, Joseph 8, Kate 8; Zerviah 7, and Hiram 7, d. y.

Stella 7, b. Oct. 25, 1788; m. Nov. 4, 1806, Judge John H. Avery; d. ———. They had Avery children: Humphrey John 8, b. July 13, 1808; Stella Zerviah 8, b. Feb. 12, 1810; George Waighstell 8, b. Feb. 1, 1812; Susan 8, b. Nov. 29, 1813; Emily Eliza 8, b. Oct. 10, 1815; Charles Pumpelly 8, b. July 3, 1817; Joseph Hinchman 8, b. Nov. 29, 1819; Mary Ann 8, b. May 1, 1822; Fanny Catherine 8, b. Nov. 25, 1823; Lesbia Platt 8, b. Oct. 2, 1825; and Guy Hinchman 8, b. Aug. 3, 1829. (Mrs. C. E. N.)

Lesbia 7, b. May 10, 1791; m. June 15, 1814, William Platt, of Bedford, Westchester Co., N. Y.; d. May 2, 1859. They removed to Nichols, Tioga Co., N. Y. He was b. Oct. 29, 1791; d. Jan. 12, 1855. They had Platt children: William H. 8, b. Sept. 23, 1815, m. (1) Sarah E. Pumpelly, (2) Mary E. Pumpelly, d. Jan. 24, 1884; Stella A. 8, of Owego, Tioga Co., N. Y., b. Jan. 3, 1818, d. Aug. 16, 1879; Frederick E. 8, of Owego, N. Y., b. Sept. 21, 1819, d. Apr. 22, 1906; Edward 8, b. Oct. 26, 1821, d. Mar. 18, 1823; Susan C. 8, b. Jan. 3, 1824, m. Sept. 9, 1847, Isaac Benedict Headley, d. Feb. 27, 1851; Anna 8, b. Oct. 26, 1826, d. June 14, 1829; Emily Elizabeth 8, below; Humphrey 8, b. July 8, 1831, d. y.; and Hon. Thomas Collier 8, below. Emily Elizabeth 8, b. Apr. 28, 1829; m. Oct. 14, 1852, Charles P. Skinner, and lives at Owego, N. Y. Her son, Frederick Platt 9, b. Oct. 31, 1858. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also M. L. H.)

Hon. Thomas Collier 8 Platt, b. July 15, 1833; m. (1) Nov. 12, 1852, Ellen Lucy Barstow (d. Feb. 13, 1901); m. (2) Oct. —, 1904, Lillian Janeway. He d. Mar. 6, 1910. He was United States Senator from N. Y.; Pres't of the U. S. Ex. Co., had many business activities, and was a leader in the Rep. party. He had children: Edward T. 9, of N. Y. City, b. Aug. 7, 1853, m. Oct. 3, 1891, Harriet J. Coit; Frank Hinchman 9, below; Henry Barstow 9, below; and Frederick 9, b. Aug. 29, 1868, d. Feb. 8, 1869. Frank Hinchman 9, of N. Y. City, b. May 18, 1856; m. Nov. 1, 1881, Caroline E. Livingston. He has children: Livingston 10, b. Mar. 7, 1885, m. June 28, 1909, Agnes Booth—a dau., Ellen Barstow, 3d, 11, b. Feb. 9, 1911, d. Nov. 7, 1911; Ellen Barstow 10, b. June 14, 1889, d. Feb. 16, 1907; Alan 10, b. Feb. 20, 1893, d. Feb. 22, 1893. Henry Barstow 9, of N. Y. City, b. Feb. 2, 1860; m. Nov. 9, 1887, Grace Lee Phelps, who d. July 14, 1907. He had children: Sherman Phelps 10, b. June 2, 1890; Martha Phelps 10, b. Sept. 11, 1892, d. Jan. 27, 1894; Charlotte 10, b. Dec. 6, 1896; and Thomas Collier, 2d., 10, b. May 3, 1898. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also M. L. H. Also E. T. P.)

Guy Maxwell 7, b. Nov. 29, 1795; m. Aug. 16, 1816, Susan G. De Camp; d. Feb. 13, 1879. His wife, b. Feb. 17, 1798; d. Feb. 27, 1875. He removed to N. Y. City, in 1823; and to Dover, N. J., in 1834, where he was prominent. His children were: Zerviah Seely 8, b. May 27, 1817, d. Apr. 13, 1889; Felix Frederic 8, d. y.; Augustus Felix 8, below; Jane Ford 8, b. Sept. 22, 1825, m. Oct. 20, 1846, Robert O. Crittenden, d. Jan. 22, 1901; Louisa Maria 8, b. Mar. 8, 1828, m. Oct. 10, 1850, Thomas R. Crittenden; Stella Virginia 8, b. Feb. 29, 1832, m. June 15, 1853, Charles Edwin Noble, d. Mar. 22, 1862; an infant 8, d. y.; and Sophronia Augusta 8, b. Jan. 31, 1839, m. May 11, 1865, Charles Edwin Noble. Augustus Felix 8, b. Dec. 16, 1823; m. Aug. 11, 1853, Maria de Cota; d. Jan. 21, 1899. His children were: Rosa S. 9, b. Aug. 29, 1854; Guido C. 9, b. Sept. 26, 1855; and Stella G. 9, b. Oct. 5, 1857. (Mrs. C. E. N. Also Mr. Guido C. Hinchman) For Addenda, see I. 16.

HINCHMAN NATHANIEL 6 (Dr. Joseph 5, above, Dr. Joseph 4, Thomas 3, Maj. John 2, Edward 1; brother of Dr. Joseph 6, above)—From Jamaica, L. I. He served in the 19th Mass. Regt., under Gen. Warren; and was at Bunker Hill, and at the siege of Boston. He was at Chester, N. J., in 1800.

He was b. at Jamaica, L. I., in 1758; m. in 1804, Sally Rose; d. at Flanders, N. J., in 1823. His son, George Washington 7, b. at Flanders, N. J., Nov. 4, 1809; m. in 1833, Harriet Blackwell Ward; d. June 14, 1885. He lived in N. Y. City; was City Marshal, 1844–1869; and finally lived at Ravenswood, L. I. William A. 8, son of Geo. W. 7, b. Sept. 6, 1834; m. Nov. 24, 1859, Sarah J. Van Pelt, of Newtown, L. I.; d. Aug. 6, 1898. He lived in N. Y. City, L. I. City and Brooklyn, N. Y. His son Mortimer L. 9, b. in N. Y. City, Feb. 8, 1868; m. at Canton, N. Y., Nov. 25, 1894, Helen Fisher Jackson. He lives in Brooklyn; but he has lived, also, in N. Y. City, L. I.

Reg of 1776 form
20 LCT

Bms Lib

Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y., he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. ("Long Island" I. 474-5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

HOBART JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

HOLLY JOSIAH—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HOPKINS—Stephen I came over on the "Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ————; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

HOPKINS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen I)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, I; over 16, I; under 16, I. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, I. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov. 24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

Hopkins

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen I, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, I; above 16, I; under 16, I. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, I. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas I, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's "Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the "Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22-24, 88-92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. "The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas I, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635-1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William I Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632-1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634-1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter I Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y. he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's " Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. (" Long Island " I. 474-5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

HOBART JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

HOLLY JOSIAH—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HOPKINS—Stephen 1 came over on the " Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ————; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's " Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

HOPKINS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov. 24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen 1, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas 1, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's " Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the " Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's " Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22–24, 88–92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. " The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas 1, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635–1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William 1 Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632–1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634–1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter 1 Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y., he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

> In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. ("Long Island" 1. 474–5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

> John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

HOBART JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

HOLLY JOSIAH—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HOPKINS—Stephen 1 came over on the "Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ——; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

HOPKINS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov.

24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen 1, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas 1, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's "Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the "Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22–24, 88–92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. "The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas 1, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635–1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William 1 Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632–1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634–1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter 1 Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

Refugees of 1776
from L I to Ct

bm S lib

Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y., he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. ("Long Island" I. 474–5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

HOBART JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

HOLLY JOSIAH—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HOPKINS—Stephen 1 came over on the "Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ——————; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

HOPKINS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov. 24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen 1, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas 1, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's "Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the "Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22–24, 88–92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. "The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas 1, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635–1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William 1 Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632–1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634–1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter 1 Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

Jan. 18. After referring to his recent election as a U. S. Senator from N. Y., he reviews his public life and shows that he is embarassed by a large debt contracted in buying a farm. He then concludes:

In this situation of my private affairs, I might, perhaps, hesitate between the honor of serving in the Senate of the U. S., and the inevitable danger of thereby increasing my pecuniary embarassments; but when I have said that my support for many years past, and the greater part of the little property I at present possess, have been derived from the bounty of the Legislature, I ought to have no will of my own on the subject; my Country has the right to determine whether my poor abilities can be of any further use to the Community, and to point out the way in which they shall be employed. I therefore go without hesitation, in obedience to the commands of the Senate and Assembly, to take a seat in the Senate of the Congress of the U. S., relying firmly on the experience I have already had, that the Legislature of my own State will not suffer an old servant to drink of the bitter cup of poverty and distress in the evening of life.

After serving a few months in the Senate, he was appointed a Judge of the U. S. Dist. Court for N. Y.; which office he held until his death, in 1805. He lived at Eaton Manor during the War. (Civil List) In 1800, he was living at Westchester Co., N. Y. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 202)

His excellent record is set forth by Thompson. ("Long Island" 1. 474–5) His friend, Judge Egbert Benson, caused a plain marble slab to be affixed in the wall of the chamber of the Supreme Court in the City Hall, N. Y. City, to the memory of Judge Hobart, with the following inscription:

John Sloss Hobart was born at Fairfield, Connecticut. His father was a minister of that place. He was appointed a judge of the Supreme Court in 1777, and left it in 1798, having attained sixty years of age. The same year he was appointed a judge of the United States District Court for New York, and held it till his death in 1805. As a man, firm—as a citizen, zealous—as a judge, distinguished—as a Christian, sincere. This tablet is erected to his memory by one to whom he was as a friend—close as a brother.

HOBART JOSHUA ( )—From Brookhaven to Conn. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He was in the Illicit Trade (Page 210. Also E. 192); but that fact should not always be held against a man. (See Chap. 23)

HOLLY JOSIAH—From Dutchess Co., N. Y., to Branford. On Aug. 6, 1778, he was allowed to take salt to the State of N. Y. to be exchanged for flour. (D. 13) He served in the 6th Dutchess. (G. 68)

HOPKINS—Stephen 1 came over on the "Mayflower," in 1620. He was b. in 1585; m. (2) Elizabeth Fisher; d. in 1644. Of his eight children, Giles 2, b. in 1605; m. in 1639, Catherine Wheldon; d. in 1690. He had 10 children, of whom: William 3, b. in 1660; m. Rebecca ————; d. June 26, 1718. He removed from R. I. to Shelter Island. His son, Samuel 4, b. in 1710; m. Dec. 30, 1733, Dorothy Conklyn; d. Jan. 12, 1790. He was at Shelter Island, in 1730. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 39, 44, 45, 48, 50, 182)

HOPKINS SAMUEL 5 (Samuel 4, William 3, Giles 2, Stephen 1)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in the First Line (G. 43); and in Conn. (G. 91) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 24) It was evidently his father, Samuel 4, who appeared in the Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—over 50 years, 1; over 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—over 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 51)

He was b. Apr. 4, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1807. He m. (1) in 1773, Elizabeth (b. in 1751, d. in 1777), dau. of John Robinson; m. (2) Nov. 6, 1780, Elizabeth (b. in 1759, d. in 1795), dau. of John 4 Woodhull. He had 12 children. (Mallmann, as above, p. 182) His son, Samuel 6, b. Nov. 20, 1781; m. Dec. 11, 1816, Maria (b. in 1793, d. in 1880), dau. of Merritt S. Woodhull; d. Dec. 9, 1866. Samuel Judson 7, son of Samuel 6, b. Dec. 3, 1836; m. May 16, 1864, Sarah K. (b. in 1843, d. in 1911), dau. of Hendrick H. Hallock; d. Jan. 27, 1911. He had sons: Philip Hallock 8, below; Rupert Henry 8, below; Samuel Ernest 8, below; and Merritt Judson 8, below. (Mallmann, as above, pp. 183, 186, 192)

Philip Hallock 8, of Brooklyn, N. Y., is in the N. Y. Naval Office. He was b. Jan. 29, 1866; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lulu M. Howland (b. June 5, 1875). Children: Eleanor Ruth 9, b. Nov. 24, 1897; and Dorothy Howland 9, b. Feb. 28, 1900. Rupert Henry 8, of 103 College Ave., West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y., Prof. of Physics in Curtis High School, New Brighton, and principal of Evening School 20, Port Richmond, S. I., N. Y. He was b. Nov. 24, 1869; m. Dec. 25, 1899, Charlotte V. H. Burden (b. Jan. 26, 1875). Children: Ralph Burden 9, b. Oct. 21, 1900; Lucia Katherine 9, b. Nov. 5, 1904; and Rupert Woodhull 9, b. Apr. 27, 1907. Samuel Ernest 8, of Miller's Place, Long Island, N. Y. He was b. June 20, 1875; m. (1) Oct. 1, 1901, Betina Marguerite Davis (b. Oct. 10, 1880, d. May 10, 1902), m. (2) Nov. 28, 1903, Maude Stokes (b. Sept. 5, 1885). Children: Lillian 9, b. Dec. 12, 1904, d. in infancy; Marcelle Catherine 9, b. Nov. 12, 1907; and Maude Ernestine 9, b. Nov. 13, 1909. Merritt Judson 8, of Miller's Place, N. Y. He was b. Nov. 16, 1879; m. Dec. 24, 1896, Edith Ross Burden (b. Sept. 9, 1883). Child: Elizabeth Hallock 9, b. Nov. 20, 1911. (Prof. Rupert Henry Hopkins)

HOPPING—Probably all of this name, on L. I., descend from Stephen 1, who came from England to Dorchester, Mass., about 1640; and went thence to Southampton, L. I.

HOPPING DANIEL—From East Hampton. Hon. Henry P. Hedges stated that he was a Refugee. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31) He was b. about 1759. (G. 31)

HOPPING HENRY—From East Hampton to Guilford; and, Onderdonk says, to East Haddam, in 1780. Probably in that year he asked a permit to cross to L. I. (F. 123) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52)

In the East Hampton Ch. Rec. is a Henry Hopping who was bapt. in 1710, and m. in 1753; and a man of that name who d. in 1777. The name does not appear anywhere else in the Rec. In the Town Rec. the name does not appear. A man of that name was one of the signers of the Association, in 1775; and, of course, a resident of East Hampton at that time. Either the date of his flight to Connecticut, in 1780, or the date of his death, in 1777, must be an error. There is no Genealogy of the Family; and the date of their coming to East Hampton is not known. The first name upon the Rec. is John Hoppin who drew some land in Wainscott, in 1700. Henry was the son of Matthias, who must have also come to East Hampton at an early date, although his name does not appear in the Town Rec. till 1736. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

HORTON—The ancestor of this name, on L. I. was Barnabas 1, who was b. at Mowsley, Leicestershire, Eng., about 1600. (Moore's "Index," p. 22) He was one of the original settlers at Southold; and one of the 12 who constituted the Church of Rev. John Youngs, in 1640. He d. July 13, 1680, aged 80. (Tombstone at Southold) The house which he erected at Southold was known as the "Old Castle." His son, Capt. Jonathan 2, built the West part of the house a few years later. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 229. See Page 406) Moore (pp. 22–24, 88–92) has been pains-taking in regard to this Family; but later, and more accurate, information is found in the Horton Gen. (G. F. Horton, Phila., 1876), which is followed, below. "The Early Hortons, of Westchester Co., N. Y.," may be found in the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Jan. and Apr., 1905.

Barnabas 1, b. July 13 (O. S.), 1600, came to Hampton, Mass., in 1635–1638; to New Haven and to Southold, in 1640, with his wife Mary and sons, Joseph 2 and Benjamin 2. His other sons were: Caleb 2, Lt. Joshua 2 and Capt. Jonathan 2. His dau., Sarah 2, m. William 1 Salmon. (See Salmon)

Joseph 2, b. about 1632–1635; m. Jane Budd; removed to Rye, N. Y. Moore states that he m. Abigail, dau. of John Vail. (See Vail)

Benjamin 2, b. about 1634–1637; m. Anna Budd; removed to Rye, about 1665, where he d. s. p. Nov. 3, 1690.

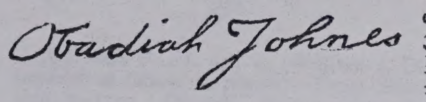
Caleb 2, b. in 1640; m. Abigail, dau. of Peter 1 Hallock (See Hallock); d. Oct. 3, 1702. His son, Jonathan 3, b. in 1668; m. Bethia Conklin. He had a son, Jonathan 4, b. in 1694, m. Elizabeth Goldsmith.

Lt. Joshua 2, b. about 1643; m. Mary Tuthill; d. in 1729. Among his children were: Ens. Joshua 3; and Ephraim 3. Ens. Joshua 3, b. in 1669; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Simon Grover, (2) Wid. Mary Gillam; d. about 1744. Ephraim 3, b. in 1686; m. Martha Vail. His son, Joseph 4, b. in 1708; perhaps m. Deliverance Reeves.

On Aug. 31, 1776, he acted as Clerk of the Southampton Committee when permits were given to several Refugees to leave L. I. He was at Saybrook, Apr. 10, 1777, as Moderator of a meeting of 170 Refugees, asking to be represented in the N. Y. Convention. (A. 39) On May 3, he wrote a letter to Gov. Trumbull, relative to the situation of the Refugees. (A. 46) On June 12, 1777, he headed a petition of 45 Refugees, at Saybrook, asking the Committee of Safety of N. Y. for relief. (A. 43) On June 27, 1777, the Council of Safety of Conn. authorized him, together with Thomas Dering and Col. John Hulbert, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co. those Refugees who were willing to go; and, on July 28, permits were given. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, 1777, this was confirmed, and the powers of the Committee were enlarged. (Page 172. Also D. 7) In 1779, probably, he was among a number of Refugees who petitioned Gov. Clinton for permission to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was allowed to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 13, 1780, he petitioned, and on Mar. 28, he was permitted, to go to L. I. for provisions and effects. (F. 1. D. 47) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

An Obadiah, or an Obadiah, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt., and may have been a Drum. (G. 7, 30) He figured in the Predatory Excursions. (Chap. 22)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 7, 1715; d. Dec. 18, 1790. He m. (1) Apr. 21, 1741, Esther Fithian, who was b. in 1721, d. Jan. 20, 1759. He m. (2) Elizabeth Miller of East Hampton. He had a son, Dr. Gardiner 5; who had a son, Nicholas 6. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 335, 336) He m. Elizabeth Miller, May 17, 1781. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Mary, m. Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (See Rogers)



JOHNES PAUL 5, LT. (William 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1; nephew of Obadiah, above)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30); and in the 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39)

He was b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Oct. 6, 1776. He had children: Elias 6, William 6 and Elizabeth 6. (Howell, as above, p. 337)

JONES THOMAS ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He was in the Privateer service on the "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. about 1745. (G. 30)

Another Thomas, a Drum, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31), was from East Hampton. The Church and Town Records of East Hampton do not contain his name. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

KELSEY—William 1 was, apparently, the first of the name on L. I. He had a son, Stephen 2; and a grandson, Daniel 3. The latter, in his will, dated in 1750, mentions son Stephen, probably the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

KELSEY STEPHEN 4 (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was on the Committee of that Town; and also on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. in 1775. (G. 1) The enemy said that he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) On June 24, 1776, he was paid £3, for detecting a conspiracy in the Army. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 16, 33)—the name being also spelled Kelly. He probably served in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

According to Bayles' ("Suffolk Co.") Gaine, on June 28, 1779, spoke of him as engaged in the Illicit Trade. If this was so, he was probably the one described by Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 103) "————Kelsey, largely engaged in the Illicit Trade."

He was b. about 1732; m. Mar. 31, 1752, ~~Ann Platt; d.~~ June 15, 1812, aged 80. His wife d. Dec. 12, 1819, aged 86. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Stephen 5, m. Dec. 11, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling. (Mrs. G. S. Also Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

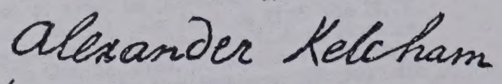
A Stephen, of Worthington, Conn., m. Aug. 12, 1792, Hannah Hart. (Farmington—Berlin, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

KETCHAM—According to "Farmer's Register," the first of the Family in America were: Edward Ketcham of Ipswich, Mass., 1637; John Catcham, in 1648, of the same place; and Edward, John and Samuel Ketcham, of Huntington, in 1672. John is generally placed as Edward's son. Moore ("Index," p. 25) and Whitaker ("Southold," p. 37) mention John, of Southold—probably the last named John. In 1652–3, he had a deed from Stephen Goodyear. In 1663, he was a Deputy to the Government at Hartford; and, in 1665, a Deputy to the first N. Y. Ass'y, at Hempstead. He was in the Huntington Rec., in 1668; and was rated at Huntington and at Newtown, in 1675.

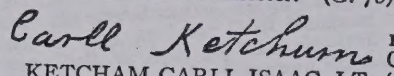
An Edward, was in Oyster Bay, in 1700 (?) He m. Mercy Harcurt; and had a son, Daniel; as per will of Richard Harcurt, 1696. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

KETCHAM ALEXANDER, LT. ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On July 11, 1775, he was mentioned for 2d Lt. by Capt. John Grinnell. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) He was with Gen. Woodhull on L. I., Aug. 26–28, 1776. (Page 41. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

A Lt. Ketcham, probably Lt. Alexander, was captured and killed, in Oct., 1780. (F. 124)



KETCHAM CARLL ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Nov. 9, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A 19) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife Hannah to go to L. I. and leave the two children. (F. 20) He served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)



Hannah, wife of Carll, d. Jan. 29, 1805, in her 53d yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington)

KETCHAM CARLL ISAAC, LT. ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775, as Isaac Carll Ketcham. (H. 29)

Isaac Carll, d. Apr. 16, 1808, in 57th yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington) A dau. of "Isaac and Hannah" is also buried there.

Thus it is possible that what has been stated, above, of Carll really belongs to Lt. Carll Isaac; and that they were one and the same.

KETCHAM SOLOMON, 2d, 5 (Solomon, 1st, 4, Philip 3, John 2, Edward 1, of Ipswich)—From Huntington. He served as a Privateersman ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269); also on the Frigate "Congress," and was afterward a pensioner. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 248)

He was a son of Solomon 1st, who was Town Clerk of Huntington, 1751–1781. He remained at home during the War, and was forced to work on the Fort on Lloyd's Neck. (Rear Adm'l E. S. P.) He had a son, Capt. Solomon 3d. Solomon 1st signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The tombstones in the Old Cemetery at Huntington, record: Solomon 1st, d. Sept. 21, 1781, in 58th yr.; Solomon 2d, d. Feb. 19, 1851, aged 93–10–13; Capt. Solomon 3d, d. Mar. 28, 1852, aged 67. Solomon 1, m. Hannah Conkling. Solomon 2, m. Rebecca Platt, who d. Apr. 17, 1834, aged 77. His dau., Hannah, m. Isaac 6 Conkling (See Conkling)—(Rear Adm'l E. S. P.)

KETELTAS—Evert Pieterszen Keteltas m. Grubje Arents. His son, Jan Evertszen, m. Altje Schepoes—and their son, Capt. Abraham Keteltas, m.

On Aug. 31, 1776, he acted as Clerk of the Southampton Committee when permits were given to several Refugees to leave L. I. He was at Saybrook, Apr. 10, 1777, as Moderator of a meeting of 170 Refugees, asking to be represented in the N. Y. Convention. (A. 39) On May 3, he wrote a letter to Gov. Trumbull, relative to the situation of the Refugees. (A. 46) On June 12, 1777, he headed a petition of 45 Refugees, at Saybrook, asking the Committee of Safety of N. Y. for relief. (A. 43) On June 27, 1777, the Council of Safety of Conn. authorized him, together with Thomas Dering and Col. John Hulbert, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co. those Refugees who were willing to go; and, on July 28, permits were given. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, 1777, this was confirmed, and the powers of the Committee were enlarged. (Page 172. Also D. 7) In 1779, probably, he was among a number of Refugees who petitioned Gov. Clinton for permission to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was allowed to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 13, 1780, he petitioned, and on Mar. 28, he was permitted, to go to L. I. for provisions and effects. (F. 1. D. 47) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

An Obadiah, or an Obadiah, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt., and may have been a Drum. (G. 7, 30) He figured in the Predatory Excursions. (Chap. 22)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 7, 1715; d. Dec. 18, 1790. He m. (1) Apr. 21, 1741, Esther Fithian, who was b. in 1721, d. Jan. 20, 1759. He m. (2) Elizabeth Miller of East Hampton. He had a son, Dr. Gardiner 5; who had a son, Nicholas 6. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 335, 336) He m. Elizabeth Miller, May 17, 1781. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Mary, m. Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (See Rogers)

Obadiah Johnes

JOHNES PAUL 5, LT. (William 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1; nephew of Obadiah, above)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30); and in the 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39)

He was b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Oct. 6, 1776. He had children: Elias 6, William 6 and Elizabeth 6. (Howell, as above, p. 337)

JONES THOMAS (   )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He was in the Privateer service on the "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. about 1745. (G. 30)

Another Thomas, a Drum, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31), was from East Hampton. The Church and Town Records of East Hampton do not contain his name. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

KELSEY—William 1 was, apparently, the first of the name on L. I. He had a son, Stephen 2; and a grandson, Daniel 3. The latter, in his will, dated in 1750, mentions son Stephen, probably the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

KELSEY STEPHEN 4 (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was on the Committee of that Town; and also on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. in 1775. (G. 1) The enemy said that he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) On June 24, 1776, he was paid £3, for detecting a conspiracy in the Army. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 16, 33)—the name being also spelled Kelly. He probably served in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

According to Bayles' ("Suffolk Co.") Gaine, on June 28, 1779, spoke of him as engaged in the Illicit Trade. If this was so, he was probably the one described by Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 103) "————Kelsey, largely engaged in the Illicit Trade."

He was b. about 1732; m. Mar. 31, 1752, Ann Platt; d. June 15, 1812, aged 80. His wife d. Dec. 12, 1819, aged 86. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Stephen 5, m. Dec. 11, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling. (Mrs. G. S. Also Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A Stephen, of Worthington, Conn., m. Aug. 12, 1792, Hannah Hart. (Farmington—Berlin, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

KETCHAM—According to "Farmer's Register," the first of the Family in America were: Edward Ketcham of Ipswich, Mass., 1637; John Catcham, in 1648, of the same place; and Edward, John and Samuel Ketcham, of Huntington, in 1672. John is generally placed as Edward's son. Moore ("Index," p. 25) and Whitaker ("Southold," p. 37) mention John, of Southold—probably the last named John. In 1652–3, he had a deed from Stephen Goodyear. In 1663, he was a Deputy to the Government at Hartford; and, in 1665, a Deputy to the first N. Y. Ass'y, at Hempstead. He was in the Huntington Rec., in 1668; and was rated at Huntington and at Newtown, in 1675.

An Edward, was in Oyster Bay, in 1700 (?) He m. Mercy Harcurt; and had a son, Daniel; as per will of Richard Harcurt, 1696. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

KETCHAM ALEXANDER, LT. (   )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On July 11, 1775, he was mentioned for 2d Lt. by Capt. John Grinnell. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) He was with Gen. Woodhull on L. I., Aug. 26–28, 1776. (Page 41. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

A Lt. Ketcham, probably Lt. Alexander, was captured and killed, in Oct., 1780. (F. 124)

Alexander Ketcham

KETCHAM CARLL (   )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Nov. 9, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A 19) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife Hannah to go to L. I. and leave the two children. (F. 20) He served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Hannah, wife of Carll, d. Jan. 29, 1805, in her 53d yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington)

Carll Ketchum

KETCHAM CARLL ISAAC, LT. (   )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775, as Isaac Carll Ketcham. (H. 29)

Isaac Carll, d. Apr. 16, 1808, in 57th yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington) A dau. of "Isaac and Hannah" is also buried there.

Thus it is possible that what has been stated, above, of Carll really belongs to Lt. Carll Isaac; and that they were one and the same.

KETCHAM SOLOMON, 2d, 5 (Solomon, 1st, 4, Philip 3, John 2, Edward 1, of Ipswich)—From Huntington. He served as a Privateersman ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269); also on the Frigate "Congress," and was afterward a pensioner. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 248)

He was a son of Solomon 1st, who was Town Clerk of Huntington, 1751–1781. He remained at home during the War, and was forced to work on the Fort on Lloyd's Neck. (Rear Adm'l E. S. P.) He had a son, Capt. Solomon 3d. Solomon 1st signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The tombstones in the Old Cemetery at Huntington, record: Solomon 1st, d. Sept. 21, 1781, in 58th yr.; Solomon 2d, d. Feb. 19, 1851, aged 93-10-13; Capt. Solomon 3d, d. Mar. 28, 1852, aged 67. Solomon 1, m. Hannah Conkling. Solomon 2, m. Rebecca Platt, who d. Apr. 17, 1834, aged 77. His dau., Hannah, m. Isaac 6 Conkling (See Conkling)—(Rear Adm'l E. S. P.)

KETELTAS—Evert Pieterszen Keteltas m. Grubje Arents. His son, Jan Evertszen, m. Altje Schepoes—and their son, Capt. Abraham Keteltas, m.

On Aug. 31, 1776, he acted as Clerk of the Southampton Committee when permits were given to several Refugees to leave L. I. He was at Saybrook, Apr. 10, 1777, as Moderator of a meeting of 170 Refugees, asking to be represented in the N. Y. Convention. (A. 39) On May 3, he wrote a letter to Gov. Trumbull, relative to the situation of the Refugees. (A. 46) On June 12, 1777, he headed a petition of 45 Refugees, at Saybrook, asking the Committee of Safety of N. Y. for relief. (A. 43) On June 27, 1777, the Council of Safety of Conn. authorized him, together with Thomas Dering and Col. John Hulbert, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co. those Refugees who were willing to go; and, on July 28, permits were given. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, 1777, this was confirmed, and the powers of the Committee were enlarged. (Page 172. Also D. 7) In 1779, probably, he was among a number of Refugees who petitioned Gov. Clinton for permission to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was allowed to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 13, 1780, he petitioned, and on Mar. 28, he was permitted, to go to L. I. for provisions and effects. (F. 1. D. 47) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

An Obadiah, or an Obadiah, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt., and may have been a Drum. (G. 7, 30) He figured in the Predatory Excursions. (Chap. 22)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 7, 1715; d. Dec. 18, 1790. He m. (1) Apr. 21, 1741, Esther Fithian, who was b. in 1721, d. Jan. 20, 1759. He m. (2) Elizabeth Miller of East Hampton. He had a son, Dr. Gardiner 5; who had a son, Nicholas 6. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 335, 336) He m. Elizabeth Miller, May 17, 1781. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Mary, m. Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (See Rogers)

Obadiah Johnes

JOHNES PAUL 5, LT. (William 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1; nephew of Obadiah, above)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30); and in the 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39) He was b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Oct. 6, 1776. He had children: Elias 6, William 6 and Elizabeth 6. (Howell, as above, p. 337)

JONES THOMAS ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He was in the Privateer service on the "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. about 1745. (G. 30)

Another Thomas, a Drum, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31), was from East Hampton. The Church and Town Records of East Hampton do not contain his name. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

KELSEY—William 1 was, apparently, the first of the name on L. I. He had a son, Stephen 2; and a grandson, Daniel 3. The latter, in his will, dated in 1750, mentions son Stephen, probably the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

KELSEY STEPHEN 4 (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was on the Committee of that Town; and also on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. in 1775. (G. 1) The enemy said that he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) On June 24, 1776, he was paid £3, for detecting a conspiracy in the Army. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 16, 33)—the name being also spelled Kelly. He probably served in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

According to Bayles' ("Suffolk Co.") Gaine, on June 28, 1779, spoke of him as engaged in the Illicit Trade. If this was so, he was probably the one described by Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 103) "————Kelsey, largely engaged in the Illicit Trade."

He was b. about 1732; m. Mar. 31, 1752, Ann Platt; d. June 15, 1812, aged 80. His wife d. Dec. 12, 1819, aged 86. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Stephen 5, m. Dec. 11, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling. (Mrs. G. S. Also Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A Stephen, of Worthington, Conn., m. Aug. 12, 1792, Hannah Hart. (Farmington—Berlin, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

KETCHAM—According to "Farmer's Register," the first of the Family in America were: Edward Ketcham of Ipswich, Mass., 1637; John Catcham, in 1648, of the same place; and Edward, John and Samuel Ketcham, of Huntington, in 1672. John is generally placed as Edward's son. Moore ("Index," p. 25) and Whitaker ("Southold," p. 37) mention John, of Southold—probably the last named John. In 1652–3, he had a deed from Stephen Goodyear. In 1663, he was a Deputy to the Government at Hartford; and, in 1665, a Deputy to the first N. Y. Ass'y, at Hempstead. He was in the Huntington Rec., in 1668; and was rated at Huntington and at Newtown, in 1675.

An Edward, was in Oyster Bay, in 1700 (?) He m. Mercy Harcurt; and had a son, Daniel; as per will of Richard Harcurt, 1696. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

KETCHAM ALEXANDER, LT. ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On July 11, 1775, he was mentioned for 2d Lt. by Capt. John Grinnell. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) He was with Gen. Woodhull on L. I., Aug. 26–28, 1776. (Page 41. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

A Lt. Ketcham, probably Lt. Alexander, was captured and killed, in Oct., 1780. (F. 124)

Alexander Ketcham

KETCHAM CARLL ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Nov. 9, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A 19) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife Hannah to go to L. I. and leave the two children. (F. 20) He served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Carll Ketchum

Hannah, wife of Carll, d. Jan. 29, 1805, in her 53d yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington)

KETCHAM CARLL ISAAC, LT. ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775, as Isaac Carll Ketcham. (H. 29)

Isaac Carll, d. Apr. 16, 1808, in 57th yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington) A dau. of "Isaac and Hannah" is also buried there.

Thus it is possible that what has been stated, above, of Carll really belongs to Lt. Carll Isaac; and that they were one and the same.

KETCHAM SOLOMON, 2d, 5 (Solomon, 1st, 4, Philip 3, John 2, Edward 1, of Ipswich)—From Huntington. He served as a Privateersman ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269); also on the Frigate "Congress," and was afterward a pensioner. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 248)

He was a son of Solomon 1st, who was Town Clerk of Huntington, 1751–1781. He remained at home during the War, and was forced to work on the Fort on Lloyd's Neck. (Rear Adm'l E. S. P.) He had a son, Capt. Solomon 3d. Solomon 1st signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The tombstones in the Old Cemetery at Huntington, record: Solomon 1st, d. Sept. 21, 1781, in 58th yr.; Solomon 2d, d. Feb. 19, 1851, aged 93–10–13; Capt. Solomon 3d, d. Mar. 28, 1852, aged 67. Solomon 1, m. Hannah Conkling. Solomon 2, m. Rebecca Platt, who d. Apr. 17, 1834, aged 77. His dau., Hannah, m. Isaac 6 Conkling (See Conkling)—(Rear Adm'l E. S. P.)

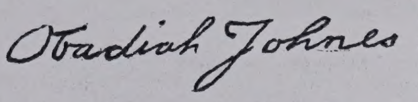
KETELTAS—Evert Pieterszen Keteltas m. Grubje Arents. His son, Jan Evertszen, m. Altje Schepoes—and their son, Capt. Abraham Keteltas, m.

Aug. 1776 fam
L D to Ct
Bm S Lib

On Aug. 31, 1776, he acted as Clerk of the Southampton Committee when permits were given to several Refugees to leave L. I. He was at Saybrook, Apr. 10, 1777, as Moderator of a meeting of 170 Refugees, asking to be represented in the N. Y. Convention. (A. 39) On May 3, he wrote a letter to Gov. Trumbull, relative to the situation of the Refugees. (A. 46) On June 12, 1777, he headed a petition of 45 Refugees, at Saybrook, asking the Committee of Safety of N. Y. for relief. (A. 43) On June 27, 1777, the Council of Safety of Conn. authorized him, together with Thomas Dering and Col. John Hulbert, to permit such of the Refugees as they thought best to return to L. I. for their effects; and to remove from Conn. to Dutchess Co. those Refugees who were willing to go; and, on July 28, permits were given. (Page 172. Also A. 44) On July 3, 1777, this was confirmed, and the powers of the Committee were enlarged. (Page 172. Also D. 7) In 1779, probably, he was among a number of Refugees who petitioned Gov. Clinton for permission to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was allowed to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 13, 1780, he petitioned, and on Mar. 28, he was permitted, to go to L. I. for provisions and effects. (F. 1. D. 47) In 1770, he petitioned for a wharf at Sag Harbor. (Page 166)

An Obadiah, or an Obadiah, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt., and may have been a Drum. (G. 7, 30) He figured in the Predatory Excursions. (Chap. 22)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. Feb. 7, 1715; d. Dec. 18, 1790. He m. (1) Apr. 21, 1741, Esther Fithian, who was b. in 1721, d. Jan. 20, 1759. He m. (2) Elizabeth Miller of East Hampton. He had a son, Dr. Gardiner 5; who had a son, Nicholas 6. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 335, 336) He m. Elizabeth Miller, May 17, 1781. (Lyme, Conn., Ch. Rec.) His dau., Mary, m. Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (See Rogers)



JOHNES PAUL 5, LT. (William 4, Dea. Samuel 3, Samuel 2, Edward 1; nephew of Obadiah, above)—From Southampton. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Mulford's Regt. (G. 2); also, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 12, 30); and in the 3d Regt. of Suffolk Co. (G. 39)

He was b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Oct. 6, 1776. He had children: Elias 6, William 6 and Elizabeth 6. (Howell, as above, p. 337)

JONES THOMAS ( )—From Southampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 92) He was in the Privateer service on the "Trumbull." (Page 218) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12, 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 53) He was b. about 1745. (G. 30)

Another Thomas, a Drum, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 31), was from East Hampton. The Church and Town Records of East Hampton do not contain his name. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

KELSEY—William 1 was, apparently, the first of the name on L. I. He had a son, Stephen 2; and a grandson, Daniel 3. The latter, in his will, dated in 1750, mentions son Stephen, probably the Refugee, below. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

KELSEY STEPHEN 4 (Daniel 3, Stephen 2, William 1)—From Huntington to Conn. He was on the Committee of that Town; and also on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt. in 1775. (G. 1) The enemy said that he was one of the principal Rebels in Huntington. (Page 175) On June 24, 1776, he was paid £3, for detecting a conspiracy in the Army. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 16, 33)—the name being also spelled Kelly. He probably served in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

According to Bayles' ("Suffolk Co.") Gaine, on June 28, 1779, spoke of him as engaged in the Illicit Trade. If this was so, he was probably the one described by Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 103) "————Kelsey, largely engaged in the Illicit Trade."

He was b. about 1732; m. Mar. 31, 1752, Ann Platt; d. June 15, 1812, aged 80. His wife d. Dec. 12, 1819, aged 86. (Tombstones at Huntington) His son, Stephen 5, m. Dec. 11, 1780, Elizabeth Conkling. (Mrs. G. S. Also Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

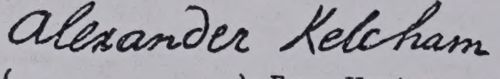
A Stephen, of Worthington, Conn., m. Aug. 12, 1792, Hannah Hart. (Farmington—Berlin, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

KETCHAM—According to "Farmer's Register," the first of the Family in America were: Edward Ketcham of Ipswich, Mass., 1637; John Catcham, in 1648, of the same place; and Edward, John and Samuel Ketcham, of Huntington, in 1672. John is generally placed as Edward's son. Moore ("Index," p. 25) and Whitaker ("Southold," p. 37) mention John, of Southold—probably the last named John. In 1652–3, he had a deed from Stephen Goodyear. In 1663, he was a Deputy to the Government at Hartford; and, in 1665, a Deputy to the first N. Y. Ass'y, at Hempstead. He was in the Huntington Rec., in 1668; and was rated at Huntington and at Newtown, in 1675.

An Edward, was in Oyster Bay, in 1700 (?) He m. Mercy Harcurt; and had a son, Daniel; as per will of Richard Harcurt, 1696. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

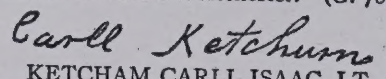
KETCHAM ALEXANDER, LT. ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On July 11, 1775, he was mentioned for 2d Lt. by Capt. John Grinnell. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 45, 46) He was with Gen. Woodhull on L. I., Aug. 26–28, 1776. (Page 41. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 139) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

A Lt. Ketcham, probably Lt. Alexander, was captured and killed, in Oct., 1780. (F. 124)



KETCHAM CARLL ( )—From Huntington to Norwalk (F. 20); whence, on Jan. 7, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) On Nov. 9, 1776, the N. Y. Committee of Safety paid him for bringing Prisoners from L. I. to Norwich, and thence to Fishkill. (A 19) On Oct. 24, 1780, permission was given to his wife Hannah to go to L. I. and leave the two children. (F. 20) He served in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Hannah, wife of Carll, d. Jan. 29, 1805, in her 53d yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington)



KETCHAM CARLL ISAAC, LT. ( )—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 6, 34) He signed the Association, in 1775, as Isaac Carll Ketcham. (H. 29)

Isaac Carll, d. Apr. 16, 1808, in 57th yr. (Tombstone, Old Cemetery, Huntington) A dau. of "Isaac and Hannah" is also buried there.

Thus it is possible that what has been stated, above, of Carll really belongs to Lt. Carll Isaac; and that they were one and the same.

KETCHAM SOLOMON, 2d, 5 (Solomon, 1st, 4, Philip 3, John 2, Edward 1, of Ipswich)—From Huntington. He served as a Privateersman ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269); also on the Frigate "Congress," and was afterward a pensioner. (Rear Adm'l E. S. Prime) He was a pensioner in 1833, aged 77. ("N. Y. Pension Roll," p. 248)

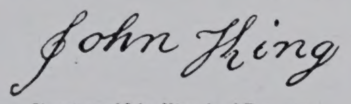
He was a son of Solomon 1st, who was Town Clerk of Huntington, 1751–1781. He remained at home during the War, and was forced to work on the Fort on Lloyd's Neck. (Rear Adm'l E. S. P.) He had a son, Capt. Solomon 3d. Solomon 1st signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

The tombstones in the Old Cemetery at Huntington, record: Solomon 1st, d. Sept. 21, 1781, in 58th yr.; Solomon 2d, d. Feb. 19, 1851, aged 93–10–13; Capt. Solomon 3d, d. Mar. 28, 1852, aged 67. Solomon 1, m. Hannah Conkling. Solomon 2, m. Rebecca Platt, who d. Apr. 17, 1834, aged 77. His dau., Hannah, m. Isaac 6 Conkling (See Conkling)—(Rear Adm'l E. S. P.)

KETELTAS—Evert Pieterszen Keteltas m. Grubje Arents. His son, Jan Evertszen, m. Altje Schepoes—and their son, Capt. Abraham Keteltas, m.

F O Jones Red
Fin Aid

Our fifth Child Abigail was born September ye 5 1762.
Our sixth child Joseph was born September ye 23, 1764.
Our seventh Child Mehetable was Born January y^{e} 1 1767.
John King was married the second time to Phebe Youngs March 10th 1770—And he Died the July 14th 1792."



Signature of John King, b. 18 Dec., 1727.

Up to this point, everything contained in the book has been given, but later family records follow and also several pages describing boundaries of lands in Southold, owned by Samuel King, Sr. These particulars may be made the subject matter of a future communication to the Record.

LAWRENCE FAMILY.†

[1] Nathaniel Lawrence and [2] Susanna Alsop were married May 23, 1728.

[Births of their children].

[3] Deborah Lawrence was born March 5, 1728. [probably 1728-9].
[4] Elizabeth Lawrence was born January 24, 1730.

†The vital records here recorded are extracts which were copied from a Lawrence Family Bible which in 1921 was in the possession of Mrs. Lawrence Y. Hopkins of No. 65 South Parsons Avenue, Flushing, Long Island, N. Y. Mrs. Hopkins is the youngest daughter of Phineas H. Buckley who married Julia Lawrence. The said Julia Lawrence was a daughter of Nathaniel and Catharine (Beekman) Lawrence (see *Lawrence Genealogy*, by Thomas Lawrence, 1858, pp. 116-117). This information was furnished by Mrs. Charles Herbert Smith, 875 Park Avenue, New York City, whose mother was a cousin of Mrs. Lawrence Y. Hopkins, the owner of the bible.

[5] Nathaniel Lawrence was born October 18, 1732.
[6] Richard Lawrence was born April 5, 1735.
[7] Hannah Lawrence was born May 16, 1737.
[8] Mary Lawrence was born June 29, 1739.
[9] Susanna Lawrence was born January 3, 1742-3.
[10] John Lawrence was born March 25, 1744-5, Jr-

[Deaths of their children].

[9] Susanna Lawrence died Sept. 9, 1745, aged 3 years.
[1] Nathaniel Lawrence died Dec. 23, 1745, aged 15 years? [probably 45].
[2] Susanna Lawrence died May 15, 1758, aged 58 years.
[3] Deborah Lawrence died Sept. 27, 1773, aged 44 ½ years.
[4] Elizabeth Lawrence died Dec. 31, 1776, aged 46 years.
[5] Nathaniel Lawrence died in London, Dec. 23, 1779, aged 47 years.
John Lawrence departed this life November 2, 1782, falling overboard going from Milford to Boston [son of [10] John and —— (Beekman) Lawrence.]

[8] Mary Lawrence died Dec. 12, 1831, aged 37 years. [see second and following record of her death wherein her age at death is at variance with this].

[11] Martha Lawrence died in London, 8th of August, 1778 [note second and following record of her death in which the day of the month is at variance with this record].

[8] Mary (Lawrence) Dale, b. June 29, 1739; died Nov. 3rd, 1832, aged 94 years, a fine woman.
Mary Lawrence Hicks, daughter of Dr. John Bowne Hicks and Catharine Lawrence, died Jan. 20th, 1834, at Flushing, L. I., aged 90 years.
Caroline Martha Gould, daughter of [5] Nathaniel and Catherine [Beekman] Lawrence, born Feb. 15, 1800; died 10th of Dec. 1883, at Bloomfield, N. J., aged 82 years (his [Nathaniel Lawrence's] eldest daughter).

[5] Nathaniel Lawrence, son of Nathaniel and Susanna [Alsop] Lawrence was born Oct. 8, 1732, Old Stile. [Notice that above his birthday is given as Oct. 18th, 1732].

[11] Martha Duncan, daughter of James and Elizabeth Duncan was born Aug. 1st, O. S., 1743.

[5] Nathaniel Lawrence and [11] Martha Duncan were married Dec. 4, 1760.

[11] Martha Lawrence was delivered of her first born child (still born), Jan. 4, 1762.

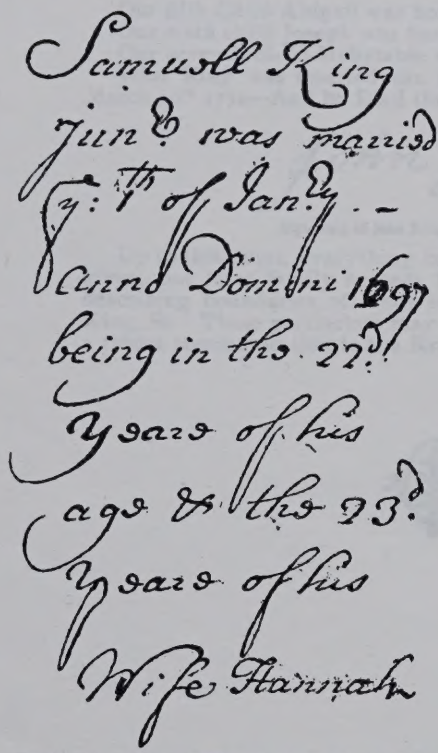
[12] Nathaniel Lawrence was born June 13th, 1763. Godfathers John Bassett, Jacobus Lefferts, Godmother Deborah Lawrence.

[13] James Duncan Lawrence was born Aug. 11th, 1765, Godfathers Jonathan Lawrence, Mompevoss Duncan. Godmother Mary Lawrence.

[14] Susanna Lawrence born 28th of December 1768. Godfather John Lawrence. Godmothers Frances Byvank and Ann Berton.

[15] Susanna Lawrence departed this life 19th May 1775.

[11] Martha Lawrence departed this life 21st of August 1778 on Friday night, at 20 minutes after 11 o'clk, aged 36 yrs.—married 17 years, 8 months and 17 days. Buried 23 of Aug. Church yard of St. Olaves, Hart St., London. Buried at 7 o'clock in the evening, her head laying close to ye root of a large tree; died at No. 23 Cruched Fryers, London [her death is previously recorded as Aug. 8, 1778].



Handwriting of Samuel King, Jr., b. 23 March, 1675.

September anno Domini 1697 on Monday about nine of the clock in the Morning.

John King the 2nd son born July ye 15th Anno Domini 1699 on Saturday.

Zebulon my Third son was born ye 7th of September anno Domini 170– on Monday

Absolom my fourth son was born ye 6th of January anno Domini 1703/4 on Saturday.

Nathanaell, my fifth son was born ye 27th of February anno Domini 1706/7 on Fryday—

Ephraim my sixth son was born ye 14th of May anno Domini 1709 on Saturday.

Hannah my seventh child was born ye 18th of May anno Domini 1712. Sunday about sunrise.

My Loving Wife Hannah departed her life ye 17th of August anno Domini 1712 in the 39th year of her age."

(Here follows in another handwriting nine entries, the first seven are doubtless those of the births of children named Booth and probably the offspring of Hannah King and Captain William Booth; on this point see *Moore's Indexes of the Town of Southold*, under Booth.)

"My First son Willm was born the 25th of May 1689.

2—Hannah was born February 22—1691.

my 3rd Child Samuel was born July ye 16 1682. (*Sic.* but doubtless intended for 1692.)

George my 3 Child born Aprill ye 28 1696

Mehetabell was born October ye 8th 1698

Constant Born in Janewary ye 9 day 1700.

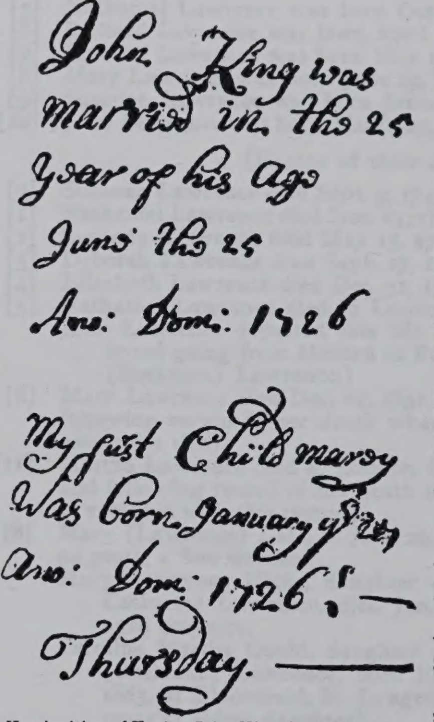
Mary Booth was Born Agust ye 30 day 1703.

Martha was born in Agust ye 7th 1706.

My father Samuel King departed This Life Novem^{br} the 29—1721—In ye 89 year of his age.

My brother Samuel King departed this life May the 14 1733 in the 38 year of his age on Monday"

(The handwriting now changes and we have the following record of the children of John King, doubtless written by him.)



Handwriting of Ensign John King, b. 15 July, 1699.

"John King* was married in the 25th year of his age June the 25 Ano. Dom. 1726.

My furst child Marey was born January ye 27 Ano: Dom: 1726:—Thursday:—

My seccnd child John Born December ye 18 1727 on Monday

My third Child Nath^{ll} Born May ye 8 1731 on Saturday.

My loving Wife Mary was Born ye 11 of Janeway year 1707.

Our Loving Brother Nath^{ll} King Departed This Life May ye 12 year 1731 In ye 25 year of his age.

My fourth Child Absalom was Born October 5th A D 1733 Monday.

My fifth child Mehitable was Born October 2^{d} Anno Dom: 1736. Saturday.

My Sixth Child Abraham was born December 13th 1741 Sabbath Day.

My Seventh Child Margaret was born March 6th A. D. 1747. Fryday—"

(At this point the following entry appears.)

"Margaret Corey (who married to Willoby Linds†) was born June 22nd 1714 and She Died the 23 of December 1789."

(Another change of handwriting now takes place; it is bold and very legible, and probably that of John King whose family record it gives as follows.)

"March ye 14 day 1754 John King and Abigail Brown were married—and our first Child was born January ye 6, 1755 And our second child John was born March ye 14, 1756.

Our third child Gilbert was born July ye 16, 1758.

Our forth child Rufus was born September ye 3^{d}, 1760.

---

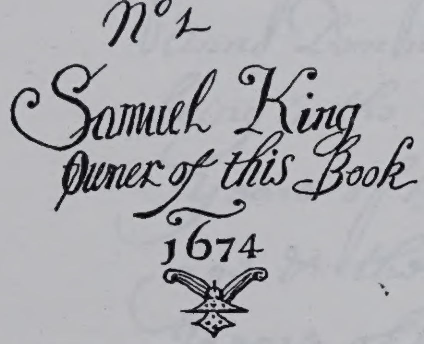
* John King was married, probably, not in 1726 but in 1724, as he was about 25 years old in that year, having been born, as the record has already stated, 15 July, 1699. This last mentioned date is in harmony with the inscription on his gravestone, which describes him as Ensign John King, and as having died 28 June, 1753, in the 54th year of his age. In further confirmation the *Salmon Record* contains the following entry under marriages: "John King and Mary Corey June 25, 1724."

† Willougby Lynde was the son of Nathaniel Lynde of Saybrook, Conn., b. 22 Nov., 1659, d. 5 Oct., 1729, and wife Susannah Willoughby, b. 19 Oct., 1664.

The entry of Margaret Corey's marriage in the King Family Record seems to indicate that she was a near relative, perhaps a sister, of Mary Corey who married Ensign John King; it is also a suggestive fact that this John King had a great-grandson Lynde King, b. 6 July, 1792; his gravestone at Orient reads: "Capt. Lyndes King, died Oct. 18, 1854, aged 62 years and 3 months." He was the son of Nathaniel King, Jr., whose wife was Mehitable Tuthill, and grandson of Major Nathaniel King whose wife was Experience Young.

RECORDS OF THE KING FAMILY OF SOUTHOLD, SUFFOLK COUNTY, NEW YORK.

COMMUNICATED BY MR. RUFUS KING OF YONKERS, NEW YORK.


No 1
Samuel King
Owner of this Book
1674

In the quiet and picturesque old town of Southold, on the eastern end of Long Island, a little book has been drifting around from one resting place to another, for more than two hundred years, and is now, in an excellent state of preservation, in the possession of a descendant of the family whose record it contains.

The book is about seven inches long and three inches wide, bound in black leather and had originally two brass clasps; the handwriting is clear and very legible. On the first page is the inscription: "Samuel King Owner of this Book, 1674."

The records following relate to the descendants of this Samuel King who was born in England about 1633, and died in Southold 29 Nov., 1721; he was the second son of William Kinge, born about 1595, who with his wife Dorothy and five children sailed from Weymouth, Dorsetshire, England, 20 March, 1635, and settled at Salem, Mass., the same year.

Samuel King just mentioned was at Southold as early as 1650; the account of his posterity is given in the book in quaint and characteristic style and is herein repeated *verbatim et literatim*.

In reading these records, it should be remembered that, previous to 1752, the legal year began on 25 March, which was called the first month, April the second month, etc., January the eleventh month, and February the twelfth month. Therefore, before 1752 an entry reading, say March 12, 1636 or 1636–7 would mean March 12, 1637, and so on of any date between January 1 and March 25.

The Record begins:

"Samuel King his booke written in the 10 mon Ano 1674

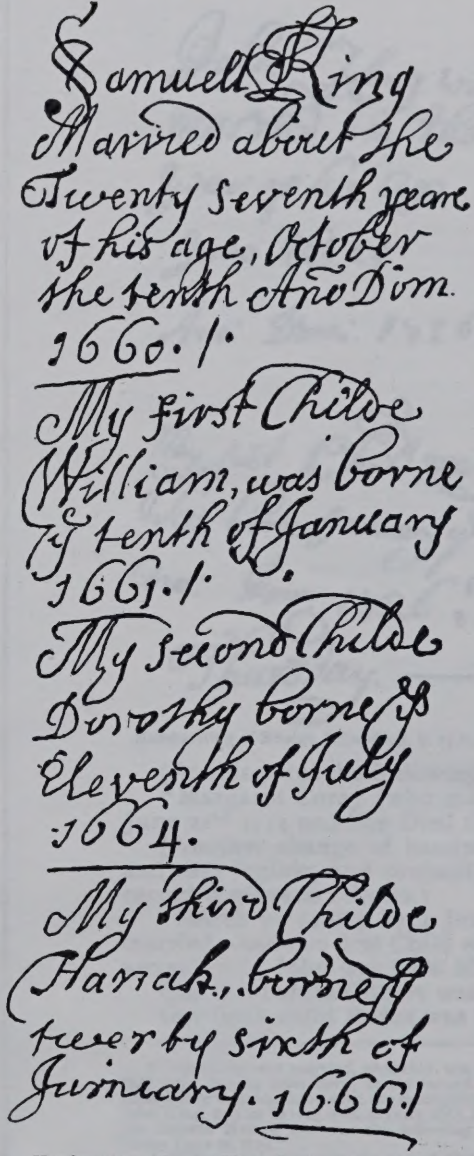
On the next page is a cure for the gout and then follow these entries:

Samuell King married about the 27th yeare of his age, October the 10th Ano Dom. 1660.

My first childe William was borne ye 10th of January 1661.

My second childe Dorothy borne ye eleventh of July 1664.

"My third childe Hanah borne ye 26th of January 1666."


Samuell King Married about the Twenty seventh yeare of his age, October the tenth Ano Dom. 1660.1.
My first Childe William, was borne ye tenth of January 1661.1.
My second Childe Dorothy borne ye Eleventh of July 1664.
My third Childe Hanah, borne ye twenty sixth of Jeniuary. 1666.1

Handwriting of Samuel King, Sr., d. 29 Nov., 1721.

My fourth childe Mary* borne the 7th day of August Ano Dom: 1669

"My fifth childe Samuell borne ye 23rd of the first Moneth 1675—alias March."

My sixth childe John borne the 26th day of January 1677.

My seventh childe Abigail born the ninenth day of December 1682.

Samuell King his wife Frranses† King departed this life January about the 14 da Ano 1692 being the 53rd year of hear age or thereabouts.

(Here follows in very beautiful handwriting the record of the family of Samuel King, Jr.).

"Samuel King, Jun. was married ye 1st of Jany ano Domini 1697 being in the 22nd yeare of his age & the 23rd yeare of his Wife Hannah.

Samuell King, Juner Departed this Life the 6 day of May in the 51 fifty first yeare of his age and yeare 1725'

(The above entry of the death of Samuel King, Jr., is in a different handwriting but now follows the same handwriting as the record of his marriage and continues through the entry of the death of his wife Hannah Aug. 12, 1712.)

"My 1st son Samuell King born ye 20th of

* Mary King became the wife of John Gardiner, third proprietor of the Manor of Gardiner's Island; she died 4 July, 1707, aged 37, and is buried in the East Hampton graveyard. She is erroneously described as the daughter of William King in the Gardiner Pedigree in *Holgate's Genealogies*.

† Frances, the wife of Samuel King, was the daughter of William Ludlam, Sr., and wife Clemence of Southampton, L. I., and formerly of Matlock in Derbyshire, England.

Jeane d'Honeur, dau. of Johannes d'Honeur who m. Mar. 13, 1694, Jane Maynard, of Stonington, Conn. This is said to have been the origin of the Family.

KETELTAS ABRAHAM, REV. (Son of Capt. Abraham, above)—From Jamaica to Dutchess Co., N. Y. In Feb., 1784, he described his removal, and asked the N. Y. Ass'y for relief. (B. 14) He was a Member of the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses, from Queens Co. (A. 58, 59) When, on June 30, 1776, he attended the former, with credentials from the Queens Co. Committee, it was ordered that, as he was a Minister, he be allowed to attend at such times as he thought proper. He was a Member of the Convention of 1777 which framed the N. Y. State Constitution.

He must have been living, at least temporarily, in N. Y. City, in July, 1776; for at that time, the window leads were removed from his house in a general effort to secure material for bullets for the American Army. (Page 112)

His sister, Jane, m. James Beekman. (See Beekman and Keteltas, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") He m. Sarah, dau. of Hon. William Smith. His dau., Sarah, m. John Fish; and their son, Abraham Keteltas Fish, m. Catharine Bedlow Beekman. Rev. Abraham was probably related to Peter Keteltas a Refugee from N. Y. City. (q. v.)

He was the son of Abraham Keteltas, a merchant of N. Y. City, who came from Holland, in 1720. He was b. in that City, Dec. 26, 1732; graduated at Yale, in 1752; and settled soon after in the borough of Elizabeth, where he continued till his removal to Jamaica, where he spent the residue of his life, except during the Revolutionary period, devoting himself to the Churches on Long Island and in Conn. The Commander-in-Chief, knowing his ability to advise, frequently consulted him. He possessed a large and valuable library which occupied much of his leisure. He published some excellent discourses, and wrote an eulogy upon Rev. Mr. Whitefield, the original of which is in the Library of the N. Y. Hist'l Soc'y. His wife, Sarah, was a dau. of Hon. William Smith, Judge of the Supreme Court of the Colony, and sister to William Smith, the Historian of New York, afterward Chief Justice of Canada. She was b. in 1732; and d. Oct. 12, 1815, having issue eleven children. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 111, 113) The following is inscribed upon his monument, in Jamaica:—

Sacred to the memory of Rev. Abraham Kettletas, obiit 30 Sept., 1798, aged 65. He possessed unusual talents, which were improved by profound erudition, and a heart firmly attached to the interests of his country. It may not, perhaps, be unworthy of record, that he had frequently officiated in three different languages, having preached in the Dutch and French languages in his native City of New York.

KING—Much of what follows, is from the N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., Apr., 1901, by Mr. Rufus King; also 1902, pp. 71–75 and 145–149, by Miss Lucy D. Akerly. Thompson's "Long Island" and Griffin's "Journal" (pp. 103, 216) are very inaccurate in regard to this Family. Moore (" Index," pp. 25, 95, 96, 97, 141, 142) is not reliable.

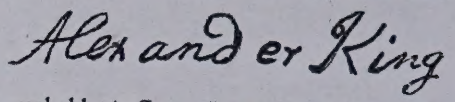
The ancestor was William 1 Kinge, who came from the South of England to Salem, Mass., in 1635, with his wife, Dorothy, and several children. He was b. about 1595; d., intestate, about 1650–1. His Wid. and several children removed to Southold, L. I. Papers on file at Salem mention among his children: William 2, Samuel 2, and John 2. Samuel 2, b. in Eng. about 1633; m. Oct. 10, 1660, Frances Ludlam; d. Nov. 29, 1721. He lived at Oyster Ponds; and he was the ancestor of the L. I. branch. He had sons: William 3, b. in 1661, d. in 1740; Samuel 3, b. in 1675, d. in 1725; Capt. John 3, b. in 1677, d. in 1741–2. Samuel 3 had, among other sons: Ens. John 4, b. July 15, 1699; m. June 25, 1724, Mary Corey, d. June 28, 1753. (King MSS. Also Salmon Rec. See also Corey. See also Maj. Nathaniel, below)

KING ABIGAIL (Wid. of Benjamin, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Middletown. On Mar. 6, 1783, she was permitted to return to L. I. with her children, provisions, etc. (F. 102)

She was a dau. of Col. Thomas and Abigail (Havens) Terry, b. about 1753; d. Mar. 5, 1823. She m. (1) in 1777, Capt. Benjamin King, Jr.; (2) John Cleaves Terry, son of William and Elizabeth (Cleaves) Terry. He was b. Feb. 8, 1744; d. Sept. 6, 1823. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 245. See also Terry)

KING ALEXANDER 4 (Capt. John 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Benjamin, below)—From Bridge Hampton to Middletown, in 1776. Apparently, he moved himself and his family. (C. 89) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and probably in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He was b. Sept. 18, 1713; m. Dec. 15, 1737, Sarah, dau. of Jonathan 3 Havens. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 239. See also Havens) She d. aged 71; and was buried at Middletown, Conn., May 13, 1790. (Middletown Ch. Rec.) Her husband probably survived her.



KING ANN—From Southold, probably, to Conn. In Sept. and Oct., 1777, with three in the family, she was moved over by Capt. John Vail. (C. 177)

A Wid. Anna King, d. Sept. 27, 1807. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

KING ASA 5 (Zebulon 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Conn. He was b. about 1724. He returned to Oyster Ponds and d. there Sept. 16, 1796. His wife, Mary, was living in 1790. He left no descendants, I believe. (Mr. Rufus King) He signed the Association, in 1775. H. 10)

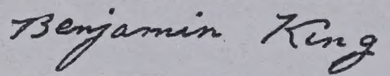
Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 55)

KING BENJAMIN 4, SERJT. (Capt. John 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of Alexander, above; father of Capt. Benjamin, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook, where he was in 1777. (A. 43) On Mar. 6, 1783, he was at Lyme; and he was allowed to return to L. I. with his family, stock and provisions. (F. 101) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served, as a private, in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and, as a Serjt., in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. June 26, 1722; m. Elizabeth, dau. of Mrs. Elizabeth King; d. Sept. 3, 1793.

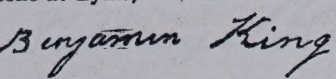
Another Benjamin, perhaps a son of Alexander, and a grandson of Capt. John, from East of Water Mill. Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

Still another Benjamin, said to have been a Refugee from Southold to Berlin, Conn. Several sons are said to have come to Berlin with him. He m. Lois Raymond; d. about 1790. He had daughters: Catherine; Clarissa; and, perhaps, Gloriana Havens, who m. Ephraim Higby. Catharine, b. in 1774; m. John Hubbard; d. Nov. 26, 1824. Clarissa, b.————; m. (1) Sept. —, 1799, Samuel Guy, (2) June 7, 1814, Isaiah Yale; d. Sept. 15, 1858. Samuel Guy d. Aug. 4, 1811, aged 34, and is buried at Berlin. His dau., Ann, b. July 31, 1800; m. Mar. 3, 1816, ————. Yale children: Harriet, b. Sept. 25, 1816; Jane, b. June 16, 1817. It is stated that the flight of Benjamin and his family was so sudden that the bread which had been mixed on L. I. was baked at Saybrook. (Mrs. S. J. Hall) A similar incident is related elsewhere. (See Capt. Eli Barnes)



KING BENJAMIN, Jr., 5, CAPT. (Son of Benjamin, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Middletown, where he was in 1776–7. (C. 86) In Oct., 1776, he sent goods from Sag Harbor to Middletown in Capt. Asa Fuller's ship. (C. 216) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in 1776, he moved part of the goods of these Refugees: Sept. 14, John Mitchell Cook (C. 28); Sept., Aaron Isaacs, East Hampton to Haddam (C. 207); same month, Peter King, L. I. to Middletown (C. 90); Sept., Oct. and Dec., Isaac Howell, Sag Harbor to Saybrook (C. 78); Oct., Abraham Miller, L. I. to Hartford (C. 100); same month, Henry Herrick, Sag Harbor to Haddam (C. 206); Dec., Jonathan Pain, L. I. to E. Haddam (C. 172); same month, Elias Jennings, L. I. to Middle Haddam (C. 86); Jan., 1777, Elias Mulford, L. I. to Middletown (C. 109); Sept., 1777, Jeremiah Sherrill. (C. 141) He also commanded a Privateer. (Chap. 24)

He was b. Sept. 23, 1750; m. in 1777, Abigail, dau. of Col. Thomas Terry (See Abigail, above. Also Terry); d., at Lyme, April 19, 1780. (Tombstone at Lyme) He had sons:—Edward Conklin 6, b. Aug. 2, 1778, d. Oct. 12, 1827; Benjamin, Jr., 6, b. June 13, 1780, d. Apr. 12, 1850. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," p. 245. Also Griffin's "Journal," pp. 132, 133)



KING ELISHA ( )—In Sept., 1776, with eight passengers and his effects, he was brought over to Saybrook by Capt. Zebulon Stow. (C. 144)

Griffin ("Journal," p. 224) mentions an Elisha King, Capt. of a ship, who d. about 1828. He was son of Samuel who m. Hannah ———. The N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec, frequently quoted above, notes a Samuel 3 (Samuel 2, William 1) who m. Hannah ———; but he is given no son Elisha. An Elisha, m. Mary, dau. of Orange Webb, Sr.; and had no children. (See Webb)

KING EPHRAIM 4 (Samuel 3, 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he signed a petition for relief. It was probably his son, Ephraim, Jr., 5, who signed with him. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. May 11, 1709; probably m. in Feb., 1732, Elizabeth Vail, as stated by Griffin ("Journal," p. 216), although it does not appear in the Vail Gen. He had a son, Jeremiah 5, m. Hannah 6, dau. of Joseph 1st Youngs; d. Sept. 28, 1786, in his 45th year. His son, Rev. Ezra 6, b. July 24, 1784. (Youngs Gen. See also Youngs)

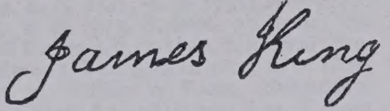
Mallmann ("Shelter Island," p. 315) mentions an Ephraim who d. July 8, 1820. He m. Mehitable ———, who was b. in 1736, and d. Feb. 2, 1809. This was probably the Ephraim, Jr., 5, noted above.

KING GILBERT 6 (John 5, below, Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1) —From Oyster Ponds. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 36, 37); also in Conn. (G. 93)

He was b. July 16, 1758; m. Sept. 4, 1806, Bethiah, Wid. of John Wiggins. She was a dau. of Capt. Benj. 4 Vail. (See Vail) After the War, he removed to Newburgh, N. Y., where he d. Jan. 10, 1835. She d. Nov. 23, 1839. Both are buried in the Old Town Cemetery, at Newburgh.

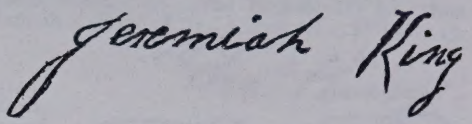
KING JAMES 5 (William 4, 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of William, below)—From Oyster Ponds to Stonington, in 1776. He was moved over by Capts. Elisha Morris, Peter Manwaring, Samuel Beebe, Nathaniel Dyer and Joseph Vail. His claim was paid to David Gelston. (C. 202) He may have served in either the Line or the Levies ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 95); or in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. July 16, 1718; m. Oct. 30, 1751, Katherine Sheffield; removed to Poland, Herkimer Co., N. Y., about 1800; and d. there Sept. 25, 1802, aged 84. He is buried at Poland with three of his children: Bathshua, b. in 1754, d. Aug. 18, 1842, aged 89; Abigail, b. in 1760, m. Amos Beebe, d. July 12, 1803, aged 42; Mary b. in 1763, m. Silas Beebe, d. Dec. 12, 1847, aged 84. (N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 33. Also Rev. Howard L. Rixon. Also Tombstones at Poland)



KING JEREMIAH 5, SERJT. (David 4, William 3, Samuel 2, William 1. Thompson, "Long Island," 2. 524, erroneously makes him Jeremiah 3, William 2, John 1)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) His claim for expenses of transporting his effects from L. I. to Lyme was paid to James Wells, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 195) On Dec. 13, 1780, he was allowed to bring from L. I. the rents of his farm. He was then, and on July 16, 1783, residing at Lyme. (F. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as a Serjt. (G. 19, 38); also, as a private, in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 6; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. —, 1737; m. ——— ——— 1763, Deborah Dominy, of East Hampton; d. Jan. 8, 1819.



KING JOEL ( )—To Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46)

KING JOHN 5 (Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1; father of Gilbert, above; brother of Maj. Nathaniel, below)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook; whence, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) In May, 1780, his petition to go from New London to L. I. with one cow was granted. (E. 86, 87) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 18, 28)

Several of this name served in the War; but probably they were younger men. The record is:—Col. Smith's and Col. Terry's Regts. (G. 8, 38); 1st, 2d and 3d of the Line (G. 43, 44, 46); Add'l Corps, Line (G. 53); Malcom's and Graham's Levies (G. 58, 60); 4th Orange (G. 75); and one may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Dec. 18, 1727; m. Mar. 13, 1754, Abigail Brown; d. July 14, 1792. He was the ancestor of Mr. Rufus King now living at Yonkers, N. Y.

KING, JONATHAN 5 (Jonathan 4, William 3, Samuel 2, William 1)—From Oyster Ponds. He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 18)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ———; m. Feb. 29, 1750, Lydia 7 Glover (See Glover); d. ———. She d. in 1828, in her 95th year. (Griffin's "Journal," p. 161)

Another of the name, from St. George's Manor, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 50)

KING, MARY—From Oyster Ponds, probably, to Middletown, where she lived 1776–1778. (F. 110)

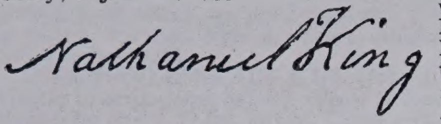
She may have been the wife of Capt. Henry, brother of Capt. Benjamin, above; or the dau. of James, the Refugee, above.

KING NATHANIEL 5, MAJ. (Ens. John 4, Samuel 3, 2, William 1; brother of John, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Saybrook, with cattle, etc., in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow. There were 11 passengers between him and Daniel Tuthill. (C. 144) From Saybrook, on June 12, 1777, he petitioned for relief. (A. 43) In 1779, he petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) On Sept. 21, 1779, he was permitted to bring salt and farm produce from L. I. (Page 115. Also D. 34) On Mar. 28, Apr. 11, and in May, 1780, he was permitted to bring wool, flax, &c. (D. 47. F. 11. E. 91, 92, 93) A like permission was granted on Mar. 28, 1782; Oct. 15, 1782; and Feb. 15, 1783. (F. 53, 69, 94) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in the French and Indian War (N. Y. Hist. Soc'y Coll., 1891, p. 202); also under Col. Thomas Terry, in 1758. (See King Family, in N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.) He may have served in the 3d and the 5th Dutchess. (G. 65, 67) It is probable that he received his title either before, or after, the Revolutionary War.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. May 8, 1731; m. Dec. 17, 1761, Experience, dau. of Gideon Youngs; d. Oct. 1, 1822. He d. in 1822, aged 92. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 162, 281) His dau., Experience 6, m. Capt. John Cochran. (I. 3. See also Glover) She d. June 11, 1842, aged 66. (Griffin, p. 281)

It will be noted that the Census does not tally with this record of his birth. Another discrepancy is shown in his petition (E. 91, 93) where he states that he had aged parents with him in Saybrook, in 1780. The Ch. Rec. states

that his father, Ens. John 4, was b. July 15, 1699; m. June 25, 1724, Mary Corey; d. June 2?, 1753. It is probable, therefore, that the "aged parents" were Gideon Youngs and his wife, Rachel Rackett—parents of Maj. Nathaniels' wife. They d., respectively, on Dec. 15, 1780, and Nov. 23, 1787. (Miss Lucy D. Akerly. Also Youngs Gen.)

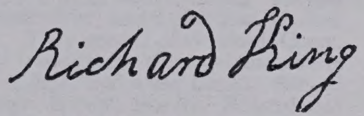


KING PETER ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Zebulon Stow (C. 144); and, same month, to Middletown, with six passengers, by Capts. Eliphalet Redfield and Benjamin King, Jr. (C. 90) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He probably served in Conn. (G. 93)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 4. (A. 54)

KING RICHARD 6 (Son of William, below; brother of William, Jr., below)—From East Hampton to Lyme, probably. On Aug. 22, 1778, he receipted for the claim of his brother William, Jr. (C. 92) On Mar. 17, 1779, he receipted for the claim of his father, William King. (C. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He may have served with the Dutchess Minute Men (G. 70); or in the 4th Ulster. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 265)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. Dec. 10, 1755. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)



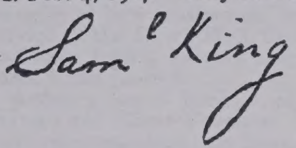
KING SAMUEL 6 ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Middletown; whence, on May 15, 1783, he petitioned for release from the gaol in which he had been confined for going to L. I. without a permit. (E. 188) It may be that he was in Dutchess Co., N. Y., in 1781. (B. 6) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and probably in Conn. (G. 93)

He returned to L. I. after the War; and the one from Dutchess Co. must have been another man. (Miss Mary Josephine Briggs)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

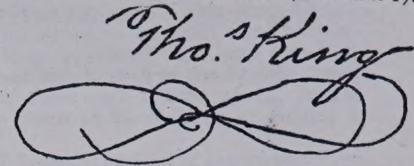
His ancestry is not determined; but he is placed in the 6th gen. from William 1 as the gen. to which it is probable that he belonged.

His dau., Lydia 7, b. in 1763; m. James Brooks, of Haddam, Conn., one of Washington's Guards; d. at Laporte, O., Dec. 3, 1847. They had Brooks children: Sally 8, b. in 1784, d. in 1863; Samuel 8, below; Hannah 8, b. in 1789, d. in 1870; Hezekiah 8, b. Apr. 10, 1791, d. July 24, 1862; Fanny 8, b. Mar. —, 1793, d. in 1856; Stephen 8, b. in 1796, d. in 1856; David 8, b. in 1798, d. in 1881; James 8, b. in 1800, d. in 1835; Elisha 8, b. in 1801, d. in 1879; Calvin 8, b. in 1806, d. in 1852; and Heman 8, b. in 1809, d. in 1866. Samuel 8, b. Feb. 27, 1780; m. Nov. 4, 1810, Sophia Johnson; d. Dec. 10, 1874. His children were: Lydia King 9, b. in 1811, d. in 1851; Henry Job 9, b. in 1813, d. in 1882; Julia Leek 9, b. in 1815, d. Sept. 29, 1901; Ira Kimball 9, b. in 1818, d. in 1869; Samuel Curtis 9, b. in 1820, d. in 1898; Stephen Smith 9, b. in 1822, d. in 1883; Edmund West 9, b. in 1825, d. in 1898; Sophia 9, below; Emeline 9, b. in 1830, m. William W. Foote. (See Addenda, Appendix I. 16; Mary Lucinda 9, b. in 1832, d. in 1845; and Rev. William Myron 9, b. Mar. 5, 1835, and lives at Los Angeles, Cal.; Sophia 9, b. Apr. 3, 1828; m. Apr. 13, 1854, William Nelson Briggs, of N. Ridgeville, O.; d. Feb. 4, 1907. They had Briggs children: Frank William 10, below; and Mary Josephine 10, b. July 19, 1861, and lives in Buffalo, N. Y. Frank William 10, b. Mar. 7, 1857; m. June 17, 1882, Edith Elizabeth Darling, and lives at N. Ridgeville, O. He had: Edith Marion 11, b. Dec. 23, 1886, d. Feb. 5, 1896; and Elizabeth Darling 11, b. Apr. 13, 1888. (Miss M. J. B.)



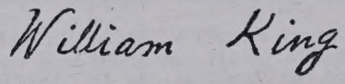
Hannah, who m. (1) Nathaniel Tuthill, Sr., (See Tuthill), (2) Jonathan Rackett (See Rackett), was Hannah 4 (Samuel, Jr., 3, Samuel 2, William 1). (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

KING THOMAS ( )—From Stirling (now Greenport) to New London, Sept. 12, 1776, with 13 passengers and effects. (C. 91) He served in the Line, Add'l Corps (G. 55); and in Willett's Levies. (G. 62)



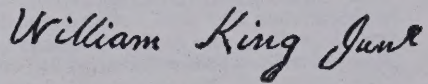
KING WILLIAM 5 (William 4, 3, Samuel 2, William 1; brother of James, above; father of Richard, above, and William, Jr., below)—From Oyster Ponds to Lyme. In 1776, with his family and goods, he was brought over by Capts. William Johnson and Starr Greenfield. In Mar., 1779, his son Richard receipted for his claim. (C. 93) He, or one of his name, served in the 1st, 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 44, 47, 48); in Pawling's Levies (G. 61); in the 2d Dutchess (G. 64); and in the 4th Orange. (G. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. Apr. 6, 1710; m. July 26, 1738, Elizabeth Beebe; d. ——————. He had: Elizabeth 6, b. in 1739; Mary 6, b. in 1740; William, Jr., 6, below; Anne 6, b. in 1746; Richard 6, b. Oct. 13, 1748, d. y.; Christian 6, b. in 1752; Richard 6, above; and Paul 6, b. in 1762. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)



KING WILLIAM, JR., 6 (Son of William, above; brother of Richard, above)—From Oyster Ponds to Lyme, in 1776, by Capt. Joseph Vail. On Aug. 22, 1776, his claim was receipted for by his brother Richard. (C. 92)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 55) He was b. Sept. 8, 1742. (Liber E. MS. Southold Town Rec.)



LANDON—LANGDON—Moore ("Index," p. 97) states that the ancestor of this Family on L. I. was Nathan 1 who came from Wales to Southold, where he appears in the Records, 1688–1717. He m. Hannah ————; d. Mar. 9, 1718, in his 54th year. (Tombstone) Nathan 1 had: Nathan 2; James 2; Hannah 2; and Samuel 2, the Refugee below. Nathan 2, b. in 1696; m. Patience Osborn; d. Sept. 28, 1750. Nathan 2 had: Samuel 3, m. Bethia, dau. of Henry Tuthill (See Tuthill); and Elizabeth 3, m. Samuel Griffing. (See Griffing) James 2 m. (1) in 1707, Mary, dau. of John 2 Vail. (Vail Gen., p. 34. See also Vail) She d. Aug. 20, 1722; and he m. (2) Wid. Mary Wilmot. He d. Sept. 19, 1738. He had sons: Joseph 3, James 3, Daniel 3, David 3, John 3 and Nathan 3. Hannah 2, m. John Vail, Jr., 3, and d. May 13, 1773. (Vail Gen. p. 36. See also Vail) Griffin ("Journal," p. 148) makes Samuel 2, son of Nathan 2—thus advancing the generations by one number.

Other Landons were at Hempstead, where Joseph, Sr., had settled as early as 1705. He had sons Samuel and John. (Hempstead Town Rec., 2 &c.) There is no known connection between the Landons of Hempstead and the Landons of Southold.

LANDON DAVID 3, CAPT. (Samuel 2, below, Nathan 1; twin brother of Maj. Jonathan, below)—From Southold to Guilford. As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), in Sept. and Oct., 1776, he brought from Southold and Shelter Island to Guilford, 237 persons (including the family of his father, Samuel) and their effects in the sloop "Polley," owned by his brother-in-law Samuel Brown. (Page 169. Also C. 164) In Oct., 1776, he witnessed a receipt by Capt. Edward Benton of money from Ezra L'Hommedieu. (C. 180) In Dec., 1776, he moved the effects of Henry Moore from Southold to Guilford (C. 107); and, same month, he brought a load in the schooner "King Prussia," his claim including payments to Capts. Jonathan and John Vail. (Page 239. Also C. 168) On May 29, 1778, he was given a roving commission to seize

where he d. in 1658. He m. Susannah ———. His son, Joseph 2, b. Aug. 6, 1638; m. ——— Beacham; d. Apr. 14, 1717. He had a son, Joseph 3, of whom no particulars are given. Son of Joseph 3, John 4, b. July 1, 1713; m. Feb. 8, 1730–1, Abigail Morehouse. (Lockwood Gen. See also Page 247)

LOCKWOOD EPHRAIM 5, LT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Serjt. John, below)—There is doubt as to his being a Refugee, although he served as Lt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. which contained many Refugees. (G. 10) He probably served, also, in Conn. (G. 93); and may have served as Capt. in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

He was b., Jan. 4, 1741; m. (1) ———, (2) Susannah Lockwood. He removed from Conn. to the State of N. Y. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOCKWOOD JOHN 5, SERJT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Lt. Ephraim, above)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); possibly, in the 5th Line and in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 49, 57); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. Oct. 12, 1736. His son, Reuben 6, b. in Western Conn., Apr. 17, 1762. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOPER—Those of this name in America are said to have descended from Lyon, or Leon, de Lopez, a Spaniard who came from the W. Indies. He had a son, Samuel Loper, who served in the French War; and a grandson, Samuel Fyler Loper, who served in the Rev'y War. They settled at Guilford, Conn., before the latter War; but there is a family tradition that Samuel and two of his brothers came from L. I. Samuel, the first, had a son David. Samuel Fyler Loper had two daughters, and sons: Henry, Horace, Edward and Samuel. Henry was my father. (Prof. S. Ward Loper)

Lion Loper moved to North Guilford, Conn., from East Hampton, L. I., about 1745. From him are descended, James Douglas Loper, of Guilford, Conn., and his son, Charles D. Loper, of Chicago. (Mr. John H. Loper)

Samuel Fyler Loper was probably not of Spanish origin. The East Hampton Ch. Recs. give, Nov. 19, 1718, marriage of Samuel Filer to Joanna Loper. She was probably a dau. of Lion Loper; but might have been Joanna, dau. of James and Elizabeth Loper, b. Feb. 6, 1688. (Boston City Recs.) James seems to have been in Boston, and at Cape Cod, after 1684. (J. H. L.)

Isaac Loper, of Bridge Hampton (b. in 1743, d. in 1812), mentions in his will sons: Jason, Jared, David and Luther. He gives land to Jared; "also my great Bible." Jason and Jared, lived near him, and inherited the Farms. David moved to Noyac; and Luther, to Islip. My father, Isaac, b. Oct. 25, 1810, was son of Luther; son of Isaac, of Bridge Hampton. A grand dau. of Jared, Mrs. Mary Frances Osborn, lives at Derby, Conn. (J. H. L.)

Capt. Jacob 1 was from Holland, and a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam. In 1646, he m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius Melyn, and had: Jacob 2, Janneken 2, and perhaps others. In 1653, his Wid. m. Jacob Schellinger. (Col. Hist. N. Y. Also N. Amsterdam Dutch Ref. Ch. Rec.) James 2 (probably the Jacob 2, above, as the names are used interchangeably in the East Hampton Town Rec.), m. in 1674, Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Howell, and grand dau. of Lyon Gardiner. He had: Lyon 3, who is in the East Hampton Town Rec., 1696–1736; Arthur 3; and perhaps others. At this point a generation has probably been omitted; so that we have—James 5, of East Hampton, b. about 1717, d. in 1790. He had: Daniel 6; William 6; Amos 6; James 6, below; and Abraham 6, below. Daniel 6 signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and he was in the Census of 1776, with two males over 16 years old, one of whom was probably David 7, below. (Dr. Arthur C. Loper)

Dr. Loper states, further, that Capt. Jacob 1 came from Stockholm, Sweden; that, at one time, he was stationed at Caracoa Islands, W. I.; that he came to New Amsterdam, before 1642; and that he was a Lt. Capt. in the service of the Dutch W. I. Co. Arthur 4 [See the next paragraph, below] had sons: John 5, James 5 and Isaac 5. Isaac 5 had sons: Luther 6, David 6, Jared 6 and Jason 6.

Arthur 3, son of James 2, of East Hampton, m. Patience, dau. of George Havens and Elinor Thurston. He removed to N. J. The fact that he had relatives living there may have influenced his moving. He was in Elizabeth-

Ludlam

town, in 1700. (N. J. Recs.) The will of Arthur, of Salem Co., mentions, wife Patience; children, David 4, Arthur 4, Thurston 4, John 4, James 4, William 4, Jonathan 4 and Phebe 4. All except David were under age. The land was in Piles Grove Precinct. The will proved, June 13, 1720. This gives us the fourth gen., through Arthur. I know of no record to establish the tradition that Arthur returned to L. I.; m. Sally Rogers; moved onto land North of Bridge Hampton, and probably established the branch of the Family there. The Bridge Hampton Ch. Recs. give brothers and sisters: John, James, Isaac, Patience and Mary. We assume them to be children of Arthur 4 and Sally Rogers. (J. H. L.)

LOPER ABRAHAM 6, SERJT. (Son of James 5; brother of James, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 97, 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served as a private and as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); also, as a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He probably returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LOPER DAVID 7 (Son of David 6, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. He is mentioned as a soldier who was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

LOPER JAMES 6 (Son of James 5; brother of Serjt. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); also in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28)

He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LUDLAM—LUDLOW—LUDLUM—The name was spelled Ludlam until about the time of the Revolution; but since that time it has been spelled Ludlow. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

I am satisfied that Ludlam is the only name they can rightfully claim. Ludlow is a Family of an altogether different origin. It is well understood, in Bridge Hampton, when and why they changed Ludlam into Ludlow. It was simply the freak of a schoolmaster, who had better have been in other business. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

In the Western part of L. I., the name is still Ludlam; except that, in Jamaica and Hempstead, the name is spelled Ludlum. See Riker's "Newtown," p. 20; also Liber A., p. 166, County Clerk's Office, Jamaica—for early instances. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The Family of Ludlow should be considered briefly before passing on to Ludlam; especially as Ludlow will be found in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

I think that Roger Ludlow, Dep'y Gov. of Mass. and Conn., must have been a brother of Edmund the Regicide; and when Goffe and his companion were about to enter Fairfield to escape arrest, Roger thought best to escape as "It is said Goffe saw a face in church that he thought he knew" (seeing a resemblance to his fellow Regicide Edmund). As Roger wished to change his name, I think it was quite natural for him to take Williams, or William, and Ludlam in place of Ludlow. Edmund's father was Sir Henry; and William's son was Henry, and grandson also, which looks as though Roger's father's name may have been Henry. I do not know that Roger Ludlow's place of hiding was ever known unless this is the solution. It has been stated that William 1 repeatedly urged his eldest son, William 2, to return to England and claim inheritance. But nothing ever came of it. William 1 was evidently afraid to return; and William 2 may have been afraid, also. (Dr. Charles L. Squire. See also Russell)

Roger Ludlow was a son of Thomas, of Wiltshire, Eng. Thomas was great uncle to Lt. Gen. Edmond Ludlow the Regicide. Roger m. the sister of Gov. Endicott. She d. in England. His dau., Sarah, m. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster. (See Brewster) He had an elder brother, Gabriel; and a younger brother, George. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 27. 2, 3)

Returning, now, to Ludlam—The family connection, in England, is uncertain; and there is no trace in the New England Records of William 1 Ludlam, who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, to Southampton. His name is not on the list of 1649; but his sons are on the list of 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

William 1 had a wife, Clemence, sister of Rev. Robert Fordham. He d. in 1665, at Southampton. Of his sons: William 2, b. in 1628; d. in 1667–8.

He lived in Huntington at the time of his father's death. He had a son, John 3. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 15. 93) Joseph 2, lived at Watermill, in 1665; thence to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and thence to N. J. Henry 2 had a son, William 3, who d. in 1732; also a son, Henry 3, whose son, Henry 4, of Bridge Hampton, d. in 1761. A dau. of Henry 3, Rachel 4, m. Thomas Squier, and removed to N. J. (See Squire) Anthony 2 had a son, Anthony 3; and a grandson, Anthony 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

John 3, b. in 1653; m. a dau. of Nehemiah Smith, of Jamaica; d. there, in 1707. He had sons: William 4, b. at Southampton, in 1653 (1683?), d. Mar. —, 1732; and Henry 4, d. Dec. —, 1749. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum)

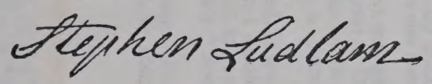
LUDLAM ————.—In 1780, Capt. Samuel Lockwood took him from L. I. (F. 122)

LUDLAM ANTHONY 5 (Anthony 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) It is stated, in the East Hampton Town Rec., that Anthony Ludlam, of Southampton, entered his cattle for pasturing on Montauk; also that, in 1740, Samuel Ludlam did the same thing. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. has this entry: "1713—Old Mrs. Ludlam died." Samuel was a brother of Anthony; and the death recorded may have been that of their mother, Wid. of Anthony 4. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Anthony 5 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ————; m. Elizabeth ————; d. in 1809. He had: Capt. Anthony 6, who m. Abigail, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and d. Nov. 12, 1843; Elias 6; Mary 6, m. ———— Rose; Hannah 6, m. ———— Halsey; Zerviah 6, m. ———— Cook; Elizabeth 6; Jerusha 6; Puah 6; Abraham 6; and Bilgah 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 340)

LUDLAM GEORGE, CORP. (   )—Probably from East Hampton. On Sept. 14, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to assist his father in removing his family to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., by way of Conn. (F. 60) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in the 4th Line. (G. 46)

LUDLAM STEPHEN 5 (Henry 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton. His father was known as "Henry, of Bridgehampton." Stephen was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)



LUDLAM WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Either William 3, Henry 2, William 1; or Henry 3, 2, William 1. If the latter, he was a brother of Rachel 4, who m. Thomas Squier)—From Jamaica. He was in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 21, 27, 36); and was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) A private of this name served in the Line, Canadian Regt. (G. 52); and in the Ass'd Exempts of Orange. (G. 76) On Dec. 2, 1776, he was given a Commission, as Capt. (Jour. Committee of Safety); and, on Dec. 31, by the Convention. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23)

If he belonged to Bridge Hampton, as was claimed by Hon. Henry P. Hedges, the Census of 1776 showed: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 12)

He was probably William 6 (William 5, 4, John 3, William 2, 1) Ludlum, known as William, Jr., of Jamaica. He was b. Oct. 5, 1746; d. Nov. 22, 1816. He was appointed Capt. after a letter to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong., dated July 26, 1776, from Joseph Robinson and Noah Smith of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety. He succeeded John J. Skidmore, who had been promoted to Maj. His Company was made up of men from Jamaica, and vicinity. It originally belonged to Col. John Sand's Regt. of Militia; but, later, was transferred to Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. What service this Company rendered, I cannot tell; though I think it acted as a patrol on the beaches. In his Company, was Nehemiah Ludlum, perhaps a younger brother of Capt. William, b. in July, 1751, d. June 18, 1827; also Nicholas Ludlum, who evidently d. before the pay roll was completed. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum. See also G. 27)

LYON HENRY, CORP. (   )—Probably from Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 18, 35); and possibly in Conn. (G. 93)

He was probably a descendant of Richard, of Fairfield, Conn. (Dr. A. B. Lyons. Mr. Sidney E. Lyon) He may have been a descendant of Thomas, brother of Richard. Henry, another brother of Richard, was of Newark, N. J. (Dr. A. B. L.)

A Henry Lyons, from Brookhaven, refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 22)

McCALLUM DUNCAN—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with six passengers, he was taken from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He may have been a brother of Mallom, or Malcom, Maccolum, of Southampton, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 30) He may have been the Duncan McConnelly who stated that he had deserted from the enemy, and was confined as a disaffected person. He petitioned for a hearing. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

On May 19, 1779, Capt. Nehemiah Seelye complained to the Comm'rs of Conspiracies of Albany Co., that Duncan McConelly had spoken disrespectfully of the Cong. of the U. S. His testimony was confirmed. (Minutes of the Comm'rs, pp. 344, 345, 348)

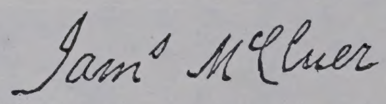
McCLOSKY—The members of this Family came to America from County Derry, Ireland. Henry McClosky was champion of the Ribbonmen as against the Orangemen. For the sake of peace, nearly all of his children emigrated. One of them, a farrier, was on Washington's Body Guard. Two others settled in Brooklyn—one, the father of Cardinal McClosky; the other, the father of Henry, the first editor of the present "Brooklyn Eagle." Two others settled in Philadelphia and Pittsburg, respectively, where they have descendants now. Still another, my ancestor, settled in N. Y. City where all of his children were born. It is possible that the L. I. branch came from Thomas, father of the Cardinal. (Mr. J. J. McClosky)

McCLOSKY, or McCLOSSEY, BETTY, MRS.—From L. I. to Ridgefield. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was allowed to go to L. I. with five children, clothing &c. (F. 25)

McCLUER JAMES—From Southold to Hartford; from whence, on May 26, 1781, he petitioned that he might remove his family and merchandise from L. I. to Conn. He stated that he had been liable to plunder by both sides on L. I. (E. 148, 149) Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 102) gives his name in a list of those who had been robbed.

The "Year Book, N. Y. Sons of Rev'n."—1909, page 534, has James McClure (b. in 1727, d. in 1796), Adjt., Col. Long's N. H. Mil., Sept. 25, 1776; Capt.-Lt., Lamb's 2d Cont'l Art'y, Jan. 1, 1777; transferred to Col. Proctor's 4th Cont'l Art'y; Capt. Apr. 19, 1781—July 15, 1783.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ————; m. ———— Abigail ————; d. Dec. 9, 1786. His wife d. Oct. 8, 1778. His dau., Elizabeth, bapt. Aug. —, 1756; son, James, Jr., Sept. 2, 1759; dau., Abigail, Dec. 2, 1761. His son, James, Jr., d. Sept. 8, 1784. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)



McDANIEL, or McDONALD, WILLIAM—He was a lad employed by Mrs. Catharine Hazard, and went with her from Newtown, L. I. to Fishkill, N. Y. (A. 28. See also Hazard) It is possible that he served in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

McFARREN THOMAS—From L. I. to Norwich. After the capture of Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, on Nov. 3, 1781, he was appointed to continue their work of procuring money on loan, and clothing for the Line. Capt. Thomas Grinnell was associated with him. (Pages 94, 96. Also E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) From Norwich, on Dec. 29, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton that he had moved his goods to Norwich by permission; and that the goods had been detained. He, therefore, asked

town, in 1700. (N. J. Recs.) The will of Arthur, of Salem Co., mentions, wife Patience; children, David 4, Arthur 4, Thurston 4, John 4, James 4, William 4, Jonathan 4 and Phebe 4. All except David were under age. The land was in Piles Grove Precinct. The will proved, June 13, 1720. This gives us the fourth gen., through Arthur. I know of no record to establish the tradition that Arthur returned to L. I.; m. Sally Rogers; moved onto land North of Bridge Hampton, and probably established the branch of the Family there. The Bridge Hampton Ch. Recs. give brothers and sisters: John, James, Isaac, Patience and Mary. We assume them to be children of Arthur 4 and Sally Rogers. (J. H. L.)

LOPER ABRAHAM 6, SERJT. (Son of James 5; brother of James, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 97, 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served as a private and as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); also, as a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He probably returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LOPER DAVID 7 (Son of David 6, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. He is mentioned as a soldier who was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

LOPER JAMES 6 (Son of James 5; brother of Serjt. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); also in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28)

He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LUDLAM—LUDLOW—LUDLUM—The name was spelled Ludlam until about the time of the Revolution; but since that time it has been spelled Ludlow. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

I am satisfied that Ludlam is the only name they can rightfully claim. Ludlow is a Family of an altogether different origin. It is well understood, in Bridge Hampton, when and why they changed Ludlam into Ludlow. It was simply the freak of a schoolmaster, who had better have been in other business. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

In the Western part of L. I., the name is still Ludlam; except that, in Jamaica and Hempstead, the name is spelled Ludlum. See Riker's "Newtown," p. 20; also Liber A., p. 166, County Clerk's Office, Jamaica—for early instances. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The Family of Ludlow should be considered briefly before passing on to Ludlam; especially as Ludlow will be found in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

I think that Roger Ludlow, Dep'y Gov. of Mass. and Conn., must have been a brother of Edmund the Regicide; and when Goffe and his companion were about to enter Fairfield to escape arrest, Roger thought best to escape as "It is said Goffe saw a face in church that he thought he knew" (seeing a resemblance to his fellow Regicide Edmund). As Roger wished to change his name, I think it was quite natural for him to take Williams, or William, and Ludlam in place of Ludlow. Edmund's father was Sir Henry; and William's son was Henry, and grandson also, which looks as though Roger's father's name may have been Henry. I do not know that Roger Ludlow's place of hiding was ever known unless this is the solution. It has been stated that William 1 repeatedly urged his eldest son, William 2, to return to England and claim inheritance. But nothing ever came of it. William 1 was evidently afraid to return; and William 2 may have been afraid, also. (Dr. Charles L. Squire. See also Russell)

Roger Ludlow was a son of Thomas, of Wiltshire, Eng. Thomas was great uncle to Lt. Gen. Edmond Ludlow the Regicide. Roger m. the sister of Gov. Endicott. She d. in England. His dau., Sarah, m. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster. (See Brewster) He had an elder brother, Gabriel; and a younger brother, George. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 27. 2, 3)

Returning, now, to Ludlam—The family connection, in England, is uncertain; and there is no trace in the New England Records of William 1 Ludlam, who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, to Southampton. His name is not on the list of 1649; but his sons are on the list of 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

William 1 had a wife, Clemence, sister of Rev. Robert Fordham. He d. in 1665, at Southampton. Of his sons: William 2, b. in 1628; d. in 1667–8.

Refugees of 1776
from LI to CT
Mather -1913

where he d. in 1658. He m. Susannah ———. His son, Joseph 2, b. Aug. 6, 1638; m. ——— Beacham; d. Apr. 14, 1717. He had a son, Joseph 3, of whom no particulars are given. Son of Joseph 3, John 4, b. July 1, 1713; m. Feb. 8, 1730–1, Abigail Morehouse. (Lockwood Gen. See also Page 247)

LOCKWOOD EPHRAIM 5, LT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Serjt. John, below)—There is doubt as to his being a Refugee, although he served as Lt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. which contained many Refugees. (G. 10) He probably served, also, in Conn. (G. 93); and may have served as Capt. in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

He was b., Jan. 4, 1741; m. (1) ———, (2) Susannah Lockwood. He removed from Conn. to the State of N. Y. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOCKWOOD JOHN 5, SERJT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Lt. Ephraim, above)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); possibly, in the 5th Line and in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 49, 57); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. Oct. 12, 1736. His son, Reuben 6, b. in Western Conn., Apr. 17, 1762. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOPER—Those of this name in America are said to have descended from Lyon, or Leon, de Lopez, a Spaniard who came from the W. Indies. He had a son, Samuel Loper, who served in the French War; and a grandson, Samuel Fyler Loper, who served in the Rev'y War. They settled at Guilford, Conn., before the latter War; but there is a family tradition that Samuel and two of his brothers came from L. I. Samuel, the first, had a son David. Samuel Fyler Loper had two daughters, and sons: Henry, Horace, Edward and Samuel. Henry was my father. (Prof. S. Ward Loper)

Lion Loper moved to North Guilford, Conn., from East Hampton, L. I., about 1745. From him are descended, James Douglas Loper, of Guilford, Conn., and his son, Charles D. Loper, of Chicago. (Mr. John H. Loper)

Samuel Fyler Loper was probably not of Spanish origin. The East Hampton Ch. Recs. give, Nov. 19, 1718, marriage of Samuel Filer to Joanna Loper. She was probably a dau. of Lion Loper; but might have been Joanna, dau. of James and Elizabeth Loper, b. Feb. 6, 1688. (Boston City Recs.) James seems to have been in Boston, and at Cape Cod, after 1684. (J. H. L.)

Isaac Loper, of Bridge Hampton (b. in 1743, d. in 1812), mentions in his will sons: Jason, Jared, David and Luther. He gives land to Jared; "also my great Bible." Jason and Jared, lived near him, and inherited the Farms. David moved to Noyac; and Luther, to Islip. My father, Isaac, b. Oct. 25, 1810, was son of Luther; son of Isaac, of Bridge Hampton. A grand dau. of Jared, Mrs. Mary Frances Osborn, lives at Derby, Conn. (J. H. L.)

Capt. Jacob 1 was from Holland, and a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam. In 1646, he m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius Melyn, and had: Jacob 2, Janneken 2, and perhaps others. In 1653, his Wid. m. Jacob Schellinger. (Col. Hist. N. Y. Also N. Amsterdam Dutch Ref. Ch. Rec.) James 2 (probably the Jacob 2, above, as the names are used interchangeably in the East Hampton Town Rec.), m. in 1674, Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Howell, and grand dau. of Lyon Gardiner. He had: Lyon 3, who is in the East Hampton Town Rec., 1696–1736; Arthur 3; and perhaps others. At this point a generation has probably been omitted; so that we have—James 5, of East Hampton, b. about 1717, d. in 1790. He had: Daniel 6; William 6; Amos 6; James 6, below; and Abraham 6, below. Daniel 6 signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and he was in the Census of 1776, with two males over 16 years old, one of whom was probably David 7, below. (Dr. Arthur C. Loper)

Dr. Loper states, further, that Capt. Jacob 1 came from Stockholm, Sweden; that, at one time, he was stationed at Caracoa Islands, W. I.; that he came to New Amsterdam, before 1642; and that he was a Lt. Capt. in the service of the Dutch W. I. Co. Arthur 4 [See the next paragraph, below] had sons: John 5, James 5 and Isaac 5. Isaac 5 had sons: Luther 6, David 6, Jared 6 and Jason 6.

Arthur 3, son of James 2, of East Hampton, m. Patience, dau. of George Havens and Elinor Thurston. He removed to N. J. The fact that he had relatives living there may have influenced his moving. He was in Elizabeth-

town, in 1700. (N. J. Recs.) The will of Arthur, of Salem Co., mentions, wife Patience; children, David 4, Arthur 4, Thurston 4, John 4, James 4, William 4, Jonathan 4 and Phebe 4. All except David were under age. The land was in Piles Grove Precinct. The will proved, June 13, 1720. This gives us the fourth gen., through Arthur. I know of no record to establish the tradition that Arthur returned to L. I.; m. Sally Rogers; moved onto land North of Bridge Hampton, and probably established the branch of the Family there. The Bridge Hampton Ch. Recs. give brothers and sisters: John, James, Isaac, Patience and Mary. We assume them to be children of Arthur 4 and Sally Rogers. (J. H. L.)

LOPER ABRAHAM 6, SERJT. (Son of James 5; brother of James, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 97, 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served as a private and as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); also, as a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He probably returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LOPER DAVID 7 (Son of David 6, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. He is mentioned as a soldier who was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

LOPER JAMES 6 (Son of James 5; brother of Serjt. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); also in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28)

He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LUDLAM—LUDLOW—LUDLUM—The name was spelled Ludlam until about the time of the Revolution; but since that time it has been spelled Ludlow. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

I am satisfied that Ludlam is the only name they can rightfully claim. Ludlow is a Family of an altogether different origin. It is well understood, in Bridge Hampton, when and why they changed Ludlam into Ludlow. It was simply the freak of a schoolmaster, who had better have been in other business. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

In the Western part of L. I., the name is still Ludlam; except that, in Jamaica and Hempstead, the name is spelled Ludlum. See Riker's "Newtown," p. 20; also Liber A., p. 166, County Clerk's Office, Jamaica—for early instances. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The Family of Ludlow should be considered briefly before passing on to Ludlam; especially as Ludlow will be found in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

I think that Roger Ludlow, Dep'y Gov. of Mass. and Conn., must have been a brother of Edmund the Regicide; and when Goffe and his companion were about to enter Fairfield to escape arrest, Roger thought best to escape as "It is said Goffe saw a face in church that he thought he knew" (seeing a resemblance to his fellow Regicide Edmund). As Roger wished to change his name, I think it was quite natural for him to take Williams, or William, and Ludlam in place of Ludlow. Edmund's father was Sir Henry; and William's son was Henry, and grandson also, which looks as though Roger's father's name may have been Henry. I do not know that Roger Ludlow's place of hiding was ever known unless this is the solution. It has been stated that William 1 repeatedly urged his eldest son, William 2, to return to England and claim inheritance. But nothing ever came of it. William 1 was evidently afraid to return; and William 2 may have been afraid, also. (Dr. Charles L. Squire. See also Russell)

Roger Ludlow was a son of Thomas, of Wiltshire, Eng. Thomas was great uncle to Lt. Gen. Edmond Ludlow the Regicide. Roger m. the sister of Gov. Endicott. She d. in England. His dau., Sarah, m. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster. (See Brewster) He had an elder brother, Gabriel; and a younger brother, George. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 27. 2, 3)

Returning, now, to Ludlam—The family connection, in England, is uncertain; and there is no trace in the New England Records of William 1 Ludlam, who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, to Southampton. His name is not on the list of 1649; but his sons are on the list of 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

William 1 had a wife, Clemence, sister of Rev. Robert Fordham. He d. in 1665, at Southampton. Of his sons: William 2, b. in 1628; d. in 1667–8.

where he d. in 1658. He m. Susannah ————. His son, Joseph 2, b. Aug. 6, 1638; m. ———— Beacham; d. Apr. 14, 1717. He had a son, Joseph 3, of whom no particulars are given. Son of Joseph 3, John 4, b. July 1, 1713; m. Feb. 8, 1730–1, Abigail Morehouse. (Lockwood Gen. See also Page 247)

LOCKWOOD EPHRAIM 5, LT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Serjt. John, below)—There is doubt as to his being a Refugee, although he served as Lt. in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. which contained many Refugees. (G. 10) He probably served, also, in Conn. (G. 93); and may have served as Capt. in the 3d and 4th Westchester. (G. 79, 80)

He was b., Jan. 4, 1741; m. (1) ————, (2) Susannah Lockwood. He removed from Conn. to the State of N. Y. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOCKWOOD JOHN 5, SERJT. (John 4, Joseph 3, 2, Robert 1; probably brother of Lt. Ephraim, above)—From Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); possibly, in the 5th Line and in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 49, 57); and probably in Conn. (G. 93) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29)

He was b. Oct. 12, 1736. His son, Reuben 6, b. in Western Conn., Apr. 17, 1762. (Lockwood Gen.)

LOPER—Those of this name in America are said to have descended from Lyon, or Leon, de Lopez, a Spaniard who came from the W. Indies. He had a son, Samuel Loper, who served in the French War; and a grandson, Samuel Fyler Loper, who served in the Rev'y War. They settled at Guilford, Conn., before the latter War; but there is a family tradition that Samuel and two of his brothers came from L. I. Samuel, the first, had a son David. Samuel Fyler Loper had two daughters, and sons: Henry, Horace, Edward and Samuel. Henry was my father. (Prof. S. Ward Loper)

Lion Loper moved to North Guilford, Conn., from East Hampton, L. I., about 1745. From him are descended, James Douglas Loper, of Guilford, Conn., and his son, Charles D. Loper, of Chicago. (Mr. John H. Loper)

Samuel Fyler Loper was probably not of Spanish origin. The East Hampton Ch. Recs. give, Nov. 19, 1718, marriage of Samuel Filer to Joanna Loper. She was probably a dau. of Lion Loper; but might have been Joanna, dau. of James and Elizabeth Loper, b. Feb. 6, 1688. (Boston City Recs.) James seems to have been in Boston, and at Cape Cod, after 1684. (J. H. L.)

Isaac Loper, of Bridge Hampton (b. in 1743, d. in 1812), mentions in his will sons: Jason, Jared, David and Luther. He gives land to Jared; "also my great Bible." Jason and Jared, lived near him, and inherited the Farms. David moved to Noyac; and Luther, to Islip. My father, Isaac, b. Oct. 25, 1810, was son of Luther; son of Isaac, of Bridge Hampton. A grand dau. of Jared, Mrs. Mary Frances Osborn, lives at Derby, Conn. (J. H. L.)

Capt. Jacob 1 was from Holland, and a Member of the Council of New Amsterdam. In 1646, he m. Cornelia, dau. of Cornelius Melyn, and had: Jacob 2, Janneken 2, and perhaps others. In 1653, his Wid. m. Jacob Schellinger. (Col. Hist. N. Y. Also N. Amsterdam Dutch Ref. Ch. Rec.) James 2 (probably the Jacob 2, above, as the names are used interchangeably in the East Hampton Town Rec.), m. in 1674, Elizabeth, dau. of Arthur Howell, and grand dau. of Lyon Gardiner. He had: Lyon 3, who is in the East Hampton Town Rec., 1696–1736; Arthur 3; and perhaps others. At this point a generation has probably been omitted; so that we have—James 5, of East Hampton, b. about 1717, d. in 1790. He had: Daniel 6; William 6; Amos 6; James 6, below; and Abraham 6, below. Daniel 6 signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); and he was in the Census of 1776, with two males over 16 years old, one of whom was probably David 7, below. (Dr. Arthur C. Loper)

Dr. Loper states, further, that Capt. Jacob 1 came from Stockholm, Sweden; that, at one time, he was stationed at Caracoa Islands, W. I.; that he came to New Amsterdam, before 1642; and that he was a Lt. Capt. in the service of the Dutch W. I. Co. Arthur 4 [See the next paragraph, below] had sons: John 5, James 5 and Isaac 5. Isaac 5 had sons: Luther 6, David 6, Jared 6 and Jason 6.

Arthur 3, son of James 2, of East Hampton, m. Patience, dau. of George Havens and Elinor Thurston. He removed to N. J. The fact that he had relatives living there may have influenced his moving. He was in Elizabeth-

town, in 1700. (N. J. Recs.) The will of Arthur, of Salem Co., mentions, wife Patience; children, David 4, Arthur 4, Thurston 4, John 4, James 4, William 4, Jonathan 4 and Phebe 4. All except David were under age. The land was in Piles Grove Precinct. The will proved, June 13, 1720. This gives us the fourth gen., through Arthur. I know of no record to establish the tradition that Arthur returned to L. I.; m. Sally Rogers; moved onto land North of Bridge Hampton, and probably established the branch of the Family there. The Bridge Hampton Ch. Recs. give brothers and sisters: John, James, Isaac, Patience and Mary. We assume them to be children of Arthur 4 and Sally Rogers. (J. H. L.)

LOPER ABRAHAM 6, SERJT. (Son of James 5; brother of James, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 97, 138) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He served as a private and as a Serjt. in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); also, as a Serjt., in the 4th Line. (G. 47) He probably returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LOPER DAVID 7 (Son of David 6, above)—Probably from East Hampton to Stonington. He is mentioned as a soldier who was brought over, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. Eliphalet Budington. (C. 204) He served in the 3d Line. (G. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) He returned to L. I. (Dr. A. C. L.)

LOPER JAMES 6 (Son of James 5; brother of Serjt. Abraham, above)—From East Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); also in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10, 28)

He was b. about 1737. (G. 31)

LUDLAM—LUDLOW—LUDLUM—The name was spelled Ludlam until about the time of the Revolution; but since that time it has been spelled Ludlow. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

I am satisfied that Ludlam is the only name they can rightfully claim. Ludlow is a Family of an altogether different origin. It is well understood, in Bridge Hampton, when and why they changed Ludlam into Ludlow. It was simply the freak of a schoolmaster, who had better have been in other business. (Mr. Addison M. Cook)

In the Western part of L. I., the name is still Ludlam; except that, in Jamaica and Hempstead, the name is spelled Ludlum. See Riker's "Newtown," p. 20; also Liber A., p. 166, County Clerk's Office, Jamaica—for early instances. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

The Family of Ludlow should be considered briefly before passing on to Ludlam; especially as Ludlow will be found in "The Refugees from N. Y. City."

I think that Roger Ludlow, Dep'y Gov. of Mass. and Conn., must have been a brother of Edmund the Regicide; and when Goffe and his companion were about to enter Fairfield to escape arrest, Roger thought best to escape as "It is said Goffe saw a face in church that he thought he knew" (seeing a resemblance to his fellow Regicide Edmund). As Roger wished to change his name, I think it was quite natural for him to take Williams, or William, and Ludlam in place of Ludlow. Edmund's father was Sir Henry; and William's son was Henry, and grandson also, which looks as though Roger's father's name may have been Henry. I do not know that Roger Ludlow's place of hiding was ever known unless this is the solution. It has been stated that William 1 repeatedly urged his eldest son, William 2, to return to England and claim inheritance. But nothing ever came of it. William 1 was evidently afraid to return; and William 2 may have been afraid, also. (Dr. Charles L. Squire. See also Russell)

Roger Ludlow was a son of Thomas, of Wiltshire, Eng. Thomas was great uncle to Lt. Gen. Edmond Ludlow the Regicide. Roger m. the sister of Gov. Endicott. She d. in England. His dau., Sarah, m. Rev. Nathaniel Brewster. (See Brewster) He had an elder brother, Gabriel; and a younger brother, George. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 27. 2, 3)

Returning, now, to Ludlam—The family connection, in England, is uncertain; and there is no trace in the New England Records of William 1 Ludlam, who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, to Southampton. His name is not on the list of 1649; but his sons are on the list of 1657. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

William 1 had a wife, Clemence, sister of Rev. Robert Fordham. He d. in 1665, at Southampton. Of his sons: William 2, b. in 1628; d. in 1667–8.

He lived in Huntington at the time of his father's death. He had a son, John 3. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 15. 93) Joseph 2, lived at Watermill, in 1665; thence to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and thence to N. J. Henry 2 had a son, William 3, who d. in 1732; also a son, Henry 3, whose son, Henry 4, of Bridge Hampton, d. in 1761. A dau. of Henry 3, Rachel 4, m. Thomas Squier, and removed to N. J. (See Squire) Anthony 2 had a son, Anthony 3; and a grandson, Anthony 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

John 3, b. in 1653; m. a dau. of Nehemiah Smith, of Jamaica; d. there, in 1707. He had sons: William 4, b. at Southampton, in 1653 (1683?), d. Mar. —, 1732; and Henry 4, d. Dec. —, 1749. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum)

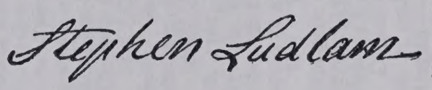
LUDLAM ————————.—In 1780, Capt. Samuel Lockwood took him from L. I. (F. 122)

LUDLAM ANTHONY 5 (Anthony 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) It is stated, in the East Hampton Town Rec., that Anthony Ludlam, of Southampton, entered his cattle for pasturing on Montauk; also that, in 1740, Samuel Ludlam did the same thing. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. has this entry: "1713—Old Mrs. Ludlam died." Samuel was a brother of Anthony; and the death recorded may have been that of their mother, Wid. of Anthony 4. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Anthony 5 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ————————; m. Elizabeth ————————; d. in 1809. He had: Capt. Anthony 6, who m. Abigail, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and d. Nov. 12, 1843; Elias 6; Mary 6, m. ———— Rose; Hannah 6, m. ———— Halsey; Zerviah 6, m. ———— Cook; Elizabeth 6; Jerusha 6; Puah 6; Abraham 6; and Bilgah 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 340)

LUDLAM GEORGE, CORP. (   )—Probably from East Hampton. On Sept. 14, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to assist his father in removing his family to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., by way of Conn. (F. 60) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in the 4th Line. (G. 46)

LUDLAM STEPHEN 5 (Henry 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton. His father was known as "Henry, of Bridgehampton." Stephen was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)



LUDLAM WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Either William 3, Henry 2, William 1; or Henry 3, 2, William 1. If the latter, he was a brother of Rachel 4, who m. Thomas Squier)—From Jamaica. He was in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 21, 27, 36); and was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) A private of this name served in the Line, Canadian Regt. (G. 52); and in the Ass'd Exempts of Orange. (G. 76) On Dec. 2, 1776, he was given a Commission, as Capt. (Jour. Committee of Safety); and, on Dec. 31, by the Convention. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23)

If he belonged to Bridge Hampton, as was claimed by Hon. Henry P. Hedges, the Census of 1776 showed: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 12)

He was probably William 6 (William 5, 4, John 3, William 2, 1) Ludlum, known as William, Jr., of Jamaica. He was b. Oct. 5, 1746; d. Nov. 22, 1816. He was appointed Capt. after a letter to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong., dated July 26, 1776, from Joseph Robinson and Noah Smith of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety. He succeeded John J. Skidmore, who had been promoted to Maj. His Company was made up of men from Jamaica, and vicinity. It originally belonged to Col. John Sand's Regt. of Militia; but, later, was transferred to Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. What service this Company rendered, I cannot tell; though I think it acted as a patrol on the beaches. In his Company, was Nehemiah Ludlum, perhaps a younger brother of Capt. William, b. in July, 1751, d. June 18, 1827; also Nicholas Ludlum, who evidently d. before the pay roll was completed. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum. See also G. 27)

Refugees of 1776
from L.I. to CT
Mather 1913

He lived in Huntington at the time of his father's death. He had a son, John 3. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 15. 93) Joseph 2, lived at Watermill, in 1665; thence to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and thence to N. J. Henry 2 had a son, William 3, who d. in 1732; also a son, Henry 3, whose son, Henry 4, of Bridge Hampton, d. in 1761. A dau. of Henry 3, Rachel 4, m. Thomas Squier, and removed to N. J. (See Squire) Anthony 2 had a son, Anthony 3; and a grandson, Anthony 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

John 3, b. in 1653; m. a dau. of Nehemiah Smith, of Jamaica; d. there, in 1707. He had sons: William 4, b. at Southampton, in 1653 (1683?), d. Mar. —, 1732; and Henry 4, d. Dec. —, 1749. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum)

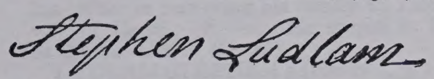
LUDLAM ————.—In 1780, Capt. Samuel Lockwood took him from L. I. (F. 122)

LUDLAM ANTHONY 5 (Anthony 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) It is stated, in the East Hampton Town Rec., that Anthony Ludlam, of Southampton, entered his cattle for pasturing on Montauk; also that, in 1740, Samuel Ludlam did the same thing. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. has this entry: "1713—Old Mrs. Ludlam died." Samuel was a brother of Anthony; and the death recorded may have been that of their mother, Wid. of Anthony 4. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Anthony 5 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ————; m. Elizabeth ————; d. in 1809. He had: Capt. Anthony 6, who m. Abigail, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and d. Nov. 12, 1843; Elias 6; Mary 6, m. ———— Rose; Hannah 6, m. ———— Halsey; Zerviah 6, m. ———— Cook; Elizabeth 6; Jerusha 6; Puah 6; Abraham 6; and Bilgah 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 340)

LUDLAM GEORGE, CORP. ( )—Probably from East Hampton. On Sept. 14, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to assist his father in removing his family to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., by way of Conn. (F. 60) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in the 4th Line. (G. 46)

LUDLAM STEPHEN 5 (Henry 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton.



His father was known as "Henry, of Bridgehampton." Stephen was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

LUDLAM WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Either William 3, Henry 2, William 1; or Henry 3, 2, William 1. If the latter, he was a brother of Rachel 4, who m. Thomas Squier)—From Jamaica. He was in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 21, 27, 36); and was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) A private of this name served in the Line, Canadian Regt. (G. 52); and in the Ass'd Exempts of Orange. (G. 76) On Dec. 2, 1776, he was given a Commission, as Capt. (Jour. Committee of Safety); and, on Dec. 31, by the Convention. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23)

If he belonged to Bridge Hampton, as was claimed by Hon. Henry P. Hedges, the Census of 1776 showed: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 12)

He was probably William 6 (William 5, 4, John 3, William 2, 1) Ludlum, known as William, Jr., of Jamaica. He was b. Oct. 5, 1746; d. Nov. 22, 1816. He was appointed Capt. after a letter to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong., dated July 26, 1776, from Joseph Robinson and Noah Smith of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety. He succeeded John J. Skidmore, who had been promoted to Maj. His Company was made up of men from Jamaica, and vicinity. It originally belonged to Col. John Sand's Regt. of Militia; but, later, was transferred to Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. What service this Company rendered, I cannot tell; though I think it acted as a patrol on the beaches. In his Company, was Nehemiah Ludlum, perhaps a younger brother of Capt. William, b. in July, 1751, d. June 18, 1827; also Nicholas Ludlum, who evidently d. before the pay roll was completed. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum. See also G. 27)

LYON HENRY, CORP. ( )—Probably from Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 18, 35); and possibly in Conn. (G. 93)

He was probably a descendant of Richard, of Fairfield, Conn. (Dr. A. B. Lyons. Mr. Sidney E. Lyon) He may have been a descendant of Thomas, brother of Richard. Henry, another brother of Richard, was of Newark, N. J. (Dr. A. B. L.)

A Henry Lyons, from Brookhaven, refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 22)

McCALLUM DUNCAN—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with six passengers, he was taken from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He may have been a brother of Mallom, or Malcom, Maccolum, of Southampton, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 30) He may have been the Duncan McConnelly who stated that he had deserted from the enemy, and was confined as a disaffected person. He petitioned for a hearing. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

On May 19, 1779, Capt. Nehemiah Seelye complained to the Comm'rs of Conspiracies of Albany Co., that Duncan McConelly had spoken disrespectfully of the Cong. of the U. S. His testimony was confirmed. (Minutes of the Comm'rs, pp. 344, 345, 348)

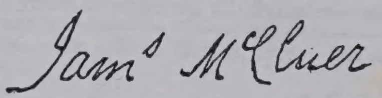
McCLOSKY—The members of this Family came to America from County Derry, Ireland. Henry McClosky was champion of the Ribbonmen as against the Orangemen. For the sake of peace, nearly all of his children emigrated. One of them, a farrier, was on Washington's Body Guard. Two others settled in Brooklyn—one, the father of Cardinal McClosky; the other, the father of Henry, the first editor of the present "Brooklyn Eagle." Two others settled in Philadelphia and Pittsburg, respectively, where they have descendants now. Still another, my ancestor, settled in N. Y. City where all of his children were born. It is possible that the L. I. branch came from Thomas, father of the Cardinal. (Mr. J. J. McClosky)

McCLOSKY, or McCLOSSEY, BETTY, MRS.—From L. I. to Ridgefield. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was allowed to go to L. I. with five children, clothing &c. (F. 25)

McCLUER JAMES—From Southold to Hartford; from whence, on May 26, 1781, he petitioned that he might remove his family and merchandise from L. I. to Conn. He stated that he had been liable to plunder by both sides on L. I. (E. 148, 149) Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 102) gives his name in a list of those who had been robbed.

The "Year Book, N. Y. Sons of Rev'n."—1909, page 534, has James McClure (b. in 1727, d. in 1796), Adjt., Col. Long's N. H. Mil., Sept. 25, 1776; Capt.-Lt., Lamb's 2d Cont'l Art'y, Jan. 1, 1777; transferred to Col. Proctor's 4th Cont'l Art'y; Capt. Apr. 19, 1781—July 15, 1783.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females— above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ————; m. ———— Abigail ————; d. Dec. 9, 1786. His wife d. Oct. 8, 1778. His dau., Elizabeth, bapt. Aug. —, 1756; son, James, Jr., Sept. 2, 1759; dau., Abigail, Dec. 2, 1761. His son, James, Jr., d. Sept. 8, 1784. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)



McDANIEL, or McDONALD, WILLIAM—He was a lad employed by Mrs. Catharine Hazard, and went with her from Newtown, L. I. to Fishkill, N. Y. (A. 28. See also Hazard) It is possible that he served in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

McFARREN THOMAS—From L. I. to Norwich. After the capture of Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, on Nov. 3, 1781, he was appointed to continue their work of procuring money on loan, and clothing for the Line. Capt. Thomas Grinnell was associated with him. (Pages 94, 96. Also E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) From Norwich, on Dec. 29, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton that he had moved his goods to Norwich by permission; and that the goods had been detained. He, therefore, asked

Bin 5 lub

He lived in Huntington at the time of his father's death. He had a son, John 3. (N. Y. Gen'l & Biog'l Rec., 15. 93) Joseph 2, lived at Watermill, in 1665; thence to Oyster Bay, in 1675; and thence to N. J. Henry 2 had a son, William 3, who d. in 1732; also a son, Henry 3, whose son, Henry 4, of Bridge Hampton, d. in 1761. A dau. of Henry 3, Rachel 4, m. Thomas Squier, and removed to N. J. (See Squire) Anthony 2 had a son, Anthony 3; and a grandson, Anthony 4. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 339)

John 3, b. in 1653; m. a dau. of Nehemiah Smith, of Jamaica; d. there, in 1707. He had sons: William 4, b. at Southampton, in 1653 (1683?), d. Mar. —, 1732; and Henry 4, d. Dec. —, 1749. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum)

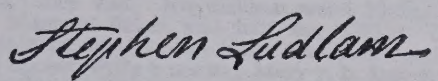
LUDLAM ————.—In 1780, Capt. Samuel Lockwood took him from L. I. (F. 122)

LUDLAM ANTHONY 5 (Anthony 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, he was brought over by Capt. Isaac Sheffield. (C. 212) It is stated, in the East Hampton Town Rec., that Anthony Ludlam, of Southampton, entered his cattle for pasturing on Montauk; also that, in 1740, Samuel Ludlam did the same thing. The East Hampton Ch. Rec. has this entry: "1713—Old Mrs. Ludlam died." Samuel was a brother of Anthony; and the death recorded may have been that of their mother, Wid. of Anthony 4. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton) Anthony 5 signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He was b. ————; m. Elizabeth ————; d. in 1809. He had: Capt. Anthony 6, who m. Abigail, dau. of Jesse Halsey, and d. Nov. 12, 1843; Elias 6; Mary 6, m. ———— Rose; Hannah 6, m. ———— Halsey; Zerviah 6, m. ———— Cook; Elizabeth 6; Jerusha 6; Puah 6; Abraham 6; and Bilgah 6. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 340)

LUDLAM GEORGE, CORP. ( )—Probably from East Hampton. On Sept. 14, 1782, he was permitted to go to L. I. to assist his father in removing his family to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y., by way of Conn. (F. 60) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 30); also in the 4th Line. (G. 46)

LUDLAM STEPHEN 5 (Henry 4, 3, 2, William 1)—From Bridge Hampton. His father was known as "Henry, of Bridgehampton." Stephen was a Refugee. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges) He signed the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)



LUDLAM WILLIAM 4, CAPT. (Either William 3, Henry 2, William 1; or Henry 3, 2, William 1. If the latter, he was a brother of Rachel 4, who m. Thomas Squier)—From Jamaica. He was in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 4, 6, 21, 27, 36); and was at Brooklyn before the Battle of L. I. (Page 41) A private of this name served in the Line, Canadian Regt. (G. 52); and in the Ass'd Exempts of Orange. (G. 76) On Dec. 2, 1776, he was given a Commission, as Capt. (Jour. Committee of Safety); and, on Dec. 31, by the Convention. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 16, 1776, the Committee of Safety ordered that he should be paid for his services. (A. 23)

If he belonged to Bridge Hampton, as was claimed by Hon. Henry P. Hedges, the Census of 1776 showed: Males—above 50 years, 1. Females—above 16, 4. (A. 54) He signed the Association, in 1775, and 1776. (H. 9, 12)

He was probably William 6 (William 5, 4, John 3, William 2, 1) Ludlum, known as William, Jr., of Jamaica. He was b. Oct. 5, 1746; d. Nov. 22, 1816. He was appointed Capt. after a letter to the N. Y. Prov'l Cong., dated July 26, 1776, from Joseph Robinson and Noah Smith of the Queens Co. Committee of Safety. He succeeded John J. Skidmore, who had been promoted to Maj. His Company was made up of men from Jamaica, and vicinity. It originally belonged to Col. John Sand's Regt. of Militia; but, later, was transferred to Col. Josiah Smith's Regt. What service this Company rendered, I cannot tell; though I think it acted as a patrol on the beaches. In his Company, was Nehemiah Ludlum, perhaps a younger brother of Capt. William, b. in July, 1751, d. June 18, 1827; also Nicholas Ludlum, who evidently d. before the pay roll was completed. (Dr. Charles H. Ludlum. See also G. 27)

LYON HENRY, CORP. ( )—Probably from Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 18, 35); and possibly in Conn. (G. 93)

He was probably a descendant of Richard, of Fairfield, Conn. (Dr. A. B. Lyons. Mr. Sidney E. Lyon) He may have been a descendant of Thomas, brother of Richard. Henry, another brother of Richard, was of Newark, N. J. (Dr. A. B. L.)

A Henry Lyons, from Brookhaven, refused to sign the Association, in 1775. (H. 22)

McCALLUM DUNCAN—From Bridge Hampton to Chester. In Sept., 1776, with six passengers, he was taken from Sag Harbor to Chester by Capt. Elijah Mason. (C. 98) He may have been a brother of Mallom, or Malcom, Maccolum, of Southampton, who served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 30) He may have been the Duncan McConnelly who stated that he had deserted from the enemy, and was confined as a disaffected person. He petitioned for a hearing. (Jour. Prov'l Cong.) He served in Conn. (G. 94)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

On May 19, 1779, Capt. Nehemiah Seelye complained to the Comm'rs of Conspiracies of Albany Co., that Duncan McConelly had spoken disrespectfully of the Cong. of the U. S. His testimony was confirmed. (Minutes of the Comm'rs, pp. 344, 345, 348)

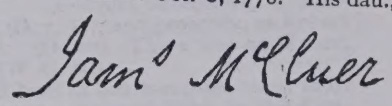
McCLOSKY—The members of this Family came to America from County Derry, Ireland. Henry McClosky was champion of the Ribbonmen as against the Orangemen. For the sake of peace, nearly all of his children emigrated. One of them, a farrier, was on Washington's Body Guard. Two others settled in Brooklyn—one, the father of Cardinal McClosky; the other, the father of Henry, the first editor of the present "Brooklyn Eagle." Two others settled in Philadelphia and Pittsburg, respectively, where they have descendants now. Still another, my ancestor, settled in N. Y. City where all of his children were born. It is possible that the L. I. branch came from Thomas, father of the Cardinal. (Mr. J. J. McClosky)

McCLOSKY, or McCLOSSEY, BETTY, MRS.—From L. I. to Ridgefield. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was allowed to go to L. I. with five children, clothing &c. (F. 25)

McCLUER JAMES—From Southold to Hartford; from whence, on May 26, 1781, he petitioned that he might remove his family and merchandise from L. I. to Conn. He stated that he had been liable to plunder by both sides on L. I. (E. 148, 149) Onderdonk ("Suffolk Co.," p. 102) gives his name in a list of those who had been robbed.

The "Year Book, N. Y. Sons of Rev'n."—1909, page 534, has James McClure (b. in 1727, d. in 1796), Adjt., Col. Long's N. H. Mil., Sept. 25, 1776; Capt.-Lt., Lamb's 2d Cont'l Art'y, Jan. 1, 1777; transferred to Col. Proctor's 4th Cont'l Art'y; Capt. Apr. 19, 1781—July 15, 1783.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 55) He was b. ————; m. ———— Abigail ————; d. Dec. 9, 1786. His wife d. Oct. 8, 1778. His dau., Elizabeth, bapt. Aug. —, 1756; son, James, Jr., Sept. 2, 1759; dau., Abigail, Dec. 2, 1761. His son, James, Jr., d. Sept. 8, 1784. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)



McDANIEL, or McDONALD, WILLIAM—He was a lad employed by Mrs. Catharine Hazard, and went with her from Newtown, L. I. to Fishkill, N. Y. (A. 28. See also Hazard) It is possible that he served in the 1st Line. (G. 43)

McFARREN THOMAS—From L. I. to Norwich. After the capture of Maj. John Davis and Capt. John Grinnell, on Nov. 3, 1781, he was appointed to continue their work of procuring money on loan, and clothing for the Line. Capt. Thomas Grinnell was associated with him. (Pages 94, 96. Also E. 192. Also Clinton Pap., 7. 528, 529) From Norwich, on Dec. 29, 1781, he wrote to Gov. Clinton that he had moved his goods to Norwich by permission; and that the goods had been

Conkling; d. Dec. 7, 1813. She d. Mar. 27, 1814. They had: William 6, b. in 1776; Betsy 6, b. Oct. 10, 1779, not m., d. Sept. 25, 1849; Lucretia 6, b. in 1782; Thomas 6, bapt. Aug. ——, 1784, not m., d. July 26, 1829; Samuel 6, bapt. in 1787, removed to Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., N. Y. (Hedges' "East Hampton," p. 315) William 6, bapt. Dec. ——, 1776. (North Branford, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

NEWBURY—NEWBERRY—Thomas 1 came from England to Dorchester, Mass., in 1634; d. about 1635–6. He had a wife, Jane, and sons: Joseph 2, Benjamin 2, and John 2. Benjamin 2, m. Mary Allyn, and removed to Windsor, Conn. He had: Thomas 3, b. in 1657, d. in 1688, also of Windsor; and Benjamin 3. Thomas 3 had sons: Joseph 4, b. in 1684, d. in 1751; and Benjamin 4, b. in 1686, d. in 1709. Joseph 5, son of Joseph 4, b. in 1709–10, d. in 1797. He had a son, John 6, b. Aug. 6, 1756; m., in 1781, Elizabeth Ellsworth; d. Apr. 23, 1825. He had 11 children. In the War, he was with the Army at West Point. (Newbury Gen.) This John 6 was probably not the Refugee, below.

Some of the Family on L. I. removed from Southold to Poland, Herkimer Co., N. Y., about 1794–5. This territory, the Royal Grant, had been confiscated after the War; and was then being settled by people from L. I. and Conn. (Mr. William W. Newberry)

NEWBURY JOHN ( )—He served in Col. Smith's Regt. when a part of it was from Queens Co. (G. 24) Hence his place of residence is indefinite. He may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He was a claimant for damages by the American Army. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 252)

NEWBURY SAMUEL 5 ( )—From Southold (Plum Island). On Feb. 15, 1783, he was allowed to carry his aged mother to L. I. with articles for his family subsistence and for the repair of his house. (F. 97) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 38)

He was b. Oct. 26, 1746; m. Mary Beebe, probably sister of Capt. Samuel Beebe (See Beebe); d. Aug. 28, 1809, at Poland, where some of his descendants now live. After his death she m. David Overton (See Overton). His children were: Elisha 6, no children; Lester 6; Hannah 6, not m.; Mary 6; Samuel 6, no children; Henry 6, not m.; Abel Palmer 6; Eunice 6, not m.; and Joseph 6. (Mr. C. E. Baker)

Lester 6, b. Jan. 21, 1783; m. Dec. 28, 1811, Lucretia, dau. of Jonathan Vail. (See Vail) His children were: Eleanor Anne 7, b. Jan. 14, 1813, m. Maynard Baker, and had son William C. Baker 8 (who m. Lovina Popple and had Florence Baker Throbald 9 and C. E. Baker 9), also Lester 8 not m., and Polly 8 not m.; Mary 7, b. Aug. 7, 1815, not m.; Henry Jackson 7, b. Oct. 13, 1818, not m.; Hezekiah Wilbur 7, b. Dec. 4, 1821, m. Achsah Swezey and had, George S. 8 (b. in 1851, m. in 1882, Sarah De Graff, and had, Nellie 9, Florence 9 and Georgia 9), William W. 8, (b. in 1855, m. in 1884, Florence Howe, and had, Ralph 9 and Freda 9), Samuel 8 (m. Cora Crandall, and had, Harold 9 and Helen 9), and Nellie 8 (m. Eugene Willoughby and had, Grace 9, Frank 9 and Francis 9); Jason Beebe 7, b. Feb. 23, 1823, had, Egbert 8, Fannie 8 m. Small, Mary 8 m. Ackley, and Ida 8 m. Plumb; Harrison Vail 7, b. July 1, 1825, m. Mary Carpenter, and had, Charles 8 (who had a dau. Lena M. 9); Lucretia 7, b. July 7, 1827, m. Maurice Vincent, and had Clinton 8 (who had a dau. Lottie 9), and Ella 8 m. Townsend Beebe; Richard, or Roland, Sears 7, b. Mar. 11, 1831, d. Dec. 10, 1904, and had, Ellen 8, Viola 8, Vrealon 8 and Lester 8. (Vail Gen. p. 118. Also Mr. C. E. Baker) About 1880, Richard Sears 7 removed, with his family, from Poland to Santa Barbara, Cal. (Mr. William W. Newberry)

Mary 6, m. Ezra Stillman. Their children were: Nathaniel 7, who had, Edward 8, Alice 8 and Addie 8; George 7; and Nancy 7.

Samuel 6, b. Jan. 20, 1788, or Jan. 22, 1789; m. May 19, 1816, Mary (Polly) dau. of Jonathan Vail, and sister of Lucretia, above, wife of Lester 6. Mary (Polly), b. Nov. 24, 1790. (Vail Gen. p. 118)

Abel Palmer 6, b. Sept. 26, 1793. His children were: Samuel 7, Cyrene 7, and Martha 7.

Joseph 6, m. Mercy Pooler. His children were: Samuel 7, not m.; Joseph 7 (whose dau. Anna 8, m. Willis Atwater, and had Norman 9, Joseph 9, and

Florence 9); Mary Jane 7, m. Peter Newman, and had, Howard N. 8 (m. Hattie Buel, and had Elsie 9, Ira 9, and William 9), Ina 8, first wife, and Betsy 8, second wife, of H. R. Rhodes (who had Herbert Rhodes 9, m. Alice Peters, and had Ina Jane 10). Elsie 9, m. Bruce Gorham, and had Laura 10. Ira 9, m. Lena Wood. (C. E. B.)

NEWCOMB—Capt. Andrew 1 was in the Charlestown, Mass., Records, in 1666. He had a son, Andrew 2; and a grandson, Simon 3. Simon 3 had sons: Hezekiah 4, and Thomas 4. Hezekiah 4 had a son, Silas 5; and a grandson, Lt. Daniel 6, b. in 1741, m. Irene Field, d. about 1794. Thomas 4 had a son, Zazzheus 5; and a grandson, Daniel 6. (Newcomb Gen.)

NEWCOMB DANIEL (Possibly one of the Daniels named above)—From L. I. to Norwalk. On Dec. 11, 1781, he wanted a permit to go to L. I. (Onderdonk's "Scrap Book"—1866, p. 22) On Dec. 18, 1781, Gen. Waterbury allowed him to go to L. I., and to bring a negro back to Conn. (D. 49) One of his name served as a Lt. in the 4th Dutchess. (G. 66) Another, perhaps, as a private, in the 6th and the Ass'd Exempts of Dutchess (G. 68, 71); and in Conn. (G. 95)

NICHOLSON WILLIAM—From Bridge Hampton to Groton. On Feb. 15, 1783, he was allowed to return to L. I. with cattle &c. (F. 95)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2. (A. 54)

NICOLL—NICOLLS—NICHOLS—Matthias 1 Nicholls, or Nicoll, came to America, in 1664. He was Colonial Sec'y, Mayor of N. Y. City and Judge. He d. in 1687. His dau., Martha 2, m. Col. Richard Floyd. (See Floyd) His son, Col. William 2, was the first Clerk of Queens Co., and Speaker of the N. Y. Ass'y. He m. Anna, dau. of Jeremiah, and Wid. of Killian Van Rensselaer, the Patroon. ("N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec.," 22. 38. Also Woods "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 144–149. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 390 et seq.) Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Francis Nichols among the Early settlers at Southold.

Col. William 2 had a son, Benjamin 3, who m. Charity, dau. of Col. Richard Floyd (See Floyd), and lived at Islip. He was b. in 1694; d. in 1724. (Thompson, as above) Benjamin 3 had sons: Benjamin 4, and William 4. Benjamin 4, b. Mar. 17, 1718; m. Mary Magdalen Holland; d. in 1760. He graduated at Yale, in 1734. Thompson gives him one son, Benjamin, Jr. 5. William 4, b. Oct. 7, 1715; m. Joanna d'Honneur; d. Mar. 1, 1780. He was known as "Lawyer," or "Clerk" Nicoll. (Thompson, as above) His son, Benjamin 5, b. Sept. 4, 1764; m. Dec. 6, 1784, Anne, dau. of Col. Richard Floyd (See Floyd); d. Sept. 19, 1828. He removed to Shelter Island. (Thompson, as above) This Benjamin 5 was probably too young to have been the Refugee, below.

A Henry Nicoll, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull. (See Woodhull) After his death, she m. (2) Gen. John Smith. (See Smith)

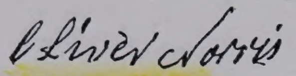
NICOLL BENJAMIN, JR. (Perhaps Benjamin, Jr., 5, above)—From Smithtown. He served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); also as a Corp. (G. 32) He was probably the Benjamin Nicolls in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and, as Benjamin Nichols, he may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) There was a Benjamin on Shelter Island after the War. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 74, 80, 96) I have no record of a Benjamin having lived in Conn. (Mr. William G. Nicoll)

NICOLL ROBERT ( )—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably, as Robert Nicols, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) There was no Robert in the Nicoll Family, above mentioned. (W. G. N.)

NORRIS—It is stated that Robert had been in Southampton, since 1667. In 1683, Peter and Robert were both tax payers, and lived to the East, probably at Sagg. Peter had a wife, or dau. Sarah; and daughters, Hannah and Elizabeth. Robert had a wife, Hannah, and children: Robert, Oliver Hannah, Mary and Sarah. In 1683, Oliver was taxed in East Hampton. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 434) Probably Oliver and Silas, the Refugees, were in the 2d or 3d, generation, below.

Nicholas, b. about 1640, settled at Hampton, N. H., about 1663; and has many descendants there. (Norris Gen.)

NORRIS OLIVER ( )—From Shelter Island; where he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) On June 12, 1777, he, with many others, signed a petition to the N. Y. Committee of Safety, asking leave to go to L. I. and to return. (A. 43) He was taken Prisoner, on Aug. 12, 1777, having a permit given by Capt. Hulbert. He was a Prisoner in the Provost, in N. Y. City, on Feb. 6, 1778. (Clinton Pap., 2. 723) He was the Commander of the Privateer "Juno." (Page 218. Also G. 95)



NORRIS SILAS ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, he was brought to Stonington by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven passengers, to East Haddam by Capts. James Harris, James Wiggins, Robert Knight and Elias Haton. (C. 112) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

NORTH BENJAMIN, LT.—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) He was an Ens. and a Lt.; and served in N. Y. City, in 1775 and 1776. (G. 40. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 542) He also served as Lt. in Col. Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218)

He m. Sarah 5, dau. of Ezekiel Wickes. (See Wickes)

NORTH GABRIEL—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) Evidently he afterward removed to Delaware Co., N. Y.; for, on Jan. 5, 1799, he was one of the petitioners from that Co. to the N. Y. Ass'y praying that a part of the Town of Colchester be annexed to the Town of Walton. (Ass'y Jour.)

NORTON—This Family descends from Rev. John 1, who came from England and was the second Minister of Ipswich, Mass., in 1636. His son, George 2, came to Brookhaven, in 1660. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 495)

Thomas Norton, 17th "Signer" at Guilford, in 1639, was probably son of William Norton of Ockley, Eng., who was one of Mr. Whitfield's Church Wardens in that place. In May, or June, 1639, he was at New Haven, Conn.; and went from that Town to Guilford with the first inhabitants. He may have been the ancestor of the Long Island Nortons. See Smith's and Steiner's "History of Guilford, Conn." (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Humphrey Norton among the early settlers at Southold.

NORTON GEORGE (Perhaps a grandson of George 2)—He may have been from Huntington, as he served in Capt. Thomas Wickes Co., in Col. Smith's Regt., which was from that Town. (G. 34) He served in Conn., also. (G. 95) One of the name signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven (H. 24); and another, from Huntington. (H. 29)

His dau., Temperance, b. June 19, 1749; m. in 1772, Israel Titus; d. Oct. 26, 1789, and is buried at Huntington. He was b. Feb. 16, 1744; d. Aug. 15, 1811. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus. Also Titus Gen.)

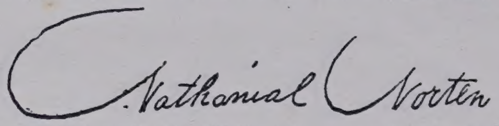
His dau., Sarah, b. in 1757; m. Dec. 16, 1775, John Titus (See Titus); d. Oct. 23, 1792. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

His son, George, Jr., m. Sept. 1, 1767, Sarah 5 Titus, of Huntington. He had: Ruth, and Henry. Ruth, b. in 1781; m. John Titus (son of John, above). He lived at Somers, N. Y. Henry, b. May 15, 1773; m. in 1796, Mary, or Polly, Titus (dau. of John, above); d. Aug. 11, 1836. He lived at North Salem, N. Y. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

NORTON NATHANIEL, CAPT. (Son of Nathaniel, son of John—Family Tree, owned by Miss Emma L. Norton)—From Brookhaven to Guilford. On Feb. 26, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that his family had returned to L. I., and asking leave to go there after clothing, &c.; which was granted, under certain restrictions. (E. 30, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27)

He was a Lt., at Brookhaven, Aug. 7, 1775 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.), by a Commission issued by the Cong., June 29, previous (G. 1); in the 3d Line (G. 45, 46); in the 4th Line. (G. 47. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 5) He was a Capt. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and served until the end of 1781, when the five Regiments of the N. Y. Line were consolidated. He was then appointed to a more important work, noted below; but his pay as Capt. was continued to the end of the War, and he became entitled to his due succession of rank, by a resolution of Cong. He took part in the Battle of Monmouth, and he was a member of Gen. Sullivan's Expedition against the Six Nations. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati." Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 494) He also served in Conn. (G. 95) In 1776, he went to L. I. after money for bounties. (Page 100) On Aug. 15, 1780, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Camp Tappen, that he had enlisted a number of men on the Frontiers, and that he could have done better with hard cash. He proposed that Maj. John Davis and himself should procure such cash from the inhabitants of Suffolk Co. who are "our stanch friends and who have a considerable quantity of hard cash." The Gov. replied that the plan was practicable; but he would not engage in it unless it was adopted by the Legislature. (Clinton Pap., 7. 103, 122) On May 2, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote from Middletown asking the Gov. for a commission for Capt. Norton to cruise in L. I. Sound in an armed boat, as he might bring a number of families from L. I. to the interior of the State of N. Y. (Clinton Pap., 6. 824) Then followed, still in 1781, a secret commission by Gov. Clinton to Capt. Norton to obtain the money on L. I.; and, to conceal the object in view, he was appointed to the command of a small armed vessel, the "Suffolk," in which he cruised between Sands Point and New Haven. (Page 218. Also Thompson, as above. Also G. 2. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 254)

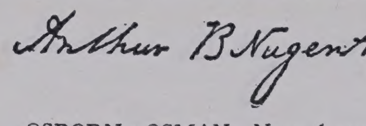
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b., at Brookhaven, in 1742. [Miss Emma L. Norton says, 1743] He served in the French War, 1756–1760; and was at Oswego in the latter year. After the Rev'y War he became a Member of the Cincinnati, and returned to his farm. In 1790, he became an Elder, and later a Minister, in the Baptist Church. He had pastorates in Conn. and at Herkimer, N. Y. This work he relinquished, in 1805. He d. Oct. 7, 1837, being at that time the oldest member of the Cincinnati. He is buried near the Baptist Church, at Coram, L. I. One of his children was Dr. Samuel Norton, of Coram, who d. in 1840. (Thompson, 2. 494, 495)



He was b. in 1743. He preached at Baiting Hollow, L. I., at the time of his marriage to his second wife, the mother of Samuel. This was before he went to Herkimer. He preached in New York quite a while when very old; and he was keeping house there, with his third wife, when he d. (Miss E. L. N.)

Prof. Robert N. Corwin quotes from the Manual of the Congregational Church in Baiting Hollow:

> It [The Cong. Ch. in B. H.] arose in part from the faithful labors of Capt. Nathaniel Norton, who, during the Revolutionary War, commanded some sailing craft, and as early as 1781 was the leader of religious meetings in this place.

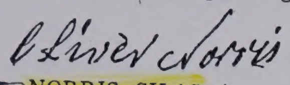


NUGENT ARTHUR B.—On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to his business on L. I.; which was not allowed. (E. 144) He may have m. Wid. Anna Hinchman. (See Hinchman)

OSBORN—OSMAN—No such name as Osman appears in the Southampton Records. Others following Thompson, who gives it, have been perplexed at finding no traces of the name. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 435)

In the latter part of the eighteenth century the Osman and Osborn names became singularly confused. This confusion misled for a time even such a careful writer as the late J. Wickham Case. In a note in Southold Printed Records, Vol. 1, p. 98, on 1st Thomas Osman, Mr. Case identifies the families, saying, "They changed their family name Osman to Osburn in 1778 (See Vol. D. 136)." This he corrected in a later note, Vol. 2, p. 536, where he explains, "These two names became confounded on the Town Records in 1778, the name being written Osman by the Town Clerk when he should have written it Osborn." * * * The confusion of

NORRIS OLIVER ( )—From Shelter Island; where he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) On June 12, 1777, he, with many others, signed a petition to the N. Y. Committee of Safety, asking leave to go to L. I. and to return. (A. 43) He was taken Prisoner, on Aug. 12, 1777, having a permit given by Capt. Hulbert. He was a Prisoner in the Provost, in N. Y. City, on Feb. 6, 1778. (Clinton Pap., 2. 723) He was the Commander of the Privateer "Juno." (Page 218. Also G. 95)



NORRIS SILAS ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, he was brought to Stonington by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven passengers, to East Haddam by Capts. James Harris, James Wiggins, Robert Knight and Elias Haton. (C. 112) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

NORTH BENJAMIN, LT.—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) He was an Ens. and a Lt.; and served in N. Y. City, in 1775 and 1776. (G. 40. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 542) He also served as Lt. in Col. Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218)

He m. Sarah 5, dau. of Ezekiel Wickes. (See Wickes)

NORTH GABRIEL—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) Evidently he afterward removed to Delaware Co., N. Y.; for, on Jan. 5, 1799, he was one of the petitioners from that Co. to the N. Y. Ass'y praying that a part of the Town of Colchester be annexed to the Town of Walton. (Ass'y Jour.)

NORTON—This Family descends from Rev. John 1, who came from England and was the second Minister of Ipswich, Mass., in 1636. His son, George 2, came to Brookhaven, in 1660. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 495)

~~Thomas Norton~~, 17th "Signer" at Guilford, in 1639, was probably son of William Norton of Ockley, Eng., who was one of Mr. Whitfield's Church Wardens in that place. In May, or June, 1639, he was at New Haven, Conn.; and went from that Town to Guilford with the first inhabitants. He may have been the ancestor of the Long Island Nortons. See Smith's and Steiner's "History of Guilford, Conn." (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Humphrey Norton among the early settlers at Southold.

NORTON GEORGE (Perhaps a grandson of George 2)—He may have been from Huntington, as he served in Capt. Thomas Wickes Co., in Col. Smith's Regt., which was from that Town. (G. 34) He served in Conn., also. (G. 95) One of the name signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven (H. 24); and another, from Huntington. (H. 29)

His dau., Temperance, b. June 19, 1749; m. in 1772, Israel Titus; d. Oct. 26, 1789, and is buried at Huntington. He was b. Feb. 16, 1744; d. Aug. 15, 1811. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus. Also Titus Gen.)

His dau., Sarah, b. in 1757; m. Dec. 16, 1775, John Titus (See Titus); d. Oct. 23, 1792. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

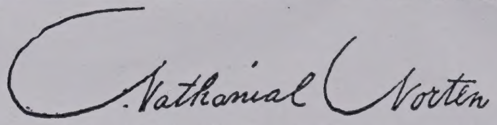
His son, George, Jr., m. Sept. 1, 1767, Sarah 5 Titus, of Huntington. He had: Ruth, and Henry. Ruth, b. in 1781; m. John Titus (son of John, above). He lived at Somers, N. Y. Henry, b. May 15, 1773; m. in 1796, Mary, or Polly, Titus (dau. of John, above); d. Aug. 11, 1836. He lived at North Salem, N. Y. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

NORTON NATHANIEL, CAPT. (Son of Nathaniel, son of John—Family Tree, owned by Miss Emma L. Norton)—From Brookhaven to Guilford. On Feb. 26, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that his family had returned to L. I., and asking leave to go there after clothing, &c.; which was granted, under certain restrictions. (E. 30, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27)

He was a Lt., at Brookhaven, Aug. 7, 1775 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.), by a Commission issued by the Cong., June 29, previous (G. 1); in the 3d Line (G. 45,

46); in the 4th Line. (G. 47. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 5) He was a Capt. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and served until the end of 1781, when the five Regiments of the N. Y. Line were consolidated. He was then appointed to a more important work, noted below; but his pay as Capt. was continued to the end of the War, and he became entitled to his due succession of rank, by a resolution of Cong. He took part in the Battle of Monmouth, and he was a member of Gen. Sullivan's Expedition against the Six Nations. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati." Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 494) He also served in Conn. (G. 95) In 1776, he went to L. I. after money for bounties. (Page 100) On Aug. 15, 1780, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Camp Tappen, that he had enlisted a number of men on the Frontiers, and that he could have done better with hard cash. He proposed that Maj. John Davis and himself should procure such cash from the inhabitants of Suffolk Co. who are "our stanch friends and who have a considerable quantity of hard cash." The Gov. replied that the plan was practicable; but he would not engage in it unless it was adopted by the Legislature. (Clinton Pap., 7. 103, 122) On May 2, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote from Middletown asking the Gov. for a commission for Capt. Norton to cruise in L. I. Sound in an armed boat, as he might bring a number of families from L. I. to the interior of the State of N. Y. (Clinton Pap., 6. 824) Then followed, still in 1781, a secret commission by Gov. Clinton to Capt. Norton to obtain the money on L. I.; and, to conceal the object in view, he was appointed to the command of a small armed vessel, the "Suffolk," in which he cruised between Sands Point and New Haven. (Page 218. Also Thompson, as above. Also G. 2. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 254)

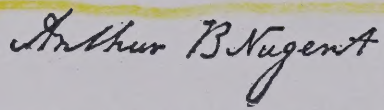
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b., at Brookhaven, in 1742. [Miss Emma L. Norton says, 1743] He served in the French War, 1756–1760; and was at Oswego in the latter year. After the Rev'y War he became a Member of the Cincinnati, and returned to his farm. In 1790, he became an Elder, and later a Minister, in the Baptist Church. He had pastorates in Conn. and at Herkimer, N. Y. This work he relinquished, in 1805. He d. Oct. 7, 1837, being at that time the oldest member of the Cincinnati. He is buried near the Baptist Church, at Coram, L. I. One of his children was Dr. Samuel Norton, of Coram, who d. in 1840. (Thompson, 2. 494, 495)



He was b. in 1743. He preached at Baiting Hollow, L. I., at the time of his marriage to his second wife, the mother of Samuel. This was before he went to Herkimer. He preached in New York quite a while when very old; and he was keeping house there, with his third wife, when he d. (Miss E. L. N.)

Prof. Robert N. Corwin quotes from the Manual of the Congregational Church in Baiting Hollow:

> It [The Cong. Ch. in B. H.] arose in part from the faithful labors of Capt. Nathaniel Norton, who, during the Revolutionary War, commanded some sailing craft, and as early as 1781 was the leader of religious meetings in this place.



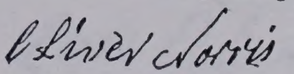
NUGENT ARTHUR B.—On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to his business on L. I.; which was not allowed. (E. 144) He may have m. Wid. Anna Hinchman. (See Hinchman)

OSBORN—OSMAN—No such name as Osman appears in the Southampton Records. Others following Thompson, who gives it, have been perplexed at finding no traces of the name. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 435)

In the latter part of the eighteenth century the Osman and Osborn names became singularly confused. This confusion misled for a time even such a careful writer as the late J. Wickham Case. In a note in Southold Printed Records, Vol. 1, p. 98, on 1st Thomas Osman, Mr. Case identifies the families, saying, "They changed their family name Osman to Osburn in 1778 (See Vol. D. 136)." This he corrected in a later note, Vol. 2, p. 536, where he explains, "These two names became confounded on the Town Records in 1778, the name being written Osman by the Town Clerk when he should have written it Osborn." * * * The confusion of

NORTON

NORRIS OLIVER ( )—From Shelter Island; where he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 31) On June 12, 1777, he, with many others, signed a petition to the N. Y. Committee of Safety, asking leave to go to L. I. and to return. (A. 43) He was taken Prisoner, on Aug. 12, 1777, having a permit given by Capt. Hulbert. He was a Prisoner in the Provost, in N. Y. City, on Feb. 6, 1778. (Clinton Pap., 2. 723) He was the Commander of the Privateer "Juno." (Page 218. Also G. 95)



NORRIS SILAS ( )—From Bridge Hampton to Stonington and East Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with four in the family, he was brought to Stonington by Capt. Ephraim Pendleton (C. 214); and, in Sept. and Oct., 1776, with seven passengers, to East Haddam by Capts. James Harris, James Wiggins, Robert Knight and Elias Haton. (C. 112) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 33)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 54)

NORTH BENJAMIN, LT.—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) He was an Ens. and a Lt.; and served in N. Y. City, in 1775 and 1776. (G. 40. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n.," p. 542) He also served as Lt. in Col. Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218)

He m. Sarah 5, dau. of Ezekiel Wickes. (See Wickes)

NORTH GABRIEL—From Queens Co. to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, his petition to return to L. I. was granted. (E. 111, 112) Evidently he afterward removed to Delaware Co., N. Y.; for, on Jan. 5, 1799, he was one of the petitioners from that Co. to the N. Y. Ass'y praying that a part of the Town of Colchester be annexed to the Town of Walton. (Ass'y Jour.)

NORTON—This Family descends from Rev. John 1, who came from England and was the second Minister of Ipswich, Mass., in 1636. His son, George 2, came to Brookhaven, in 1660. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 495)

Thomas Norton, 17th "Signer" at Guilford, in 1639, was probably son of William Norton of Ockley, Eng., who was one of Mr. Whitfield's Church Wardens in that place. In May, or June, 1639, he was at New Haven, Conn.; and went from that Town to Guilford with the first inhabitants. He may have been the ancestor of the Long Island Nortons. See Smith's and Steiner's "History of Guilford, Conn." (Miss Lucy D. Akerly)

Whitaker ("Southold," p. 46) mentions Humphrey Norton among the early settlers at Southold.

NORTON GEORGE (Perhaps a grandson of George 2)—He may have been from Huntington, as he served in Capt. Thomas Wickes Co., in Col. Smith's Regt., which was from that Town. (G. 34) He served in Conn., also. (G. 95) One of the name signed the Association, in 1775, from Brookhaven (H. 24); and another, from Huntington. (H. 29)

His dau., Temperance, b. June 19, 1749; m. in 1772, Israel Titus; d. Oct. 26, 1789, and is buried at Huntington. He was b. Feb. 16, 1744; d. Aug. 15, 1811. (Mr. Edmund D. Titus. Also Titus Gen.)

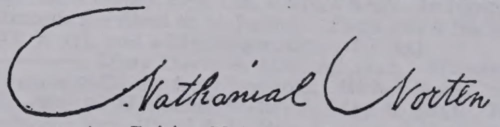
His dau., Sarah, b. in 1757; m. Dec. 16, 1775, John Titus (See Titus); d. Oct. 23, 1792. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

His son, George, Jr., m. Sept. 1, 1767, Sarah 5 Titus, of Huntington. He had: Ruth, and Henry. Ruth, b. in 1781; m. John Titus (son of John, above). He lived at Somers, N. Y. Henry, b. May 15, 1773; m. in 1796, Mary, or Polly, Titus (dau. of John, above); d. Aug. 11, 1836. He lived at North Salem, N. Y. (E. D. T. Also Titus Gen.)

NORTON NATHANIEL, CAPT. (Son of Nathaniel, son of John—Family Tree, owned by Miss Emma L. Norton)—From Brookhaven to Guilford. On Feb. 26, 1780, he petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn., stating that his family had returned to L. I., and asking leave to go there after clothing, &c.; which was granted, under certain restrictions. (E. 30, 31) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 26, 27)

He was a Lt., at Brookhaven, Aug. 7, 1775 (Jour. Prov'l Cong.), by a Commission issued by the Cong., June 29, previous (G. 1); in the 3d Line (G. 45, 46); in the 4th Line. (G. 47. Also Clinton Pap., 6. 5) He was a Capt. in the 4th Line (G. 47, 48); and served until the end of 1781, when the five Regiments of the N. Y. Line were consolidated. He was then appointed to a more important work, noted below; but his pay as Capt. was continued to the end of the War, and he became entitled to his due succession of rank, by a resolution of Cong. He took part in the Battle of Monmouth, and he was a member of Gen. Sullivan's Expedition against the Six Nations. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati." Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 494) He also served in Conn. (G. 95) In 1776, he went to L. I. after money for bounties. (Page 100) On Aug. 15, 1780, he wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Camp Tappen, that he had enlisted a number of men on the Frontiers, and that he could have done better with hard cash. He proposed that Maj. John Davis and himself should procure such cash from the inhabitants of Suffolk Co. who are "our stanch friends and who have a considerable quantity of hard cash." The Gov. replied that the plan was practicable; but he would not engage in it unless it was adopted by the Legislature. (Clinton Pap., 7. 103, 122) On May 2, 1781, Ezra L'Hommedieu wrote from Middletown asking the Gov. for a commission for Capt. Norton to cruise in L. I. Sound in an armed boat, as he might bring a number of families from L. I. to the interior of the State of N. Y. (Clinton Pap., 6. 824) Then followed, still in 1781, a secret commission by Gov. Clinton to Capt. Norton to obtain the money on L. I.; and, to conceal the object in view, he was appointed to the command of a small armed vessel, the "Suffolk," in which he cruised between Sands Point and New Haven. (Page 218. Also Thompson, as above. Also G. 2. Also "Archives of the State of N. Y.—The Rev'n," p. 254)

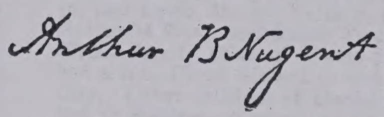
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b., at Brookhaven, in 1742. [Miss Emma L. Norton says, 1743] He served in the French War, 1756–1760; and was at Oswego in the latter year. After the Rev'y War he became a Member of the Cincinnati, and returned to his farm. In 1790, he became an Elder, and later a Minister, in the Baptist Church. He had pastorates in Conn. and at Herkimer, N. Y. This work he relinquished, in 1805. He d. Oct. 7, 1837, being at that time the oldest member of the Cincinnati. He is buried near the Baptist Church, at Coram, L. I. One of his children was Dr. Samuel Norton, of Coram, who d. in 1840. (Thompson, 2. 494, 495)



He was b. in 1743. He preached at Baiting Hollow, L. I., at the time of his marriage to his second wife, the mother of Samuel. This was before he went to Herkimer. He preached in New York quite a while when very old; and he was keeping house there, with his third wife, when he d. (Miss E. L. N.)

Prof. Robert N. Corwin quotes from the Manual of the Congregational Church in Baiting Hollow:

It [The Cong. Ch. in B. H.] arose in part from the faithful labors of Capt. Nathaniel Norton, who, during the Revolutionary War, commanded some sailing craft, and as early as 1781 was the leader of religious meetings in this place.



NUGENT ARTHUR B.—On Feb. 28, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to his business on L. I.; which was not allowed. (E. 144) He may have m. Wid. Anna Hinchman. (See Hinchman)

OSBORN—OSMAN—No such name as Osman appears in the Southampton Records. Others following Thompson, who gives it, have been perplexed at finding no traces of the name. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 435)

In the latter part of the eighteenth century the Osman and Osborn names became singularly confused. This confusion misled for a time even such a careful writer as the late J. Wickham Case. In a note in Southold Printed Records, Vol. 1, p. 98, on 1st Thomas Osman, Mr. Case identifies the families, saying, "They changed their family name Osman to Osburn in 1778 (See Vol. D. 136)." This he corrected in a later note, Vol. 2, p. 536, where he explains, "These two names became confounded on the Town Records in 1778, the name being written Osman by the Town Clerk when he should have written it Osborn." * * * The confusion of

He was b. about 1747; m. Jerusha Gardiner; d. Sept. 14, 1783. He had: Dea. Abraham 6, b. Jan. 1, 1776, m. (1) Martha, dau. of Daniel Hedges, (2) Mercy, dau. of William Huntting (Hedges, p. 321); also Septimus 6, father of Charles 7, who was the father of Joseph S. 8 Osborn now living at East Hampton. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

Lewis Osborn

OSBORN MATTHEW (Possibly a son of Joseph 4, above; and brother of Lewis, above)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and East Haddam. On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Peter Bonticou (C. 14); and, same month, from Saybrook to East Haddam, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 116) Capt. Bonticou's claim was paid Apr. 14, 1777. (A. 40) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Mr. Joseph S. Osborn doubts if Matthew was a brother of Lewis.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1738. He had children b. in 1768 and 1771. His wife d. in 1782. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

OSBORN ZEBEDEE 4 (Thomas 3, John 2, Thomas 1; uncle of Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to East Haddam. He was brought over, with two passengers, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 117) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. (E. 145) He may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. before 1745. (Hedges, p. 324) The Ch. Recs. state that he d. in 1785.

Zebedee Orsborn

OVERTON—A tradition is to the effect that the original settler on L. I. was Gen. Robert Overton, who served with Cromwell. There seems to be no evidence to show that he ever came to Southold. In fact, some branches of the Family pronounce the tradition to be absolute fiction.

John Elton appears in the Southold Rec., 1652–1683. In 1654, he m. Anna, dau. of Barnabas Wines, Sr. (See Wines), of Southold, and Wid. of Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. John Elton d. in 1675, leaving the bulk of his estate to his nephew, Isaac 1 Overton, son of his sister Hannah Elton Overton. His will was proved June 3, 1675. (Dr. John B. Lewis. Also Moore's "Index," p. 16. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 123—Notes of J. Wickham Case) Dr. Lewis gives this complication, which would annoy even an expert genealogist:

?

About 1645 Anna, daughter of first Barnabas Wines, married Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. Nichols died in 1650; his Wid. returned to Southold; married John Elton, and under date of April 30, 1654, she, as the wife of Elton, obtained from him a release of certain properties in accordance with an ante-nuptial agreement or marriage settlement duly recorded in Liber A. p. 61, Southold Records. Elton died in 1675; and, in 1686, his Widow married John Tooker, first obtaining from him a bond or marriage contract—Liber C. p. 106. Tooker died; and under date of September 9, 1693, we find record of bond in the sum of £300—Liber C. p. 197—given by Col. John Youngs, eldest son of Pastor Youngs, to fulfill and keep a specified agreement of marriage with the Widow, Anna Nichols, Elton, Tooker, *nee* Wines.

Isaac 1 Overton, b. in England, and emigrated to this country prior to 1652. He was then in his early childhood, and under the care or guardianship of his widowed mother Hannah (Elton) Overton; and, of his uncle John Elton. About 1670, he m. Sarah ———, whose family name is unknown. He d. in 1688. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He appears in the Southold Recs., 1675–1688. (Moore, as above, p. 30. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46) His children were: a dau. 2, unnamed, b. about 1671; Isaac 2, below; John 2, below; and Thomas 2, d. Oct. 24, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, as above, p. 106)

Isaac 2, b. in May, 1673 (Dr. John B. Lewis), b. in 1683 (Moore, p. 106); m. Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Moore (Southold Town Recs., p. 123. See also Moore); d. Nov. 4, 1723 (Moore, p. 106), d. Nov. 7, 1723, aged 40½. (Salmon Rec.) His children were: Nathaniel 3; John 3 and James 3, the Refugees, below; and Elton 3, d. July 17, 1769. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) He probably had other children.

John 2, d. Dec. 28, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) Isaac, "The Strong Man," was probably a son of John 2 or Thomas 2. The prevailing opinion is that he was a son of John 2. He d. Mar. 4, 1740. (Salmon Rec.) Griffin ("Journal," p. 153) relates stories showing his great strength; and states that he d. in 1744, aged 60. If so, he was b. about 1684. It has been stated, further, that John 2 had sons: Thomas 3, Maj. William 3, and perhaps others. Also that Isaac 3, the "Strong Man," removed to Coram, L. I.; and Maj. William 3, to East Patchogue, then known as "Jew Street." (Mrs. Charles W. Parks) Maj. William 1 is unknown to me. (Dr. Frank Overton)

Many tales are told of the "Giant's" Strength. At a Town Meeting he offered to lie on his back and allow any six men to hold him down by his hands and feet. When all were ready, the Giant gave one spring and brushed them off like so many flies. He was of so great stature that a large iron bed had been provided for him. Shortly before his death, he became involved in a discussion with a man of ordinary size. It was at meal time. The man spat upon the Giant's plate. He was enraged at the insult; and, reaching across the table, picked up his opponent and threw him out of the window with such force that the frame was broken. A short time after this, the Giant suddenly died. It was supposed that he had been poisoned by the man whom he threw out of the window. In his death struggle, he grasped the top posts of his iron bed and crushed, or broke, them in pieces, saying "I've been a strong man, but Death is stronger than I."

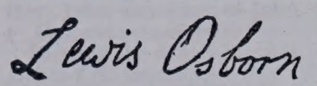
Placing, tentatively, Isaac "the Strong Man" as Isaac 3, we find the tradition that he had 12 children. The name of but one, David 4, is apparent. He was b. in 1712 (Mrs. Yetta Overton West); m. (1) Anna Hulse, m. (2) Susannah, dau. of Nehemiah 4 Palmer, of Conn. Mrs. D. R. Davis, of Coram, has the Bible of David 4, in which these entries are found. The first six children, are by his first wife; the other six, by his second wife: David 5, b. Aug. 29, 1739; Maj. Isaac 5, below; Anna 5, b. Jan. 30, 1743; Abigail 5, b. Apr. 15, 1745; John 5 and James 5, b. Jan. 12, 1747; Palmer 5, b. Jan. 6, 1750; Susanna 5, b. Oct. 20, 1751; Nathaniel 5, b. May 29, 1753; Messenger 5, b. Mar. 15, 1756; Justus 5, b. Aug. 20, 1757; Nehemiah 5, b. May 20, 1760.

Of these, Nathaniel, Messenger and Justus were members of a Brookhaven Co., in Col. Floyd's Regt., Isaac Davis, Lt. (Mrs. C. W. P.) The Official Records do not contain their names, as of Col. Floyd's Regt. In regard to service elsewhere, the Records are silent as to Justus. There was a Nathaniel in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37), and a Messenger, also. (G. 35)

David 5, m. ———, Mary Davis; d. Mar. 24, 1826. (Tombstone at Coram) He probably came to Coram from Southold. He had a son Davis 6, b. in 1770; m. Deborah, dau. of Nathaniel Wells; d. May 8, 1835. His son, Davis, Jr., 7, had children: Rev. Floyd 8, b. Nov. 6, 1822, d. Aug. 22, 1855; Daniel Terry 8, b. Apr. 17, 1825, m. Charry A. Hawkins, d. Apr. 7, 1865; Buel Davis 8, of Stamford, Conn., b. Nov. 19, 1830, m. (1) Susan Smith, (2) Betty Lockwood, d. Mar. 20, 1898; Oakley Atwood 8, of Patchogue, b. Feb. 16, 1833, d. May 22, 1911—his Wid., Mary, d. July 13, 1911; Whitman 8, of Bayport, b. Jan. 8, 1838, m., Dec. 24, 1863, Lydia Ann Terry. Daniel Terry 8 was the father of Rev. Daniel H. 9, now living at Islip, who m. (1) Caroline Terry (d. May 11, 1911), (2) June 22, 1912, Ethel Elaine Edwards; and had, by his first wife, Jonathan Terry 10, and Daniel H., Jr., 10. Whitman 8 had: Inez Blanche 9, b. June 20, 1870, m. Bertram G. Smith—children, Paul W. 10, and Lydia M. 10; Yetta 9, b. Apr. 18, 1875, m. Apr. 10, 1911, George Nathaniel West; and Ralph Terry 9, b. June 15, 1882, m. Edna M. Costello. (From Family Bible of Davis 7, by Mrs. Y. O. West) Oakley Atwood 8, had a son, Floyd Alward 9; and a grandson, Grant Martin 10, now of N. Y. City. Other children of Daniel Terry 8 were: Mary 9, m. Madison Smith, had 11 children, of whom 10 are living; Emma Violet 9, m. Anderson Smith, had a dau., Elizabeth 10; Amelia Rosa 9, m. Edward Snyder; Caroline Morrell 9, m. William L. Davis and had, Percy 10, William L., Jr., 10 and Harold 10; and Wilmot Davis 9, m. (1) Emma Wingett, (2) Minnie Kucher, by first wife, had Mildred 10, by second wife had Lloyd 10 and Fannie 10. Mildred m. Joshua Baker; lives at Sayville; and has Roland 11 and Monetta Violet 11. (Rev. Daniel H. Overton) Floyd Alward 9, lived at Patchogue; d. Jan. —, 1910. (Dr. F. O.)

Palmer 5, d. Dec. 14, 1805. His wife, Lucretia, d. Sept. 5, 1815, aged 60. (Tombstone at Coram. Also Mrs. Martha T. Overton) He had a son, Joshua 6; and a grandson, Lewis 7, who was a famous teacher. The latter was the grandfather of Mrs. D. R. Lewis, of Coram. (Dr. F. O.)

He was b. about 1747; m. Jerusha Gardiner; d. Sept. 14, 1783. He had: Dea. Abraham 6, b. Jan. 1, 1776, m. (1) Martha, dau. of Daniel Hedges, (2) Mercy, dau. of William Huntting (Hedges, p. 321); also Septimus 6, father of Charles 7, who was the father of Joseph S. 8 Osborn now living at East Hampton. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

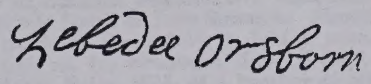


OSBORN MATTHEW (Possibly a son of Joseph 4, above ; and brother of Lewis, above)—From East Hampton to Saybrook and East Haddam. On Sept. 19, 1776, his effects were brought over by Capt. Peter Bonticou (C. 14); and, same month, from Saybrook to East Haddam, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 116) Capt. Bonticou's claim was paid Apr. 14, 1777. (A. 40) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28) Mr. Joseph S. Osborn doubts if Matthew was a brother of Lewis.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 52) He was b. in 1738. He had children b. in 1768 and 1771. His wife d. in 1782. (East Hampton Ch. Rec.)

OSBORN ZEBEDEE 4 (Thomas 3, John 2, Thomas 1; uncle of Elisha, above)—From East Hampton to East Haddam. He was brought over, with two passengers, in Sept., 1776, by Capt. James Wiggins. (C. 117) On Mar. 20, 1780, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax. (D. 44) In Feb., 1781, he petitioned for leave to return to L. I. (E. 145) He may have served in Conn. (G. 95) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 28)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 52) He was b. before 1745. (Hedges, p. 324) The Ch. Recs. state that he d. in 1785.



OVERTON—A tradition is to the effect that the original settler on L. I. was Gen. Robert Overton, who served with Cromwell. There seems to be no evidence to show that he ever came to Southold. In fact, some branches of the Family pronounce the tradition to be absolute fiction.

John Elton appears in the Southold Rec., 1652–1683. In 1654, he m. Anna, dau. of Barnabas Wines, Sr. (See Wines), of Southold, and Wid. of Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. John Elton d. in 1675, leaving the bulk of his estate to his nephew, Isaac 1 Overton, son of his sister Hannah Elton Overton. His will was proved June 3, 1675. (Dr. John B. Lewis. Also Moore's "Index," p. 16. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 123—Notes of J. Wickham Case) Dr. Lewis gives this complication, which would annoy even an expert genealogist:

About 1645 Anna, daughter of first Barnabas Wines, married Francis Nichols of Stratford, Conn. Nichols died in 1650; his Wid. returned to Southold; married John Elton, and under date of April 30, 1654, she, as the wife of Elton, obtained from him a release of certain properties in accordance with an ante-nuptial agreement or marriage settlement duly recorded in Liber A. p. 61, Southold Records. Elton died in 1675; and, in 1686, his Widow married John Tooker, first obtaining from him a bond or marriage contract—Liber C. p. 106. Tooker died; and under date of September 9, 1693, we find record of bond in the sum of £300—Liber C. p. 197—given by Col. John Youngs, eldest son of Pastor Youngs, to fulfill and keep a specified agreement of marriage with the Widow, Anna Nichols, Elton, Tooker, *nee* Wines.

Isaac 1 Overton, b. in England, and emigrated to this country prior to 1652. He was then in his early childhood, and under the care or guardianship of his widowed mother Hannah (Elton) Overton; and, of his uncle John Elton. About 1670, he m. Sarah ————, whose family name is unknown. He d. in 1688. (Dr. John B. Lewis) He appears in the Southold Recs., 1675–1688. (Moore, as above, p. 30. Also Whitaker's "Southold," p. 46) His children were: a dau. 2, unnamed, b. about 1671; Isaac 2, below; John 2, below; and Thomas 2, d. Oct. 24, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, as above, p. 106)

Isaac 2, b. in May, 1673 (Dr. John B. Lewis), b. in 1683 (Moore, p. 106); m. Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Moore (Southold Town Recs., p. 123. See also Moore); d. Nov. 4, 1723 (Moore, p. 106), d. Nov. 7, 1723, aged 40½. (Salmon Rec.) His children were: Nathaniel 3; John 3 and James 3, the Refugees, below; and Elton 3, d. July 17, 1769. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) He probably had other children.

John 2, d. Dec. 28, 1706. (Salmon Rec. Also Moore, p. 106) Isaac, "The Strong Man," was probably a son of John 2 or Thomas 2. The prevailing opinion is that he was a son of John 2. He d. Mar. 4, 1740. (Salmon Rec.) Griffin ("Journal," p. 153) relates stories showing his great strength; and states that he d. in 1744, aged 60. If so, he was b. about 1684. It has been stated, further, that John 2 had sons: Thomas 3, Maj. William 3, and perhaps others. Also that Isaac 3, the "Strong Man," removed to Coram, L. I.; and Maj. William 3, to East Patchogue, then known as "Jew Street." (Mrs. Charles W. Parks) Maj. William 1 is unknown to me. (Dr. Frank Overton)

Many tales are told of the "Giant's" Strength. At a Town Meeting he offered to lie on his back and allow any six men to hold him down by his hands and feet. When all were ready, the Giant gave one spring and brushed them off like so many flies. He was of so great stature that a large iron bed had been provided for him. Shortly before his death, he became involved in a discussion with a man of ordinary size. It was at meal time. The man spat upon the Giant's plate. He was enraged at the insult; and, reaching across the table, picked up his opponent and threw him out of the window with such force that the frame was broken. A short time after this, the Giant suddenly died. It was supposed that he had been poisoned by the man whom he threw out of the window. In his death struggle, he grasped the top posts of his iron bed and crushed, or broke, them in pieces, saying "I've been a strong man, but Death is stronger than I."

Placing, tentatively, Isaac "the Strong Man" as Isaac 3, we find the tradition that he had 12 children. The name of but one, David 4, is apparent. He was b. in 1712 (Mrs. Yetta Overton West); m. (1) Anna Hulse, m. (2) Susannah, dau. of Nehemiah 4 Palmer, of Conn. Mrs. D. R. Davis, of Coram, has the Bible of David 4, in which these entries are found. The first six children, are by his first wife; the other six, by his second wife: David 5, b. Aug. 29, 1739; Maj. Isaac 5, below; Anna 5, b. Jan. 30, 1743; Abigail 5, b. Apr. 15, 1745; John 5 and James 5, b. Jan. 12, 1747; Palmer 5, b. Jan. 6, 1750; Susanna 5, b. Oct. 20, 1751; Nathaniel 5, b. May 29, 1753; Messenger 5, b. Mar. 15, 1756; Justus 5, b. Aug. 20, 1757; Nehemiah 5, b. May 20, 1760.

Of these, Nathaniel, Messenger and Justus were members of a Brookhaven Co., in Col. Floyd's Regt., Isaac Davis, Lt. (Mrs. C. W. P.) The Official Records do not contain their names, as of Col. Floyd's Regt. In regard to service elsewhere, the Records are silent as to Justus. There was a Nathaniel in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 37), and a Messenger, also. (G. 35)

David 5, m. ————, Mary Davis; d. Mar. 24, 1826. (Tombstone at Coram) He probably came to Coram from Southold. He had a son Davis 6, b. in 1770; m. Deborah, dau. of Nathaniel Wells; d. May 8, 1835. His son, Davis, Jr., 7, had children: Rev. Floyd 8, b. Nov. 6, 1822, d. Aug. 22, 1855; Daniel Terry 8, b. Apr. 17, 1825, m. Charry A. Hawkins, d. Apr. 7, 1865; Buel Davis 8, of Stamford, Conn., b. Nov. 19, 1830, m. (1) Susan Smith, (2) Betty Lockwood, d. Mar. 20, 1898; Oakley Atwood 8, of Patchogue, b. Feb. 16, 1833, d. May 22, 1911—his Wid., Mary, d. July 13, 1911; Whitman 8, of Bayport, b. Jan. 8, 1838, m., Dec. 24, 1863, Lydia Ann Terry. Daniel Terry 8 was the father of Rev. Daniel H. 9, now living at Islip, who m. (1) Caroline Terry (d. May 11, 1911), (2) June 22, 1912, Ethel Elaine Edwards; and had, by his first wife, Jonathan Terry 10, and Daniel H., Jr., 10. Whitman 8 had: Inez Blanche 9, b. June 20, 1870, m. Bertram G. Smith—children, Paul W. 10, and Lydia M. 10; Yetta 9, b. Apr. 18, 1875, m. Apr. 10, 1911, George Nathaniel West; and Ralph Terry 9, b. June 15, 1882, m. Edna M. Costello. (From Family Bible of Davis 7, by Mrs. Y. O. West) Oakley Atwood 8, had a son, Floyd Alward 9; and a grandson, Grant Martin 10, now of N. Y. City. Other children of Daniel Terry 8 were: Mary 9, m. Madison Smith, had 11 children, of whom 10 are living; Emma Violet 9, m. Anderson Smith, had a dau., Elizabeth 10; Amelia Rosa 9, m. Edward Snyder; Caroline Morrell 9, m. William L. Davis and had, Percy 10, William L., Jr., 10 and Harold 10; and Wilmot Davis 9, m. (1) Emma Wingett, (2) Minnie Kucher, by first wife, had Mildred 10, by second wife had Lloyd 10 and Fannie 10. Mildred m. Joshua Baker; lives at Sayville; and has Roland 11 and Monetta Violet 11. (Rev. Daniel H. Overton) Floyd Alward 9, lived at Patchogue; d. Jan. —, 1910. (Dr. F. O.)

Palmer 5, d. Dec. 14, 1805. His wife, Lucretia, d. Sept. 5, 1815, aged 60. (Tombstone at Coram. Also Mrs. Martha T. Overton) He had a son, Joshua 6; and a grandson, Lewis 7, who was a famous teacher. The latter was the grandfather of Mrs. D. R. Lewis, of Coram. (Dr. F. O.)

died there, and were buried near the foundation of the house, which is still standing. ("Descendants of John Russell of Woburn," pp. 188, 189) Rev. John was a son of John, of Cambridge. He d. May 8, 1680, aged 83. ("Descendants of John Russell, of Cambridge, 1635," pp. 109–112)

Some of the descendants of Rev. John removed to Washington Co., N. Y., and to Chittenden Co., Vt. (Hon. Horace Russell)—(See Page 251)

RUSSELL HEZEKIAH, CAPT. ( )—From Southampton (probably), to Chester and East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with two in the family and goods, he was brought to Chester; and, on Sept. 25, with goods, to East Haddam, by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), on Sept. 29, he brought 92 passengers, their stock and effects from L. I. to Lyme. (C. 186) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185)

RUSSELL JONATHAN ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 53)

RYERSON—Martin 1, m. May 14, 1663, Annetje Rapalje. (Ryerson Gen.)

RYERSON MARTIN, SERJT. (Probably a descendant of Martin 1)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15, 24); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

SACKETT—The first of this Family in America was Simon 1 who came from England to Boston, in 1631, with his wife Isabel and son Simon 2. Simon 1 d. about 1635. Simon 2, b. in 1630; m. Sarah Bloomfield; d. July 9, 1659. His son, Capt. Joseph 3, b. Feb. 23, 1656; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Richard Betts, (2) ——————, (3) Mercy Betts, Wid. of a brother of his first wife. (See Betts) He removed to Newtown, L. I.; d. about 1719. Among his children was Judge Joseph 4, b. in 1680; m. May 23, 1706, Hannah Alsop; d. Sept. 26, 1755. His wife was Hannah 2, dau. of Richard 1 Alsop. (See Alsop, in "The Refugees from N. Y. City") His son, Joseph 5, b. Mar. 5, 1707; m. Mar. 23, 1731, Millicent Clowes. ("The Sacketts of America")

SACKETT JOSEPH 6, DR. (Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1; father of Adjt. Peter, below)—From Newtown. Before the War, he had an extensive practice on L. I. (Page 180) During the War he lived at Paramus, N. J. After peace had been declared, he removed to N. Y. City. ("The Sacketts of America")

One of this name, and it may have been Dr. Sackett, wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Coldenham, Oct. 7, 1781. He stated that, during the winter before, he had requested of the N. Y. Ass'y a permit allowing him and his family to remove to L. I. or N. Y. City. He, again, requested the permit, stating that he had but a short time to live, and suggesting that he might be sent with a Flag. To this, on Oct. 31, the Gov. replied that he could do nothing "except by way of Exchange, which from your attachment to the Cause of your Country I am persuaded would not be agreeable to you." (Clinton Pap., 7. 382) If this was Dr. Joseph, he must have thought himself prematurely old at 48 years.

He was b. Feb. 16, 1733; m. Apr. 9, 1752, Hannah 3, dau. of Richard 2 Alsop (see Alsop, above); d. July 17, 1799. His children were: James 7, b. Mar. 20, 1755, not m.; Adjt. Peter 7, below; Elizabeth 7, b. Jan. 16, 1772, m. Capt. David Tingley; and Joseph 7, b. Aug. 6, 1774, m. Margaret ——————. ("The Sacketts of America")

SACKETT PETER 7, ADJT. (Dr. Joseph 6, above, Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1)—From Newtown.

The Bearer Peter Sacket has Permission to pass to Long Island to Visit his Friends there & return unmollested. Given at Poukeepsie in the State of New York this 14th Aug't 1779 G. C. [George Clinton] Gov'r.

He served under Gen. Montgomery; and returned as Serjt. Maj. of his Regt. He, afterward, served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) In 1777, he made incursions to L. I. and took Military stores and fire-arms from the Loyalists. A difference of opinion between him and Col. Livingston led to his leaving the 4th Line, Aug. 25, 1778. (For full account, see Clinton Pap., 5. 184) While he was in the Army, his father and his family had fled to Paramus, N. J. ("The Sacketts of America," p. 173)

He was b. Nov. 4, 1757; m., about 1779, Esther Palmer, dau. of a Loyalist; d. ——————. He lived in N. Y. City and at Greenwich, Conn. His children were: Peter 8, Charles 8, Sarah 8, James Joseph 8, Hannah Alsop 8 and Esther Palmer 8. James Joseph 8 lived in Bridgeport, Conn. He m. Ann Block; d. Aug. 8, 1830. His son, Capt. James J. 9, b. Oct. 22, 1812; m. Hannah Capes, and had four children; d. Mar. 6, 1846. Hannah Alsop 8 m. —————— Shute, and had a dau., Esther Palmer Shute. ("The Sacketts of America")

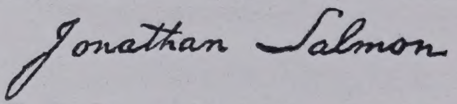
SALMON—The name was variously spelled: Solloman, Solomon and Solomons. William 1 Salmon, b. in England, in 1610; m. (1) Katharine, probably b. Curtis (Southold Town Rec., 1. 164, 238), Wid. of Capt. Matthew Sunderland; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of the first Barnabas Horton (See Horton), of Southold. After his death, she m. Capt. John 2 Conkling. (See Conkling. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 464) He had a son, John 2, who m. Aug. 23, 1683, Sarah Barnes; d. about 1697. His sons: William 3, b. in 1684; John 3, b. Nov. 19, 1698, m. in 1721, Lydia Paine, d. July 28, 1762. William 3 kept the "Salmon Record," 1698–1750. He m. in 1708, Hannah Bayley; d. May 10, 1759. His children were: Hannah 4, b. in 1710; Joshua 4, b. in 1712; William 4, b. in 1714; Nathaniel 4, b. in 1716, d. y.; Abigail 4, d. y.; Nathaniel 2d, 4; Stephen 4; and Abigail 2d, 4. William 4 was probably the one named by Griffin. ("Journal," p. 232) If so, he was the father of Capt. Jonathan, Joshua and William, the Refugees, below. He d. in 1800.

SALMON JOHN ( )—He served in Col. John Lasher's Regt. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218); and, as well as John, Jr., in the 3d Dutchess. (G. 65)

SALMON JONATHAN 5, CAPT. (William 4, 3, John 2, William 1; brother of Serjt. Joshua, below, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme. He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) In 1776, he took himself over, with two passengers and goods. (C. 189) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for removal to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) On Aug. 11, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote a letter to him advising caution in the use of his armed boat. (Pages 202, 218. Also D. 15)

If he had a Military record, he served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 20, 37, 38)

According to the Census of 1776 he was under 50 years old; and he had no family beside one female, probably his wife. (A. 55) He removed to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y. (Griffin, as above)



SALMON JOSHUA 5, SERJT. (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme, in Sept. and Nov., 1776, by Capts. William Johnson and James Webb. (C. 134) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. as a private (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt., as a Serjt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He probably m. Oct. 14, 1783, Mary Hudson. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

SALMON WILLIAM 5 (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and Serjt., Joshua, above)—From Southold to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, he petitioned for leave to return; which was granted. (E. 111, 112) He served in the Art'y of the Line. (G. 51)

SAMMIS—The original founder of the Sammis Family, in Huntington, whose descendants are very numerous in that Town, was John 1 who had a grant of land made to him, lying at the head of Cold Spring Harbor. His descendants settled in various parts of the Town, notably on West Neck, and in the "Town Spot." (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) John 1 was admitted freeman of Conn., in 1664. He may have been a son of Richard and Esther, who were at Windsor, Conn., 1640–1650. John 1, b. as early as 1648; was at Huntington, in 1663; d. in 1693. He m. (1) Abigail Corey, by whom he had five children; (2) Mary Cornish, Wid. of

died there, and were buried near the foundation of the house, which is still standing. (" Descendants of John Russell of Woburn," pp. 188, 189) Rev. John was a son of John, of Cambridge. He d. May 8, 1680, aged 83. (" Descendants of John Russell, of Cambridge, 1635," pp. 109–112)

Some of the descendants of Rev. John removed to Washington Co., N. Y., and to Chittenden Co., Vt. (Hon. Horace Russell)—(See Page 251)

RUSSELL HEZEKIAH, CAPT. ( )—From Southampton (probably), to Chester and East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with two in the family and goods, he was brought to Chester; and, on Sept. 25, with goods, to East Haddam, by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) As Capt. of a ship (Page 239), on Sept. 29, he brought 92 passengers, their stock and effects from L. I. to Lyme. (C. 186) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185)

RUSSELL JONATHAN ( )—From Bridge Hampton. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 29); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 2; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 53)

RYERSON—Martin 1, m. May 14, 1663, Annetje Rapalje. (Ryerson Gen.)

RYERSON MARTIN, SERJT. (Probably a descendant of Martin 1)—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 15, 24); and in Conn. (G. 97) He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9)

SACKETT—The first of this Family in America was Simon 1 who came from England to Boston, in 1631, with his wife Isabel and son Simon 2. Simon 1 d. about 1635. Simon 2, b. in 1630; m. Sarah Bloomfield; d. July 9, 1659. His son, Capt. Joseph 3, b. Feb. 23, 1656; m. (1) Elizabeth, dau. of Capt. Richard Betts, (2) ————, (3) Mercy Betts, Wid. of a brother of his first wife. (See Betts) He removed to Newtown, L. I.; d. about 1719. Among his children was Judge Joseph 4, b. in 1680; m. May 23, 1706, Hannah Alsop; d. Sept. 26, 1755. His wife was Hannah 2, dau. of Richard 1 Alsop. (See Alsop, in " The Refugees from N. Y. City ") His son, Joseph 5, b. Mar. 5, 1707; m. Mar. 23, 1731, Millicent Clowes. (" The Sacketts of America ")

SACKETT JOSEPH 6, DR. (Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1; father of Adjt. Peter, below)—From Newtown. Before the War, he had an extensive practice on L. I. (Page 180) During the War he lived at Paramus, N. J. After peace had been declared, he removed to N. Y. City. (" The Sacketts of America ")

One of this name, and it may have been Dr. Sackett, wrote to Gov. Clinton, from Coldenham, Oct. 7, 1781. He stated that, during the winter before, he had requested of the N. Y. Ass'y a permit allowing him and his family to remove to L. I. or N. Y. City. He, again, requested the permit, stating that he had but a short time to live, and suggesting that he might be sent with a Flag. To this, on Oct. 31, the Gov. replied that he could do nothing " except by way of Exchange, which from your attachment to the Cause of your Country I am persuaded would not be agreeable to you." (Clinton Pap., 7. 382) If this was Dr. Joseph, he must have thought himself prematurely old at 48 years.

He was b. Feb. 16, 1733; m. Apr. 9, 1752, Hannah 3, dau. of Richard 2 Alsop (see Alsop, above); d. July 17, 1799. His children were: James 7, b. Mar. 20, 1755, not m.; Adjt. Peter 7, below; Elizabeth 7, b. Jan. 16, 1772, m. Capt. David Tingley; and Joseph 7, b. Aug. 6, 1774, m. Margaret ————. (" The Sacketts of America ")

SACKETT PETER 7, ADJT. (Dr. Joseph 6, above, Joseph 5, Judge Joseph 4, Capt. Joseph 3, Simon 2, 1)—From Newtown.

The Bearer Peter Sacket has Permission to pass to Long Island to Visit his Friends there & return unmollested. Given at Poukeepsie in the State of New York this 14th Aug't 1779 G. C. [George Clinton] Gov'r.

He served under Gen. Montgomery; and returned as Serjt. Maj. of his Regt. He, afterward, served in the 4th Line. (G. 47, 48) In 1777, he made incursions to L. I. and took Military stores and fire-arms from the Loyalists. A difference of opinion between him and Col. Livingston led to his leaving the 4th Line, Aug. 25, 1778. (For full account, see Clinton Pap., 5. 184) While

he was in the Army, his father and his family had fled to Paramus, N. J. (" The Sacketts of America," p. 173)

He was b. Nov. 4, 1757; m., about 1779, Esther Palmer, dau. of a Loyalist; d. ————. He lived in N. Y. City and at Greenwich, Conn. His children were: Peter 8, Charles 8, Sarah 8, James Joseph 8, Hannah Alsop 8 and Esther Palmer 8. James Joseph 8 lived in Bridgeport, Conn. He m. Ann Block; d. Aug. 8, 1830. His son, Capt. James J. 9, b. Oct. 22, 1812; m. Hannah Capes, and had four children; d. Mar. 6, 1846. Hannah Alsop 8 m. ———— Shute, and had a dau., Esther Palmer Shute. (" The Sacketts of America ")

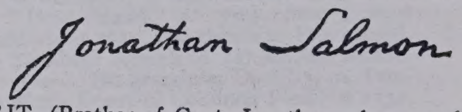
SALMON—The name was variously spelled: Solloman, Solomon and Solomons. William 1 Salmon, b. in England, in 1610; m. (1) Katharine, probably b. Curtis (Southold Town Rec., 1. 164, 238), Wid. of Capt. Matthew Sunderland; m. (2) Sarah, dau. of the first Barnabas Horton (See Horton), of Southold. After his death, she m. Capt. John 2 Conkling. (See Conkling. Also Southold Town Rec., 1. 464) He had a son, John 2, who m. Aug. 23, 1683, Sarah Barnes; d. about 1697. His sons: William 3, b. in 1684; John 3, b. Nov. 19, 1698, m. in 1721, Lydia Paine, d. July 28, 1762. William 3 kept the " Salmon Record," 1698–1750. He m. in 1708, Hannah Bayley; d. May 10, 1759. His children were: Hannah 4, b. in 1710; Joshua 4, b. in 1712; William 4, b. in 1714; Nathaniel 4, b. in 1716, d. y.; Abigail 4, d. y.; Nathaniel 2d, 4; Stephen 4; and Abigail 2d, 4. William 4 was probably the one named by Griffin. (" Journal," p. 232) If so, he was the father of Capt. Jonathan, Joshua and William, the Refugees, below. He d. in 1800.

SALMON JOHN ( )—He served in Col. John Lasher's Regt. (" N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 218); and, as well as John, Jr., in the 3d Dutchess. (G. 65)

SALMON JONATHAN 5, CAPT. (William 4, 3, John 2, William 1; brother of Serjt. Joshua, below, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme. He was Capt. of a ship. (Page 239) In 1776, he took himself over, with two passengers and goods. (C. 189) On June 19, 1778, he requested the Auditors to pay his claim for removal to James Wells; which was done, Jan. 6, 1779. (C. 185) On Aug. 11, 1778, Gov. Trumbull wrote a letter to him advising caution in the use of his armed boat. (Pages 202, 218. Also D. 15)

If he had a Military record, he served in Col. Terry's Regt. (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt. both as private and Corp. (G. 7, 20, 37, 38)

According to the Census of 1776 he was under 50 years old; and he had no family beside one female, probably his wife. (A. 55) He removed to Blooming Grove, Orange Co., N. Y. (Griffin, as above)



SALMON JOSHUA 5, SERJT. (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and William, below)—From Southold to Lyme, in Sept. and Nov., 1776, by Capts. William Johnson and James Webb. (C. 134) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 12) He served in Col. Terry's Regt. as a private (G. 8); and in Col. Smith's Regt., as a Serjt. (G. 38)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 55) He probably m. Oct. 14, 1783, Mary Hudson. (Mattituck Ch. Rec.)

SALMON WILLIAM 5 (Brother of Capt. Jonathan, above, and Serjt., Joshua, above)—From Southold to Norwalk. In Feb., 1780, he petitioned for leave to return; which was granted. (E. 111, 112) He served in the Art'y of the Line. (G. 51)

SAMMIS—The original founder of the Sammis Family, in Huntington, whose descendants are very numerous in that Town, was John 1 who had a grant of land made to him, lying at the head of Cold Spring Harbor. His descendants settled in various parts of the Town, notably on West Neck, and in the " Town Spot." (Hon. Henry C. Platt's " Huntington Address "—1876) John 1 was admitted freeman of Conn., in 1664. He may have been a son of Richard and Esther, who were at Windsor, Conn., 1640–1650. John 1, b. as early as 1648; was at Huntington, in 1663; d. in 1693. He m. (1) Abigail Corey, by whom he had five children; (2) Mary Cornish, Wid. of

SCOTT SARAH—She was "lately from Long Island," as stated in the record of her marriage to Noah Baldwin, Dec. 5, 1776. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Sarah Scott, with Thomas Fenn, was admx. of the estate of Gershom Scott, Jr., of Waterbury, in Jan., 1779. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

It is not probable that she claimed descent from the ubiquitous Capt. John Scott who lived at Ashford (now Setauket) the century before. (Moore's "Index," p. 36. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 320–323) She may have been a dau. of Capt. John's son John; or of his son Jehamiah, of Southampton, whose will was made on Mar. 24, 1748, as shown in N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16, p. 433. (Moore, as above)

SCUDDER—The common ancestor of the Family on L. I. was Thomas 1, who was b., in Eng., and is believed to have been among the earliest settlers at Plymouth, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He resided at Salem from 1642 to 1657; and the Records of that Town show grants of land to "Old Goodman Scudder" (the term "Goodman" indicating an honorable position in the Puritan Church). He d. at Salem, in 1657. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Thomas 1, m. Elizabeth Lowers; d. in 1658. His son, Thomas 2, m. Mary, dau. of William and Clemence Ludlam; d. Nov. 14, 1690. Timothy 3, son of Thomas 2, m. Sarah Wood (1650–1738); d. about 1740. Timothy 4, son of Timothy 3, b. in 1696; m. Feb. 5, 1728, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary Whitehead; d. Apr. 25, 1778. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Sarah Scudder, m. Dr. Joseph Crane. (See Crane)

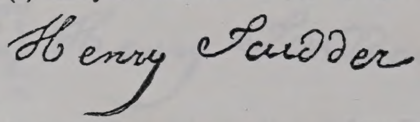
SCUDDER HENRY 5, LT. (Timothy 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. On Jan. 7, 1780, with others, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington, and on the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and participated in the Battle of L. I. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32) He was allowed to cruise on L. I. Sound; and, on Dec. 25, 1778, he had charge of an expedition to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 424) He was probably the one named by Gov. Clinton, in 1778, as "a brave and honest man," the Capt. of an armed boat on L. I. Sound. (Clinton Pap., as above) Complaint against him was made by Dr. Benjamin Anthony, the Refugee. (Page 258. See also Anthony) He was one of the most active in planning raids against the Tories. (Page 222) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I.; but released by Col. Upham. He visited the British Forts and, as a spy (Page 93), went into the British lines for the Patriots, at the risk of his life. He drew a plan of "Fort Slongo," at Fresh Ponds, and forwarded it to the Americans, who afterward captured and burnt it. (Page 236) He had many hair-breadth escapes from capture—once hiding behind a log, while the British Cavalry were within a few feet of him. (Hon. H. C. P., as above) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1788, 1789, 1790 and 1792. He was, also, a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the U. S. Constitution. (Civil List)

Further references may be found in the Huntington Town Rec.; Onderdonk's "Annals;" and Ross' "Hist. of L. I."

Mrs. Gilbert Scudder gives the following, relating to the family and the descendants of Lt. Henry Scudder—

He was b. Aug. 5, 1743; m. Jan. 28, 1765, Phebe, dau. of Ananias and Phebe (Platt) Carll; d. Jan. 21, 1822. She was b. June —, 1743; d. Apr. 17, 1821. He lived at Northport, near Huntington, and is buried in the family plot there. His grave was marked by the S. A. R., on Memorial Day, 1911. His children were: Youngs Prime 6, b. May 3, 1769, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Hannah Byrant, and had 5 children, d. Oct. 16, 1858; Henry 6, below; Phebe 6, b. May 21, 1782, m. Jan. 19, 1806, Azel Lewis, and had 3 children, d. May 21, 1811; Joel 6, b. in 1787, m. May 21, 1814, Charity Lewis, had no issue, d. June 10, 1835; and Amelia 6, b. in 1789, m. Feb. 22, 1820, Platt Lewis, d. Apr. 22, 1864. Living descendants from Youngs Prime 6 are: Mrs. John Howard Webster, Cleveland, O.; Frederick S. Curtis, Brookfield, Conn. Living descendants from Amelia 6, wife of Platt Lewis, are: Mrs. George Skillman Brush, Northport, L. I., and her two sons.

Henry 6, b. Apr. 26, 1778; d. Feb. 2, 1863. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1802, Phebe Wood (dau. Jonah), b. in 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1816. He m. (2) in 1818, Elizabeth Hewlett, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870. His children by first wife, were: Amelia 7, m. Seabury Bryant, and has descendants in Illinois; Phebe 7, b. in 1812, m. Melancton Bryant, d. May 17, 1848—an only gr. dau. lives in Brooklyn. His children by second wife, were: Eliza Strong 7, b. May 7, 1820, m. (1) William W. Kissam, (2) William W. Wood, d. Nov. 10, 1860; Anne Cornelia 7, b. Apr. 26, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1859, Henry G. Scudder, d. Apr. 16, 1884; Henry Joel 7, b. Sept. 18, 1825, m. (1) Louisa H. Davies, (2) Emma Willard, d. Feb., 10, 1886; Townsend 7, b. Dec. 14, 1829, m. Sarah M. Frost, d. July 30, 1874; Hewlett 7, b. July 25, 1833, not m., lives in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Eliza Strong 7, wife of William W. Wood are: W. Wilton Wood 2d, 8, m. Elizabeth Jones. His children: Elizabeth Hewlett 9; Anne 9, m. Franklin Crossman and has two children—address, South Amboy, N. J.; William Wilton 3d, 9; and Henry 9—all of Huntington, L. I. Living descendants from Anne Cornelia 7, second wife of Henry G. Scudder: children—Gilbert 8, m. Nellie Ritch and has: Henry Ritch 9, m. Florence J. Butler (1 son, Henry Gilbert 10) address, Mexico City, Mex.; and Olive Cornelia 9, of Huntington, L. I. Hewlett 8, son of Anne Cornelia 7, lives in San Diego, Cal., and has two children. Living descendants from Henry Joel 7, children: Rev. Henry Townsend 8, m. Margaret Weeks (have, Edna 9, Hallowell 9 and Dorothy 9); Edward M. 8, not m.; Charles 8 (deceased), m. Louise M. Evarts (a dau., Louise 9); Willard 8, not m.; Heyward 8, not m.; Emma W. 8, m. Dr. Edward L. Keyes, and has four children; Hewlett 8, not m.—All in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Townsend 7, children: Philomen Halstead 8 (deceased), m. ———— Townsend, and left children; Elizabeth Hewlett 8, m. (1) Edward V. Thebaud (one son), m. (2) Henry B. Binsee (no issue); "Judge" Townsend 8, m. Mary D. Thayer (three children); Lauren Kent 8, not m.; Sarah M. 8, m. Thomas I. Van Antwerp, of Albany, N. Y., several children; Cornelia 8, m. James B. Hendrick, no issue.



SEAMAN—The ancestor on L. I. was Capt. John 1, who came from Essex, Eng., to Boston, about 1650. Soon afterward, he removed to Hempstead, and became Capt. of Militia and Justice of the Peace. He was the father of eight sons and eight daughters. He and six of his sons were patentees in the Town, in 1660. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 243, 244) One of his sons was Nathaniel 2; whose son, Samuel 3, was the father of Dr. Valentine 4 Seaman, the noted Surgeon. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 538) John 1 went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford about 1640; and thence to Hempstead, about 1644. (Chap. 16) He m. (1) Elizabeth Strickland, (2) Martha Moore. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Jane ————. His grandson, David 3, m. Temperance Williams, and was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, in 1732. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEAMAN RICHARD ( )—From Hempstead, or North Hempstead, to Saybrook. On May 17, 1779, he had permission to bring his family and goods to Saybrook where he had been boarding with Col. William Worthington for some time He had also furnished information of the enemy to Col. Worthington. An invoice of the goods was shown at Middletown. (Pages 210, 243. Also D. 26. Also E. 119–123) He was in the Illicit Trade in 1780–1. (Clinton Pap., 7. 77. Also E. 192) He petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) His claim, with that of Dr. William Lawrence, was finally paid. (B. 30, 31) He served in Capt. Valentine's Co., July, 1776 (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser." p. 6); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He acted as a spy. (E. 120)

His wife may have been a sister of Dr. William Lawrence, the Refugee. (E. 48. Also F. 14) A Richard Seaman's marriage to Elizabeth ———— was annulled, Nov. 16, 1784. (Ass'y Jour.)

My grandfather was Richard Seaman, a lineal descendant of the original Captain John Seaman. His farm was within the compass of the British operations in the time of the Revolution, and he suffered much; but was never a Refugee, so far as I know. He d. in New York City, in the fall of

Refugees of 1776
from L I to Ct.
Bm S.

SCOTT SARAH—She was "lately from Long Island," as stated in the record of her marriage to Noah Baldwin, Dec. 5, 1776. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Sarah Scott, with Thomas Fenn, was admx. of the estate of Gershom Scott, Jr., of Waterbury, in Jan., 1779. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

It is not probable that she claimed descent from the ubiquitous Capt. John Scott who lived at Ashford (now Setauket) the century before. (Moore's "Index," p. 36. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 320–323) She may have been a dau. of Capt. John's son John; or of his son Jehamiah, of Southampton, whose will was made on Mar. 24, 1748, as shown in N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16, p. 433. (Moore, as above)

SCUDDER—The common ancestor of the Family on L. I. was Thomas 1, who was b., in Eng., and is believed to have been among the earliest settlers at Plymouth, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He resided at Salem from 1642 to 1657; and the Records of that Town show grants of land to "Old Goodman Scudder" (the term "Goodman" indicating an honorable position in the Puritan Church). He d. at Salem, in 1657. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Thomas 1, m. Elizabeth Lowers; d. in 1658. His son, Thomas 2, m. Mary, dau. of William and Clemence Ludlam; d. Nov. 14, 1690. Timothy 3, son of Thomas 2, m. Sarah Wood (1650–1738); d. about 1740. Timothy 4, son of Timothy 3, b. in 1696; m. Feb. 5, 1728, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary Whitehead; d. Apr. 25, 1778. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Sarah Scudder, m. Dr. Joseph Crane. (See Crane)

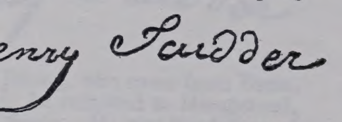
SCUDDER HENRY 5, LT. (Timothy 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. On Jan. 7, 1780, with others, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington, and on the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and participated in the Battle of L. I. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32) He was allowed to cruise on L. I. Sound; and, on Dec. 25, 1778, he had charge of an expedition to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 424) He was probably the one named by Gov. Clinton, in 1778, as "a brave and honest man," the Capt. of an armed boat on L. I. Sound. (Clinton Pap., as above) Complaint against him was made by Dr. Benjamin Anthony, the Refugee. (Page 258. See also Anthony) He was one of the most active in planning raids against the Tories. (Page 222) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I.; but released by Col. Upham. He visited the British Forts and, as a spy (Page 93), went into the British lines for the Patriots, at the risk of his life. He drew a plan of "Fort Slongo," at Fresh Ponds, and forwarded it to the Americans, who afterward captured and burnt it. (Page 236) He had many hair-breadth escapes from capture—once hiding behind a log, while the British Cavalry were within a few feet of him. (Hon. H. C. P., as above) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1788, 1789, 1790 and 1792. He was, also, a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the U. S. Constitution. (Civil List)

Further references may be found in the Huntington Town Rec.; Onderdonk's "Annals;" and Ross' "Hist. of L. I."

Mrs. Gilbert Scudder gives the following, relating to the family and the descendants of Lt. Henry Scudder—

He was b. Aug. 5, 1743; m. Jan. 28, 1765, Phebe, dau. of Ananias and Phebe (Platt) Carll; d. Jan. 21, 1822. She was b. June —, 1743; d. Apr. 17, 1821. He lived at Northport, near Huntington, and is buried in the family plot there. His grave was marked by the S. A. R., on Memorial Day, 1911. His children were: Youngs Prime 6, b. May 3, 1769, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Hannah Byrant, and had 5 children, d. Oct. 16, 1858; Henry 6, below; Phebe 6, b. May 21, 1782, m. Jan. 19, 1806, Azel Lewis, and had 3 children, d. May 21, 1811; Joel 6, b. in 1787, m. May 21, 1814, Charity Lewis, had no issue, d. June 10, 1835; and Amelia 6, b. in 1789, m. Feb. 22, 1820, Platt Lewis, d. Apr. 22, 1864. Living descendants from Youngs Prime 6 are: Mrs. John Howard Webster, Cleveland, O.; Frederick S. Curtis, Brookfield, Conn. Living descendants from Amelia 6, wife of Platt Lewis, are: Mrs. George Skillman Brush, Northport, L. I., and her two sons.

Henry 6, b. Apr. 26, 1778; d. Feb. 2, 1863. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1802, Phebe Wood (dau. Jonah), b. in 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1816. He m. (2) in 1818, Elizabeth Hewlett, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870. His children by first wife, were: Amelia 7, m. Seabury Bryant, and has descendants in Illinois; Phebe 7, b. in 1812, m. Melancton Byrant, d. May 17, 1848—an only gr. dau. lives in Brooklyn. His children by second wife, were: Eliza Strong 7, b. May 7, 1820, m. (1) William W. Kissam, (2) William W. Wood, d. Nov. 10, 1860; Anne Cornelia 7, b. Apr. 26, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1859, Henry G. Scudder, d. Apr. 16, 1884; Henry Joel 7, b. Sept. 18, 1825, m. (1) Louisa H. Davies, (2) Emma Willard, d. Feb., 10, 1886; Townsend 7, b. Dec. 14, 1829, m. Sarah M. Frost, d. July 30, 1874; Hewlett 7, b. July 25, 1833, not m., lives in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Eliza Strong 7, wife of William W. Wood are: W. Wilton Wood 2d, 8, m. Elizabeth Jones. His children: Elizabeth Hewlett 9; Anne 9, m. Franklin Crossman and has two children—address, South Amboy, N. J.; William Wilton 3d, 9; and Henry 9—all of Huntington, L. I. Living descendants from Anne Cornelia 7, second wife of Henry G. Scudder: children—Gilbert 8, m. Nellie Ritch and has: Henry Ritch 9, m. Florence J. Butler (1 son, Henry Gilbert 10) address, Mexico City, Mex.; and Olive Cornelia 9, of Huntington, L. I. Hewlett 8, son of Anne Cornelia 7, lives in San Diego, Cal., and has two children. Living descendants from Henry Joel 7, children: Rev. Henry Townsend 8, m. Margaret Weeks (have, Edna 9, Hallowell 9 and Dorothy 9); Edward M. 8, not m.; Charles 8 (deceased), m. Louise M. Evarts (a dau., Louise 9); Willard 8, not m.; Heyward 8, not m.; Emma W. 8, m. Dr. Edward L. Keyes, and has four children; Hewlett 8, not m.—All in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Townsend 7, children: Philomen Halstead 8 (deceased), m. ———— Townsend, and left children; Elizabeth Hewlett 8, m. (1) Edward V. Thebaud (one son), m. (2) Henry B. Binsee (no issue); "Judge" Townsend 8, m. Mary D. Thayer (three children); Lauren Kent 8, not m.; Sarah M. 8, m. Thomas I. Van Antwerp, of Albany, N. Y., several children; Cornelia 8, m. James B. Hendrick, no issue.



SEAMAN—The ancestor on L. I. was Capt. John 1, who came from Essex, Eng., to Boston, about 1650. Soon afterward, he removed to Hempstead, and became Capt. of Militia and Justice of the Peace. He was the father of eight sons and eight daughters. He and six of his sons were patentees in the Town, in 1660. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 243, 244) One of his sons was Nathaniel 2; whose son, Samuel 3, was the father of Dr. Valentine 4 Seaman, the noted Surgeon. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 538) John 1 went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford about 1640; and thence to Hempstead, about 1644. (Chap. 16) He m. (1) Elizabeth Strickland, (2) Martha Moore. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Jane ————. His grandson, David 3, m. Temperance Williams, and was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, in 1732. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEAMAN RICHARD (   )—From Hempstead, or North Hempstead, to Saybrook. On May 17, 1779, he had permission to bring his family and goods to Saybrook where he had been boarding with Col. William Worthington for some time. He had also furnished information of the enemy to Col. Worthington. An invoice of the goods was shown at Middletown. (Pages 210, 243. Also D. 26. Also E. 119–123) He was in the Illicit Trade in 1780–1. (Clinton Pap., 7. 77. Also E. 192) He petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) His claim, with that of Dr. William Lawrence, was finally paid. (B. 30, 31) He served in Capt. Valentine's Co., July, 1776 (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser." p. 6); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He acted as a spy. (E. 120)

His wife may have been a sister of Dr. William Lawrence, the Refugee. (E. 48. Also F. 14) A Richard Seaman's marriage to Elizabeth ———— was annulled, Nov. 16, 1784. (Ass'y Jour.)

My grandfather was Richard Seaman, a lineal descendant of the original Captain John Seaman. His farm was within the compass of the British operations in the time of the Revolution, and he suffered much; but was never a Refugee, so far as I know. He d. in New York City, in the fall of

Refugees of 1776
from L.I. to Ct
Mather - 1913

SCOTT SARAH—She was "lately from Long Island," as stated in the record of her marriage to Noah Baldwin, Dec. 5, 1776. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Sarah Scott, with Thomas Fenn, was admx. of the estate of Gershom Scott, Jr., of Waterbury, in Jan., 1779. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

It is not probable that she claimed descent from the ubiquitous Capt. John Scott who lived at Ashford (now Setauket) the century before. (Moore's "Index," p. 36. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 320–323) She may have been a dau. of Capt. John's son John ; or of his son Jehamiah, of Southampton, whose will was made on Mar. 24, 1748, as shown in N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16, p. 433. (Moore, as above)

SCUDDER—The common ancestor of the Family on L. I. was Thomas 1, who was b. in Eng., and is believed to have been among the earliest settlers at Plymouth, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He resided at Salem from 1642 to 1657; and the Records of that Town show grants of land to "Old Goodman Scudder" (the term "Goodman" indicating an honorable position in the Puritan Church). He d. at Salem, in 1657. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Thomas 1, m. Elizabeth Lowers; d. in 1658. His son, Thomas 2, m. Mary, dau. of William and Clemence Ludlam; d. Nov. 14, 1690. Timothy 3, son of Thomas 2, m. Sarah Wood (1650–1738); d. about 1740. Timothy 4, son of Timothy 3, b. in 1696; m. Feb. 5, 1728, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary Whitehead; d. Apr. 25, 1778. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Sarah Scudder, m. Dr. Joseph Crane. (See Crane)

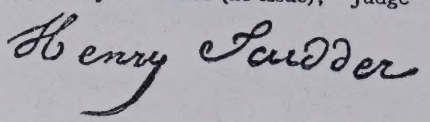
SCUDDER HENRY 5, LT. (Timothy 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. On Jan. 7, 1780, with others, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington, and on the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and participated in the Battle of L. I. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32) He was allowed to cruise on L. I. Sound; and, on Dec. 25, 1778, he had charge of an expedition to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 424) He was probably the one named by Gov. Clinton, in 1778, as "a brave and honest man," the Capt. of an armed boat on L. I. Sound. (Clinton Pap., as above) Complaint against him was made by Dr. Benjamin Anthony, the Refugee. (Page 258. See also Anthony) He was one of the most active in planning raids against the Tories. (Page 222) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I.; but released by Col. Upham. He visited the British Forts and, as a spy (Page 93), went into the British lines for the Patriots, at the risk of his life. He drew a plan of "Fort Slongo," at Fresh Ponds, and forwarded it to the Americans, who afterward captured and burnt it. (Page 236) He had many hair-breadth escapes from capture—once hiding behind a log, while the British Cavalry were within a few feet of him. (Hon. H. C. P., as above) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1788, 1789, 1790 and 1792. He was, also, a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the U. S. Constitution. (Civil List)

Further references may be found in the Huntington Town Rec.; Onderdonk's "Annals;" and Ross' "Hist. of L. I."

Mrs. Gilbert Scudder gives the following, relating to the family and the descendants of Lt. Henry Scudder—

He was b. Aug. 5, 1743; m. Jan. 28, 1765, Phebe, dau. of Ananias and Phebe (Platt) Carll; d. Jan. 21, 1822. She was b. June —, 1743; d. Apr. 17, 1821. He lived at Northport, near Huntington, and is buried in the family plot there. His grave was marked by the S. A. R., on Memorial Day, 1911. His children were: Youngs Prime 6, b. May 3, 1769, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Hannah Byrant, and had 5 children, d. Oct. 16, 1858; Henry 6, below; Phebe 6, b. May 21, 1782, m. Jan. 19, 1806, Azel Lewis, and had 3 children, d. May 21, 1811; Joel 6, b. in 1787, m. May 21, 1814, Charity Lewis, had no issue, d. June 10, 1835; and Amelia 6, b. in 1789, m. Feb. 22, 1820, Platt Lewis, d. Apr. 22, 1864. Living descendants from Youngs Prime 6 are: Mrs. John Howard Webster, Cleveland, O.; Frederick S. Curtis, Brookfield, Conn. Living descendants from Amelia 6, wife of Platt Lewis, are: Mrs. George Skillman Brush, Northport, L. I., and her two sons.

Henry 6, b. Apr. 26, 1778; d. Feb. 2, 1863. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1802, Phebe Wood (dau. Jonah), b. in 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1816. He m. (2) in 1818, Elizabeth Hewlett, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870. His children by first wife, were: Amelia 7, m. Seabury Bryant, and has descendants in Illinois; Phebe 7, b. in 1812, m. Melancton Byrant, d. May 17, 1848—an only gr. dau. lives in Brooklyn. His children by second wife, were: Eliza Strong 7, b. May 7, 1820, m. (1) William W. Kissam, (2) William W. Wood, d. Nov. 10, 1860; Anne Cornelia 7, b. Apr. 26, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1859, Henry G. Scudder, d. Apr. 16, 1884; Henry Joel 7, b. Sept. 18, 1825, m. (1) Louisa H. Davies, (2) Emma Willard, d. Feb., 10, 1886; Townsend 7, b. Dec. 14, 1829, m. Sarah M. Frost, d. July 30, 1874; Hewlett 7, b. July 25, 1833, not m., lives in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Eliza Strong 7, wife of William W. Wood are: W. Wilton Wood 2d, 8, m. Elizabeth Jones. His children: Elizabeth Hewlett 9; Anne 9, m. Franklin Crossman and has two children—address, South Amboy, N. J.; William Wilton 3d, 9; and Henry 9—all of Huntington, L. I. Living descendants from Anne Cornelia 7, second wife of Henry G. Scudder: children—Gilbert 8, m. Nellie Ritch and has: Henry Ritch 9, m. Florence J. Butler (1 son, Henry Gilbert 10) address, Mexico City, Mex.; and Olive Cornelia 9, of Huntington, L. I. Hewlett 8, son of Anne Cornelia 7, lives in San Diego, Cal., and has two children. Living descendants from Henry Joel 7, children: Rev. Henry Townsend 8, m. Margaret Weeks (have, Edna 9, Hallowell 9 and Dorothy 9); Edward M. 8, not m.; Charles 8 (deceased), m. Louise M. Evarts (a dau., Louise 9); Willard 8, not m.; Heyward 8, not m.; Emma W. 8, m. Dr. Edward L. Keyes, and has four children; Hewlett 8, not m.—All in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Townsend 7, children: Philomen Halstead 8 (deceased), m. ———— Townsend, and left children; Elizabeth Hewlett 8, m. (1) Edward V. Thebaud (one son), m. (2) Henry B. Binsee (no issue); "Judge" Townsend 8, m. Mary D. Thayer (three children); Lauren Kent 8, not m.; Sarah M. 8, m. Thomas I. Van Antwerp, of Albany, N. Y., several children; Cornelia 8, m. James B. Hendrick, no issue.



SEAMAN—The ancestor on L. I. was Capt. John 1, who came from Essex, Eng., to Boston, about 1650. Soon afterward, he removed to Hempstead, and became Capt. of Militia and Justice of the Peace. He was the father of eight sons and eight daughters. He and six of his sons were patentees in the Town, in 1660. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 243, 244) One of his sons was Nathaniel 2; whose son, Samuel 3, was the father of Dr. Valentine 4 Seaman, the noted Surgeon. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 538) John 1 went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford about 1640; and thence to Hempstead, about 1644. (Chap. 16) He m. (1) Elizabeth Strickland, (2) Martha Moore. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Jane ————. His grandson, David 3, m. Temperance Williams, and was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, in 1732. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEAMAN RICHARD ( )—From Hempstead, or North Hempstead, to Saybrook. On May 17, 1779, he had permission to bring his family and goods to Saybrook where he had been boarding with Col. William Worthington for some time He had also furnished information of the enemy to Col. Worthington. An invoice of the goods was shown at Middletown. (Pages 210, 243. Also D. 26. Also E. 119–123) He was in the Illicit Trade in 1780–1. (Clinton Pap., 7. 77. Also E. 192) He petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) His claim, with that of Dr. William Lawrence, was finally paid. (B. 30, 31) He served in Capt. Valentine's Co., July, 1776 (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser." p. 6); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He acted as a spy. (E. 120)

His wife may have been a sister of Dr. William Lawrence, the Refugee. (E. 48. Also F. 14) A Richard Seaman's marriage to Elizabeth ———— was annulled, Nov. 16, 1784. (Ass'y Jour.)

My grandfather was Richard Seaman, a lineal descendant of the original Captain John Seaman. His farm was within the compass of the British operations in the time of the Revolution, and he suffered much; but was never a Refugee, so far as I know. He d. in New York City. in the fall of

SCOTT SARAH—She was "lately from Long Island," as stated in the record of her marriage to Noah Baldwin, Dec. 5, 1776. (Saybrook, Conn., Ch. Rec.) A Sarah Scott, with Thomas Fenn, was admx. of the estate of Gershom Scott, Jr., of Waterbury, in Jan., 1779. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

It is not probable that she claimed descent from the ubiquitous Capt. John Scott who lived at Ashford (now Setauket) the century before. (Moore's "Index," p. 36. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 320–323) She may have been a dau. of Capt. John's son John; or of his son Jehamiah, of Southampton, whose will was made on Mar. 24, 1748, as shown in N. Y. Wills, Lib. 16, p. 433. (Moore, as above)

SCUDDER—The common ancestor of the Family on L. I. was Thomas 1, who was b., in Eng., and is believed to have been among the earliest settlers at Plymouth, Mass. His wife's name was Elizabeth. He resided at Salem from 1642 to 1657; and the Records of that Town show grants of land to "Old Goodman Scudder" (the term "Goodman" indicating an honorable position in the Puritan Church). He d. at Salem, in 1657. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876) Thomas 1, m. Elizabeth Lowers; d. in 1658. His son, Thomas 2, m. Mary, dau. of William and Clemence Ludlam; d. Nov. 14, 1690. Timothy 3, son of Thomas 2, m. Sarah Wood (1650–1738); d. about 1740. Timothy 4, son of Timothy 3, b. in 1696; m. Feb. 5, 1728, Mary, dau. of Thomas and Mary Whitehead; d. Apr. 25, 1778. (Mrs. Gilbert Scudder)

A Sarah Scudder, m. Dr. Joseph Crane. (See Crane)

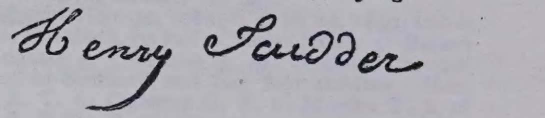
SCUDDER HENRY 5, LT. (Timothy 4, 3, Thomas 2, 1)—From Huntington to Conn. On Jan. 7, 1780, with others, he petitioned for relief from the poll tax. (E. 32) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He was on the Committee of Huntington, and on the Committee of the 1st Regt. (G. 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt., and participated in the Battle of L. I. (G. 4, 6, 13, 32) He was allowed to cruise on L. I. Sound; and, on Dec. 25, 1778, he had charge of an expedition to L. I. (Clinton Pap., 4. 199, 424) He was probably the one named by Gov. Clinton, in 1778, as "a brave and honest man," the Capt. of an armed boat on L. I. Sound. (Clinton Pap., as above) Complaint against him was made by Dr. Benjamin Anthony, the Refugee. (Page 258. See also Anthony) He was one of the most active in planning raids against the Tories. (Page 222) He was taken Prisoner at the Battle of L. I.; but released by Col. Upham. He visited the British Forts and, as a spy (Page 93), went into the British lines for the Patriots, at the risk of his life. He drew a plan of "Fort Slongo," at Fresh Ponds, and forwarded it to the Americans, who afterward captured and burnt it. (Page 236) He had many hair-breadth escapes from capture—once hiding behind a log, while the British Cavalry were within a few feet of him. (Hon. H. C. P., as above) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1788, 1789, 1790 and 1792. He was, also, a Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt the U. S. Constitution. (Civil List)

Further references may be found in the Huntington Town Rec.; Onderdonk's "Annals;" and Ross' "Hist. of L. I."

Mrs. Gilbert Scudder gives the following, relating to the family and the descendants of Lt. Henry Scudder—

He was b. Aug. 5, 1743; m. Jan. 28, 1765, Phebe, dau. of Ananias and Phebe (Platt) Carll; d. Jan. 21, 1822. She was b. June —, 1743; d. Apr. 17, 1821. He lived at Northport, near Huntington, and is buried in the family plot there. His grave was marked by the S. A. R., on Memorial Day, 1911. His children were: Youngs Prime 6, b. May 3, 1769, m. Dec. 28, 1791, Hannah Byrant, and had 5 children, d. Oct. 16, 1858; Henry 6, below; Phebe 6, b. May 21, 1782, m. Jan. 19, 1806, Azel Lewis, and had 3 children, d. May 21, 1811; Joel 6, b. in 1787, m. May 21, 1814, Charity Lewis, had no issue, d. June 10, 1835; and Amelia 6, b. in 1789, m. Feb. 22, 1820, Platt Lewis, d. Apr. 22, 1864. Living descendants from Youngs Prime 6 are: Mrs. John Howard Webster, Cleveland, O.; Frederick S. Curtis, Brookfield, Conn. Living descendants from Amelia 6, wife of Platt Lewis, are: Mrs. George Skillman Brush, Northport, L. I., and her two sons.

Henry 6, b. Apr. 26, 1778; d. Feb. 2, 1863. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1802, Phebe Wood (dau. Jonah), b. in 1788, d. Jan. 18, 1816. He m. (2) in 1818, Elizabeth Hewlett, b. Oct. 22, 1792, d. Dec. 5, 1870. His children by first wife, were: Amelia 7, m. Seabury Bryant, and has descendants in Illinois; Phebe 7, b. in 1812, m. Melancton Byrant, d. May 17, 1848—an only gr. dau. lives in Brooklyn. His children by second wife, were: Eliza Strong 7, b. May 7, 1820, m. (1) William W. Kissam, (2) William W. Wood, d. Nov. 10, 1860; Anne Cornelia 7, b. Apr. 26, 1822, m. Nov. 22, 1859, Henry G. Scudder, d. Apr. 16, 1884; Henry Joel 7, b. Sept. 18, 1825, m. (1) Louisa H. Davies, (2) Emma Willard, d. Feb., 10, 1886; Townsend 7, b. Dec. 14, 1829, m. Sarah M. Frost, d. July 30, 1874; Hewlett 7, b. July 25, 1833, not m., lives in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Eliza Strong 7, wife of William W. Wood are: W. Wilton Wood 2d, 8, m. Elizabeth Jones. His children: Elizabeth Hewlett 9; Anne 9, m. Franklin Crossman and has two children—address, South Amboy, N. J.; William Wilton 3d, 9; and Henry 9—all of Huntington, L. I. Living descendants from Anne Cornelia 7, second wife of Henry G. Scudder: children—Gilbert 8, m. Nellie Ritch and has: Henry Ritch 9, m. Florence J. Butler (1 son, Henry Gilbert 10) address, Mexico City, Mex.; and Olive Cornelia 9, of Huntington, L. I. Hewlett 8, son of Anne Cornelia 7, lives in San Diego, Cal., and has two children. Living descendants from Henry Joel 7, children: Rev. Henry Townsend 8, m. Margaret Weeks (have, Edna 9, Hallowell 9 and Dorothy 9); Edward M. 8, not m.; Charles 8 (deceased), m. Louise M. Evarts (a dau., Louise 9); Willard 8, not m.; Heyward 8, not m.; Emma W. 8, m. Dr. Edward L. Keyes, and has four children; Hewlett 8, not m.—All in N. Y. City. Living descendants from Townsend 7, children: Philomen Halstead 8 (deceased), m. ——— Townsend, and left children; Elizabeth Hewlett 8, m. (1) Edward V. Thebaud (one son), m. (2) Henry B. Binsee (no issue); "Judge" Townsend 8, m. Mary D. Thayer (three children); Lauren Kent 8, not m.; Sarah M. 8, m. Thomas I. Van Antwerp, of Albany, N. Y., several children; Cornelia 8, m. James B. Hendrick, no issue.



SEAMAN—The ancestor on L. I. was Capt. John 1, who came from Essex, Eng., to Boston, about 1650. Soon afterward, he removed to Hempstead, and became Capt. of Militia and Justice of the Peace. He was the father of eight sons and eight daughters. He and six of his sons were patentees in the Town, in 1660. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 243, 244) One of his sons was Nathaniel 2; whose son, Samuel 3, was the father of Dr. Valentine 4 Seaman, the noted Surgeon. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 538) John 1 went from Wethersfield, Conn., to Stamford about 1640; and thence to Hempstead, about 1644. (Chap. 16) He m. (1) Elizabeth Strickland, (2) Martha Moore. His son, Jonathan 2, m. Jane ———. His grandson, David 3, m. Temperance Williams, and was a Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, in 1732. (Bunker's "L. I. Genealogies")

SEAMAN RICHARD ( )—From Hempstead, or North Hempstead, to Saybrook. On May 17, 1779, he had permission to bring his family and goods to Saybrook where he had been boarding with Col. William Worthington for some time He had also furnished information of the enemy to Col. Worthington. An invoice of the goods was shown at Middletown. (Pages 210, 243. Also D. 26. Also E. 119–123) He was in the Illicit Trade in 1780–1. (Clinton Pap., 7. 77. Also E. 192) He petitioned Gov. Clinton for leave to buy bread in the State of N. Y. (B. 3) His claim, with that of Dr. William Lawrence, was finally paid. (B. 30, 31) He served in Capt. Valentine's Co., July, 1776 (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., 2d Ser." p. 6); also in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 24) He acted as a spy. (E. 120)

His wife may have been a sister of Dr. William Lawrence, the Refugee. (E. 48. Also F. 14) A Richard Seaman's marriage to Elizabeth ——— was annulled, Nov. 16, 1784. (Ass'y Jour.)

My grandfather was Richard Seaman, a lineal descendant of the original Captain John Seaman. His farm was within the compass of the British operations in the time of the Revolution, and he suffered much; but was never a Refugee, so far as I know. He d. in New York City. in the fall of

SMITH HEZEKIAH (   )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 98)

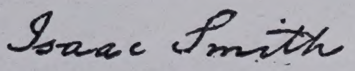
A Hezekiah, m. June 19, 1776, Abigail Bishop. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH ISAAC 4 (Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Isaac 5, Epenetus 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Brookhaven to Derby. On Feb. 2, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, stating that he had been captured, but escaped, and asking leave to bring his wife, family and effects from L. I. As he was well recommended, the petition was granted. (E. 26–29) Rivington—Aug. 28, 1779: "On Aug. 14 about 20 Rebels, at Coram, made Prisoners of Isaac Smith and five of his sons. Isaac Smith escaped." (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.") He appears in a list of Prisoners. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20, 26, 27) Another of the name, from Smithtown, signed (H. 32); and still another, in 1776, from Queens Co. (H. 9)

Men of this name served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); in the 1st and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 48); in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) There were numerous men of the name, some of them Officers, in the Dutchess, Orange and Westchester Regts.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 51)



An Isaac, m. Feb. 25, 1790, Hannah Smith. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JAMES 4 (Timothy 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Henry 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Others of the name also signed. (H. 9, 20, 29, 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32, 34); probably in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) A James Smith, Serjt., served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

SMITH JEFFREY 4, MAJ. (Solomon 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He was of considerable service to Col. Smith before the Battle of L. I. (G 39) On Aug. 29, 1776, two days after the Battle, he had ordered the four Brookhaven Companies of Col. Smith's Regt., to Huntington; and told the Militia to disband. (Page 173) He may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 32); and he was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt., in the same year. (G. 1) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y 1784–1786. (Civil List)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3 Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48) He m. Prudence 4 (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2d, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. Prudence was a sister of Col. Josiah Smith. Maj. Jeffrey had a son, Nathaniel 5.

SMITH JEREMIAH, CORP. (   )—From Huntington, probably to East Haddam. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); as a Corp., in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and as both, in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jeremiah, m. July 4, 1797, Rebecca Gildersleeve. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JESSE (   )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Another Jesse, from Smithtown, also signed. (H. 32)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jesse, m. Dec. 19, 1775, Hannah Carll. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) The same, or another, m. Apr. 1, 1778, ———— Brown. (Stamford-Darien, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOB (Job 4, 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Job 3, 2, Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29 32) In the same year, he was on the Committee to form the 1st Regt. (G 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. as Pay Mr. or Ens. (G 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Capt. Job, m. Apr. 10, 1776, Charity Arthur. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOHN 4, GEN. (Judge William 3, Maj. William Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775; although one of the signatures may have been that of some one else. (H. 18, 25) A private of the name, from Brookhaven, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 35); and the Military record given to Lt. John, below, may have belonged to Gen. John. It is probable that he was not a Refugee.

In 1780, the enemy had taken possession of his house; and had erected thereabout a stockaded fort, known as Fort St. George. Gen. Smith appealed to Maj. Tallmadge to dislodge the enemy; which Tallmadge did by one of his celebrated Raids, on Nov. 11. (Pages 232–234) The house is described in Col. William 1, Page 566.

He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1784–5, 1787–1794, 1798–1800; Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt a Constitution for the U. S.; Member of the U. S. House of Representatives, in place of Jonathan N. Havens, deceased, 1799–1804; U. S. Senator, 1804–1813, when he resigned to become a Judge of the N. Y. Dist. of U. S. Court. (Civil List) In 1814, President Madison appointed him U. S. Marshal of the Southn. Dist. of N. Y., an office which he held until his death.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 5. (A. 51) He was b. Feb. 12, 1752; d. June 24, 1816. He m. (1) Oct. 7, 1776, Lydia Fanning (Smithtown Ch. Rec.), dau. of Sir Edmund Fanning (see Fanning); m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Zephaniah Platt (see Platt); m. (3) Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, and ~~Wid. of Henry Nicoll.~~ ~~(See Woodhull and Nicoll)~~ He had a son, William 5, NICOLL by his first wife. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 448)

His Wid., Elizabeth, b. at Mastic, Nov. 30, 1762; d. Sept. 14, 1839, and is buried at Mastic. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had: Charles Jeffery 5; Robert 5; Egbert T. 5; and Sarah Augusta 5. William 5, m. Hannah Carman, grand dau. of Sir John Homan, of Scotland; and had four children. Hon. Egbert T. 5, had: William E. T. 6; Clarence G. T. 6; Martha T. 6, of Moriches, L. I.; and Eugenie A. T. 6. Sarah Augusta 5, m. John S. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. They had several children; among whom is Judge Abraham R. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

SMITH JOHN 5, DR. (Dr. William 4, below, Nathaniel 3, Richard, 2d, 2, Maj. Richard—Bull)—From Southampton. He succeeded to the medical practice of his father; and he occupied the ancestral home (See Page 577) before it was occupied by the British. The house was built by Dr. William, in 1759. While the British were in possession of Southampton, it was the headquarters of Gen. Sir William Erskine. (Page 176) The heirs of Dr. John sold it to William S. Pelletreau, Sr. It is now the property of his son, William S. Pelletreau, the Historian. It was made a two-story house, in 1878. (W. S. P.)—(See Page 577)

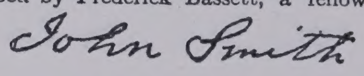
SMITH JOHN, LT. He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and, as this Regt. included many who formerly served under Col. Smith, it is probable that he came from L. I. Several of the name had already served on L. I. The Lt. may have been the John who served, from Huntington; or from Queens Co.; or, from Brookhaven.

SMITH JOHN ENS. (John 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier; or John 5, Charles 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and was Ens., 3d Southold Co., Sept. 4, 1775. (Mil. Ret., 26. 79)

He was b. on L. I.; and m. there, before the War. Later, he lived at Saratoga, N. Y. With his son, Alexander, he was a Prisoner in N. Y. City. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 540)

SMITH JOHN, CORP. (   )—From Queens Co. He was known as "Rock John." He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) He served, as Corp. and private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19, 27, 28)

SMITH JOHN (   )—From Westchester Co., N. Y., to Hartford, probably. He is so described by Frederick Bassett, a fellow Refugee from N. Y. City. (E. 17) He may have served in the 2d, 3d or 4th Westchester. (G, 78, 79, 80)



SMITH HEZEKIAH ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in Conn. (G. 98)

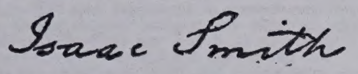
A Hezekiah, m. June 19, 1776, Abigail Bishop. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH ISAAC 4 (Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Isaac 5, Epenetus 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Brookhaven to Derby. On Feb. 2, 1780, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y, stating that he had been captured, but escaped, and asking leave to bring his wife, family and effects from L. I. As he was well recommended, the petition was granted. (E. 26–29) Rivington—Aug. 28, 1779: "On Aug. 14 about 20 Rebels, at Coram, made Prisoners of Isaac Smith and five of his sons. Isaac Smith escaped." (Bayles' "Suffolk Co.") He appears in a list of Prisoners. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20, 26, 27) Another of the name, from Smithtown, signed (H. 32); and still another, in 1776, from Queens Co. (H. 9)

Men of this name served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); in the 1st and 4th of the Line (G. 43, 48); in Weissenfels' Levies (G. 57); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) There were numerous men of the name, some of them Officers, in the Dutchess, Orange and Westchester Regts.

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 2. (A. 51)



An Isaac, m. Feb. 25, 1790, Hannah Smith. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JAMES 4 (Timothy 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Henry 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Others of the name also signed. (H. 9, 20, 29, 32) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32, 34); probably in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 98) A James Smith, Serjt., served in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48)

SMITH JEFFREY 4, MAJ. (Solomon 3, Daniel 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) —From Smithtown. He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1) He was of considerable service to Col. Smith before the Battle of L. I. (G 39) On Aug. 29, 1776, two days after the Battle, he had ordered the four Brookhaven Companies of Col. Smith's Regt., to Huntington; and told the Militia to disband. (Page 173) He may have been a pensioner in Conn. (G. 98) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 32); and he was on the Committee to raise the 1st Regt., in the same year. (G. 1) He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y 1784–1786. (Civil List)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3 Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 48) He m. Prudence 4 (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2d, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) Smith. Prudence was a sister of Col. Josiah Smith. Maj. Jeffrey had a son, Nathaniel 5.

SMITH JEREMIAH, CORP. ( )—From Huntington, probably to East Haddam. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served as a private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); as a Corp., in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and as both, in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jeremiah, m. July 4, 1797, Rebecca Gildersleeve. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JESSE ( )—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Another Jesse, from Smithtown, also signed. (H. 32)

He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

A Jesse, m. Dec. 19, 1775, Hannah Carll. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.) The same, or another, m. Apr. 1, 1778, ———— Brown. (Stamford-Darien, Conn., Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOB (Job 4, 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Job 3, 2, Richard 1 —Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29 32) In the same year, he was on the Committee to form the 1st Regt. (G 1) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. as Pay Mr. or Ens. (G 98)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Capt. Job, m. Apr. 10, 1776, Charity Arthur. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH JOHN 4, GEN. (Judge William 3, Maj. William Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier)—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775; although one of the signatures may have been that of some one else. (H. 18, 25) A private of the name, from Brookhaven, served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 35); and the Military record given to Lt. John, below, may have belonged to Gen. John. It is probable that he was not a Refugee.

In 1780, the enemy had taken possession of his house; and had erected thereabout a stockaded fort, known as Fort St. George. Gen. Smith appealed to Maj. Tallmadge to dislodge the enemy; which Tallmadge did by one of his celebrated Raids, on Nov. 11. (Pages 232–234) The house is described in Col. William 1, Page 566.

He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1784–5, 1787–1794, 1798–1800; Member of the Convention of 1788 to adopt a Constitution for the U. S.; Member of the U. S. House of Representatives, in place of Jonathan N. Havens, deceased, 1799–1804; U. S. Senator, 1804–1813, when he resigned to become a Judge of the N. Y. Dist. of U. S. Court. (Civil List) In 1814, President Madison appointed him U. S. Marshal of the Southn. Dist. of N. Y., an office which he held until his death.

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 5. (A. 51) He was b. Feb. 12, 1752; d. June 24, 1816. He m. (1) Oct. 7, 1776, Lydia Fanning (Smithtown Ch. Rec.), dau. of Sir Edmund Fanning (see Fanning); m. (2) Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Zephaniah Platt (see Platt); m. (3) Elizabeth, dau. of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, and Wid. of Henry Nicoll. (See Woodhull and Nicoll) He had a son, William 5, by his first wife. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 448)

His Wid., Elizabeth, b. at Mastic, Nov. 30, 1762; d. Sept. 14, 1839, and is buried at Mastic. By his wife, Elizabeth, he had: Charles Jeffery 5; Robert 5; Egbert T. 5; and Sarah Augusta 5. William 5, m. Hannah Carman, grand dau. of Sir John Homan, of Scotland; and had four children. Hon. Egbert T. 5, had: William E. T. 6; Clarence G. T. 6; Martha T. 6, of Moriches, L. I.; and Eugenie A. T. 6. Sarah Augusta 5, m. John S. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. They had several children; among whom is Judge Abraham R. Lawrence, of N. Y. City. (Miss Martha T. Smith)

SMITH JOHN 5, DR. (Dr. William 4, below, Nathaniel 3, Richard, 2d, 2, Maj. Richard—Bull)—From Southampton. He succeeded to the medical practice of his father; and he occupied the ancestral home (See Page 577) before it was occupied by the British. The house was built by Dr. William, in 1759. While the British were in possession of Southampton, it was the headquarters of Gen. Sir William Erskine. (Page 176) The heirs of Dr. John sold it to William S. Pelletreau, Sr. It is now the property of his son, William S. Pelletreau, the Historian. It was made a two-story house, in 1878. (W. S. P.)—(See Page 577)

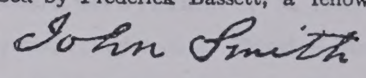
SMITH JOHN, LT. He served in the 4th Line (G. 48); and, as this Regt. included many who formerly served under Col. Smith, it is probable that he came from L. I. Several of the name had already served on L. I. The Lt. may have been the John who served, from Huntington; or from Queens Co.; or, from Brookhaven.

SMITH JOHN ENS. (John 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier; or John 5, Charles 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and was Ens., 3d Southold Co., Sept. 4, 1775. (Mil. Ret., 26. 79)

He was b. on L. I.; and m. there, before the War. Later, he lived at Saratoga, N. Y. With his son, Alexander, he was a Prisoner in N. Y. City. ("Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," p. 540)

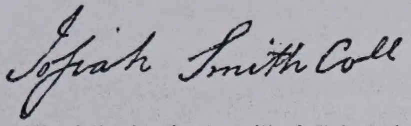
SMITH JOHN, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. He was known as "Rock John." He signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 9) He served, as Corp. and private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 19, 27, 28)

SMITH JOHN ( )—From Westchester Co., N. Y., to Hartford, probably. He is so described by Frederick Bassett, a fellow Refugee from N. Y. City. (E. 17) He may have served in the 2d, 3d or 4th Westchester. (G, 78, 79, 80)



(See Jessup), of Southampton. Oliver 5 had, among others: Hannah Woodhull 6; William 6; Mary 6; and Josiah 6. (Family Bible of Col. Josiah Smith)

Hannah Woodhull 6, b. Aug. 30, 1795; m. Col. Elias S. 6 Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau for continuation of this line, Pelletreau and Havens descendants) William 6, b. Mar. 7, 1798; m. Sally Rose. He had: Hugh C. 7, m. Sarah Jane Bishop, d. about 1904, survived by Howell C. 8 and Capt. Oliver 8, now living at E. Moriches, N. Y.; and Phebe 7. Mary 6, b. Feb. 9, 1800; m. (1) Thomas R. Smith, (2) ———— Parsons, removed to Rochester, N. Y. and had descendants there. Josiah 6, b. Feb. 14, 1804, m. Mary Stephens (See Stephens), and had: Egbert 7, and John T. 7, the latter still living. Egbert 7, d. about 1906. He had: Jarvis E. 8, of Jamaica, N. Y.; Russell G. 8; Katharine 8; and Hannah 8—the last three now living at East Moriches, N. Y. (R. S. P.)



The following is the will of Col. Josiah Smith (Liber 59, p. 118, of L. I. Wills)—

Be it Remembered forver hereafter that I Josiah Smith of Meritches in the County of Suffolk and the State of New York being in a weak State of body but of sound mind and perfect use of my reason thanks be to the Almighty for the same Do make and ordain thiss my last Will and Testament in manner and form Following that is to say my body be buried in a decent manner without any pomp at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named in thiss Will—First my just debts and funeral charges to be well and truly paid the remaining part of my estate which it has pleased God to bless me with I dispose of in the following manner to my eldest son Hugh and to his heirs and assigns I give all my lands eastward of David Howels farm and to extend eastward as far as Southamton line and the haff of one acre of land beyond that line bought for the privilege of daming and to extend northward as far as a line called Halseys line also my half of the Island lying at the bottom of the neck which belonged to Matthew Smith desest also my loted maadow on the beach eastward of Bayley's stage with all the buildings and appurtenances belonging to the same and my negro man Joe and also my silver punch bowl which did belong to my father Nathaniel Smith—To my second son Oliver I give all the neck of land or farm I now live on called Meritches Neck and extending Northwardt to the manor line and also my Island in the bay commonly called Reaves Island and all my loted meadow on the beach westward of Bayley's stage thiss I give to my son Ollver and to his heirs and assigns forver with all the Tennements and hereditrements and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any-wise appertaining and as to my land not given in the above devises in thiss Will I give to my sons Hugh and Ollver and to their heirs and assigns forever equally to be divided between them in quantity and qualty be the land in any part of the County of Suffolk—To my daughter Jane Fanning I give one third part of all my money bonds, notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and my negro girl named Bett and also my silver ponger which has the two first letters of my name on it (J. S.) To my daughter Hannah Pelletreaw I give the house * * * outhouses and all the land with the appurtenances to her, her heirs and assigns forever which I Bought of David Howell in the Town of Southamton for the sum of four hundred pound which is to be reckoned to my daughter Hannah and come into the division as part of money, bonds notes and book debts given to my three daughters. Also one third part of my money bonds, notes and book debts—Also one fifth part of all my livestock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Hagar—To my daughter Juliana Crummeline I give one third part of all my money, bonds notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle, sheep; hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Rose—My will is as to any part of my estate not particularly given away in thiss my last Will and Testament in any of the foregoing devises I give to my son Ollever and the other of my children to have no demands on the same as to the Executors of thiss my last Will and Testament I appoint my son Ollever when he shall arrive at the age of twenty one years my son in law Elias Pelletreaw my friend William Floyd and my friend William Phillips desiring they may take the same upon them daited this seventeenth of January 1786 in the Tenth year of the Independence of America Signed executed and declared as my last Will and Testament in the presents of us. Josiah Smith [L. S.] Nathaniel Woodhull, William Smith, Caleb Smith.

SMITH JOSIAH 5, SERJT. (Woodhull 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) —From Huntington. He served as Serjt. in the 4th Line (G. 47); and, perhaps, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33, 34); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

He had a farm at Long Swamp, in Huntington, which was despoiled of wood and forage by the enemy. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

Bayles ("Suffolk Co.") speaks of Capt. Josiah Smith who lived in Brookhaven, in 1775. He signed the Association, in that year. (H. 18)

A Josiah, m. Jan. 22, 1820, Rhoda Vail. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A Lt. Josiah, of Conn., was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt." p. 43)

SMITH LEMUEL 4 (St. Richard 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) His son, Lemuel, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

There was a Lemuel in the Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Lemuel, m. Mar. 27, 1784, Hannah Hubbs. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH MATTHEW 4, FIF. (James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); and he may have been a private in the same Regt. (G. 7) A Capt. and a Lt. of the name served in Conn. (G. 98) He was on the "Marquis de Lafayette." (Page 218)

A Matthew, of Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

A Matthew, of St. George and Moriches. Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50)

SMITH NATHAN ( )—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) He was in the Privateer Service. (See Chap. 24) A Nathan, m. Oct. 21, 1793, Elizabeth Conkling. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH NATHANIEL, CORP. (Nathaniel 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 4, James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, Edmund 4, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, son of Maj. Jeffery, above; or Nathaniel 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier. Probably the second line, given above)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32) A private of the name, from Smithtown or Huntington, also served in the same Regt. (G. 32) A private, also served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) In 1777, he was paid one half of his bounty, in Col. Smith's Regt. (Page 90)

If he was from Huntington, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Several of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association. (H. 18, 20, 25) Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Also: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

A Nathaniel, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26)

A Nathaniel, from Smithtown, also signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Nathaniel, from Islip, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 47)

SMITH NEHEMIAH ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and possibly in Conn. (G. 98)

SMITH NOAH, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 21, 27); also in Conn. (G. 98) He was probably the private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78. See also Capt. William Ludlam)

He was b. ——, 1730; m. ————; d. ————, 1793.

SMITH PHILIP ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

One of the name, from Huntington, also signed the Association. (H. 29)

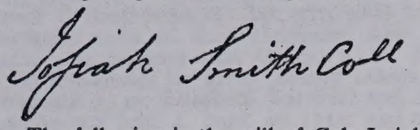
SMITH RICHARD, ENS. (Richard 4, Ebenezer 3, Richard 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Richard 5, Isaac 4, Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); perhaps, as a private, in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 98) A Richard, was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Richard, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7, 9)

(See Jessup), of Southampton. Oliver 5 had, among others: Hannah Woodhull 6; William 6; Mary 6; and Josiah 6. (Family Bible of Col. Josiah Smith)

Hannah Woodhull 6, b. Aug. 30, 1795; m. Col. Elias S. 6 Pelletreau. (See Pelletreau for continuation of this line, Pelletreau and Havens descendants) William 6, b. Mar. 7, 1798; m. Sally Rose. He had: Hugh C. 7, m. Sarah Jane Bishop, d. about 1904, survived by Howell C. 8 and Capt. Oliver 8, now living at E. Moriches, N. Y.; and Phebe 7. Mary 6, b. Feb. 9, 1800; m. (1) Thomas R. Smith, (2) ———— Parsons, removed to Rochester, N. Y. and had descendants there. Josiah 6, b. Feb. 14, 1804, m. Mary Stephens (See Stephens), and had: Egbert 7, and John T. 7, the latter still living. Egbert 7, d. about 1906. He had: Jarvis E. 8, of Jamaica, N. Y.; Russell G. 8; Katharine 8; and Hannah 8—the last three now living at East Moriches, N. Y. (R. S. P.)



The following is the will of Col. Josiah Smith (Liber 59, p. 118, of L. I. Wills)—

Be it Remembered forver hereafter that I Josiah Smith of Meritches in the County of Suffolk and the State of New York being in a weak State of body but of sound mind and perfect use of my reason thanks be to the Almighty for the same Do make and ordain thiss my last Will and Testament in manner and form Following that is to say my body be buried in a decent manner without any pomp at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named in thiss Will—First my just debts and funeral charges to be well and truly paid the remaining part of my estate which it has pleased God to bless me with I dispose of in the following manner to my eldest son Hugh and to his heirs and assigns I give all my lands eastward of David Howels farm and to extend eastward as far as Southamton line and the haff of one acre of land beyond that line bought for the privilege of daming and to extend northward as far as a line called Halseys line also my half of the Island lying at the bottom of the neck which belonged to Matthew Smith desest also my loted maadow on the beach eastward of Bayley's stage with all the buildings and appurtenances belonging to the same and my negro man Joe and also my silver punch bowl which did belong to my father Nathaniel Smith—To my second son Oliver I give all the neck of land or farm I now live on called Meritches Neck and extending Northwardt to the manor line and also my Island in the bay commonly called Reaves Island and all my loted meadow on the beach westward of Bayley's stage thiss I give to my son Ollver and to his heirs and assigns forver with all the Tennements and hereditrements and appurtenances to the same belonging or in any-wise appertaining and as to my land not given in the above devises in thiss Will I give to my sons Hugh and Ollver and to their heirs and assigns forever equally to be divided between them in quantity and quality be the land in any part of the County of Suffolk—To my daughter Jane Fanning I give one third part of all my money bonds, notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and my negro girl named Bett and also my silver ponger which has the two first letters of my name on it (J. S.) To my daughter Hannah Pelletreaw I give the house * * * outhouses and all the land with the appurtenances to her, her heirs and assigns forever which I Bought of David Howell in the Town of Southamton for the sum of four hundred pound which is to be reckoned to my daughter Hannah and come into the division as part of money, bonds notes and book debts given to my three daughters. Also one third part of my money bonds, notes and book debts—Also one fifth part of all my livestock as cattle sheep hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Hagar—To my daughter Juliana Crummeline I give one third part of all my money, bonds notes and book debts and also one fifth part of all my stock as cattle, sheep; hoggs and horses and also my negro girl named Rose—My will is as to any part of my estate not particularly given away in thiss my last Will and Testament in any of the foregoing devises I give to my son Ollever and the other of my children to have no demands on the same as to the Executors of thiss my last Will and Testament I appoint my son Ollever when he shall arrive at the age of twenty one years my son in law Elias Pelletreaw my friend William Floyd and my friend William Phillips desiring they may take the same upon them daited this seventeenth of January 1786 in the Tenth year of the Independence of America Signed executed and declared as my last Will and Testament in the presents of us. Josiah Smith [L. S.] Nathaniel Woodhull, William Smith, Caleb Smith.

SMITH JOSIAH 5, SERJT. (Woodhull 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull) —From Huntington. He served as Serjt. in the 4th Line (G. 47); and, perhaps, as a private, in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 33, 34); in the 3d and 4th of the Line (G. 46, 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

He had a farm at Long Swamp, in Huntington, which was despoiled of wood and forage by the enemy. (Hon. Henry C. Platt's "Huntington Address"—1876)

Bayles ("Suffolk Co.") speaks of Capt. Josiah Smith who lived in Brookhaven, in 1775. He signed the Association, in that year. (H. 18)

A Josiah, m. Jan. 22, 1820, Rhoda Vail. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

A Lt. Josiah, of Conn., was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt." p. 43)

SMITH LEMUEL 4 (St. Richard 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Huntington. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) His son, Lemuel, Jr., served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32)

There was a Lemuel in the Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Lemuel, m. Mar. 27, 1784, Hannah Hubbs. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH MATTHEW 4, FIF. (James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32); and he may have been a private in the same Regt. (G. 7) A Capt. and a Lt. of the name served in Conn. (G. 98) He was on the "Marquis de Lafayette." (Page 218)

A Matthew, of Brookhaven, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

A Matthew, of St. George and Moriches. Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50)

SMITH NATHAN ( )—From Smithtown, or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) He was in the Privateer Service. (See Chap. 24) A Nathan, m. Oct. 21, 1793, Elizabeth Conkling. (Smithtown Ch. Rec.)

SMITH NATHANIEL, CORP. (Nathaniel 4, Job 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 4, James 3, Job 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, Edmund 4, 3, Adam 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Nathaniel 5, son of Maj. Jeffery, above; or Nathaniel 4, Dr. Gilbert 3, Col. Henry 2, Col. William 1—Tangier. Probably the second line, given above)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 32) A private of the name, from Smithtown or Huntington, also served in the same Regt. (G. 32) A private, also served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and probably in Conn. (G. 98) In 1777, he was paid one half of his bounty, in Col. Smith's Regt. (Page 90)

If he was from Huntington, he signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) Several of the name, from Brookhaven, signed the Association. (H. 18, 20, 25) Brookhaven Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. Also: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 5. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 2. (A. 51)

A Nathaniel, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 26)

A Nathaniel, from Smithtown, also signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) Smithtown Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 48)

A Nathaniel, from Islip, Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 47)

SMITH NEHEMIAH ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 27); and possibly in Conn. (G. 98)

SMITH NOAH, CORP. ( )—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 21, 27); also in Conn. (G. 98) He was probably the private in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7); and in the 2d Westchester. (G. 78. See also Capt. William Ludlam)

He was b. ——, 1730; m. ————; d. ————, 1793.

SMITH PHILIP ( )—From Brookhaven. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 20) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); and probably in Conn. (G. 98)

One of the name, from Huntington, also signed the Association. (H. 29)

SMITH RICHARD, ENS. (Richard 4, Ebenezer 3, Richard 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull; or Richard 5, Isaac 4, Richard 3, 2, Maj. Richard 1—Bull)—From Smithtown. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); perhaps, as a private, in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 98) A Richard, was a Prisoner. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n—Spt.," p. 43)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 48)

A Richard, from Queens Co., signed the Association, in 1776. (H. 7, 9)

SOPER GILBERT (Son of William)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was b. Oct. 27, 1727. (Huntington Town Rec., 2. 357, 358)

SOPER JESSE (Son of Amos, above)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as private and Corp. (G. 7, 32); also, as a private, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was probably b. in 1741. (Huntington Town Rec.)

SQUIRE—Howell ("Southampton," pp. 387, 388) mentions a John 1 Squires who was quite early in East Hampton; who m. Anna, dau. of William 1 Edwards. He assumes that George 2, m. Jane Edwards, was son of John 1. On this theory he gives, among others, these children to George 2: Recompence 3, m. Elizabeth Parsons, and had John 4, bapt. in 1739; John 3, whose son John 4, bapt. in 1715, and another John, bapt. in 1739; Thomas 3, bapt. in 1705, m. May 26, 1726, Rachel Ludlam, and removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 335) outlines Howell, as above.

Another origin of the Family is advanced by Dr. Charles L. Squire, of Elmira, N. Y., who is preparing a Gen. He states that George, who d. at Fairfield, Conn., in 1691, speaks of his grandson, the above George 2, in his will, (John 1) "as for four years formerly, very weakly; agueally; very much more troublesome and chargable than otherwise he might have been to me, yet etc." Thomas 3, above, was a son of George 2 who m. Jane, a niece of Ann Edwards, in 1701. He also states that Thomas 3 d. Feb. 14, 1778; m. Rachel Ludlum, who was b. about 1700. Her line was Henry 3, Henry 2, William 1. (See Ludlum) Dr. Squire then proceeds: She was without doubt a grand dau. of the Dept. Gov. of Conn. Colony, in 1635, and compiler of the first Conn. Code, which was republished in Cambridge, in 1692. Ludlow being of the same name as the Regicide, and having some enemies in Conn., he was forced to leave Fairfield, removing with his family to Virginia and the family name changed to Ludlum. They afterward resided near E. Hampton, L. I., as early as 1660.

In his Pedigree Chart, Dr. Squire makes George, of Concord, Mass., and John, of Cambridge, Mass., the emigrant ancestors. George was b. in 1618; and had sons: George 1; Philip 1; and Serjt. Thomas 1. George 1, of Fairfield, Conn., b. about 1640; m. Ellen ———; d. Aug. 9, 1691. His son, John 2, of East Hampton, L. I., b. about 1660, m. Ann Edwards. John 2 had a son, George 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1680; m. Jane Edwards. George 3 had: Recompence 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Elizabeth Parsons; and Thomas 4, also of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Rachel Ludlum. Serjt. Thomas 1, b. in 1643, d. in 1712, had a son, Thomas, Jr., 2; and a grandson, David 3, the father of David, Jr., 4, below. John 2, of East Hampton, L. I. (John 1, of Cambridge), was the ancestor of the L. I. branch. He was b. about 1659; m. Harriet Baker; d. before 1708. He had a son, John 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1694; a grandson, John 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1715, d. in 1758, and was father of John 5, of Sag Harbor, husband of Mrs. Margery Squire, below. Jonathan 5, brother of John 5, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); but John 5 did not. It is probable that John 5 belonged in Squire Town, six miles from Southampton village. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

SQUIRE DAVID, JR., 4 (David 3, Thomas 2, Serjt. Thomas 1)—His name appears among the Refugees in the General Accounts of the Auditors (C. 4, No. 122); but there is no itemized claim. He served in Conn. (G. 98) A David Squire was Serjt. in a Co. stationed at Battery Pt., Fairfield Co., Mar. 21, 1778. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

He was b. at Woodbury, Conn., Sept. 17, 1736; m. Feb. 4, 1762, Rebecca 5, dau. of Thomas 4 and Rachel (Ludlum) Squire, above. (Dr. C. L. S.)

SQUIRE, JOHN 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; brother of Rebecca, above, and Mary, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with five passengers and sheep, he was brought over by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) Same month, with goods and one passenger, he was brought over by Capt. William Warner. His claim was paid to his sister, Mary. (C. 143) After the War, he removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

Probably he served in Conn. (G. 98); and he may have been the one who was appointed Comm'y in Fairfield Co., in Apr., 1780. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 530)

He was b. in 1730, bapt. in 1739. He had: Mary 6, m. James Wade; John 6; Phebe 6, m. ——— Webb; Caleb 6; Hannah 6; Daniel 6; and Jonathan 6. (Dr. C. L. S.) According to the Records of the Presbyterian Church at Westfield, N. J., they were bapt.: Daniel and Jonathan, Oct. 23, 1759; John, and some of his sisters, Oct. 5, 1760.

A John Squire, from Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) This John belonged to the Committee of Huntington. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199) He was present, as Committeeman, at a meeting in Smithtown, Sept. 5, 1775, to nominate Field Officers of the 1st and 2d Regts. of Suffolk Co. (G. 1. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 21) The Jour. of the Prov'l Cong. states that he was in Col. Smith's Regt.; but this does not appear in the Mil. Records.

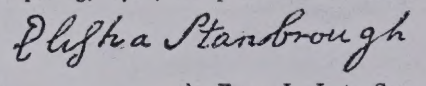
SQUIRE MARGERY, MRS.—From L. I. to Stratford. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was permitted to go to her husband on L. I. (F. 24)

She was a dau. of George and Sarah (Shaw) Cable; and b. Jan. 1, 1744 (?). About 1775, she m. John 5 (John 4, 3, 2, 1, of Cambridge) Squire, of Sag Harbor, L. I. He was b. in 1741; d. June 8, 1807. (Dr. C. L. S.) He d. June 2, 1807, aged 68. (Tombstone at Sag Harbor)

SQUIRE MARY 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; sister of Rebecca 5, above, and John 5, above—see John 5, above)—She m. Daniel Runyon, of Long Hills, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

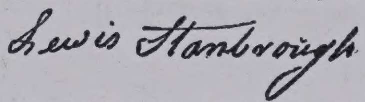
STANBROUGH—The first to Southampton, in 1644, was Josiah 1, who was at Lynn, Mass., in 1637. He m. (2) Alice, Wid. of Thomas Wheeler; d. at Sagg, in 1661. He had sons: Peregrine 2; and Josiah 2. Peregrine 2, b. in 1640; m. Dec. 15, 1664, Sarah James; d. Jan. 15, 1701–2. His sons were: John 3; and James 3, b. Oct. 28, 1679, m. Sarah Edwards. John 3, b. Dec. 11, 1665, had: Josiah 4, John 4, Peregrine 4 and Eleazer 4. Eleazer 4, of Sagg, b. in 1709, m. Mehitable ———. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 389, 390)

STANBROUGH ELISHA ( )—From Southampton to Saybrook; whence, on Apr. 13, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return, stating that he had married in Saybrook. (E. 147) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)



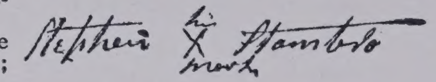
STANBROUGH JOSEPH ( )—From L. I. to Saybrook and Potchog, by Capt. Daniel Fordham. (C. 48)

STANBROUGH LEWIS 5 (Eleazer 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Aug. 6, 1739. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 390)

STANBROUGH STEPHEN 5 (Peregrine 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Southampton. On July 28, 1777, he was permitted to pass to and from L. I., with suitable stores. (A. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (G. 34)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

STARR—Dr. Comfort 1, came from Ashford, Eng., to Cambridge, Mass., 1634–5; and removed to Duxbury and Boston. He m. Elizabeth ———. He d. Jan. 2, 1659–60. His wife, Elizabeth, d. June 25, 1658. (Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr) His son, Dr. Thomas 2, lived at Charlestown, and other places in Mass.; d. Oct. 26, 1658. Samuel 3, son of Dr. Thomas 2, b. about 1640; was in New London, Conn., in 1664, and the founder of the branch there; m Hannah, dau. of Jonathan, and grand dau. of Elder William Brewster;

SOPER GILBERT (Son of William)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 32); also in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was b. Oct. 27, 1727. (Huntington Town Rec., 2. 357, 358)

SOPER JESSE (Son of Amos, above)—From Smithtown or Huntington. He served in Col. Smith's Regt., as private and Corp. (G. 7, 32); also, as a private, in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10)

He was probably b. in 1741. (Huntington Town Rec.)

SQUIRE—Howell ("Southampton," pp. 387, 388) mentions a John 1 Squires who was quite early in East Hampton; who m. Anna, dau. of William 1 Edwards. He assumes that George 2, m. Jane Edwards, was son of John 1. On this theory he gives, among others, these children to George 2: Recompence 3, m. Elizabeth Parsons, and had John 4, bapt. in 1739; John 3, whose son John 4, bapt. in 1715, and another John, bapt. in 1739; Thomas 3, bapt. in 1705, m. May 26, 1726, Rachel Ludlam, and removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. Hedges ("East Hampton," p. 335) outlines Howell, as above.

Another origin of the Family is advanced by Dr. Charles L. Squire, of Elmira, N. Y., who is preparing a Gen. He states that George, who d. at Fairfield, Conn., in 1691, speaks of his grandson, the above George 2, in his will, (John 1) "as for four years formerly, very weakly; agueally; very much more troublesome and chargable than otherwise he might have been to me, yet etc." Thomas 3, above, was a son of George 2 who m. Jane, a niece of Ann Edwards, in 1701. He also states that Thomas 3 d. Feb. 14, 1778; m. Rachel Ludlum, who was b. about 1700. Her line was Henry 3, Henry 2, William 1. (See Ludlum) Dr. Squire then proceeds: She was without doubt a grand dau. of the Dept. Gov. of Conn. Colony, in 1635, and compiler of the first Conn. Code, which was republished in Cambridge, in 1692. Ludlow being of the same name as the Regicide, and having some enemies in Conn., he was forced to leave Fairfield, removing with his family to Virginia and the family name changed to Ludlum. They afterward resided near E. Hampton, L. I., as early as 1660.

In his Pedigree Chart, Dr. Squire makes George, of Concord, Mass., and John, of Cambridge, Mass., the emigrant ancestors. George was b. in 1618; and had sons: George 1; Philip 1; and Serjt. Thomas 1. George 1, of Fairfield, Conn., b. about 1640; m. Ellen ————; d. Aug. 9, 1691. His son, John 2, of East Hampton, L. I., b. about 1660, m. Ann Edwards. John 2 had a son, George 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1680; m. Jane Edwards. George 3 had: Recompence 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Elizabeth Parsons; and Thomas 4, also of East Hampton, b. about 1705, m. Rachel Ludlum. Serjt. Thomas 1, b. in 1643, d. in 1712, had a son, Thomas, Jr., 2; and a grandson, David 3, the father of David, Jr., 4, below. John 2, of East Hampton, L. I. (John 1, of Cambridge), was the ancestor of the L. I. branch. He was b. about 1659; m. Harriet Baker; d. before 1708. He had a son, John 3, of East Hampton, b. about 1694; a grandson, John 4, of East Hampton, b. about 1715, d. in 1758, and was father of John 5, of Sag Harbor, husband of Mrs. Margery Squire, below. Jonathan 5, brother of John 5, signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 28); but John 5 did not. It is probable that John 5 belonged in Squire Town, six miles from Southampton village. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

SQUIRE DAVID, JR., 4 (David 3, Thomas 2, Serjt. Thomas 1)—His name appears among the Refugees in the General Accounts of the Auditors (C. 4, No. 122); but there is no itemized claim. He served in Conn. (G. 98) A David Squire was Serjt. in a Co. stationed at Battery Pt., Fairfield Co., Mar. 21, 1778. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 199)

He was b. at Woodbury, Conn., Sept. 17, 1736; m. Feb. 4, 1762, Rebecca 5, dau. of Thomas 4 and Rachel (Ludlum) Squire, above. (Dr. C. L. S.)

SQUIRE, JOHN 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; brother of Rebecca, above, and Mary, below)—From East Hampton to Stonington. In Sept., 1776, with five passengers and sheep, he was brought over by Capt. David Sayre. (C. 138) Same month, with goods and one passenger, he was brought over by Capt. William Warner. His claim was paid to his sister, Mary. (C. 143) After the War, he removed to Elizabethtown, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

Probably he served in Conn. (G. 98); and he may have been the one who was appointed Comm'y in Fairfield Co., in Apr., 1780. (Records of the State of Conn., 2. 530)

He was b. in 1730, bapt. in 1739. He had: Mary 6, m. James Wade; John 6; Phebe 6, m. ———— Webb; Caleb 6; Hannah 6; Daniel 6; and Jonathan 6. (Dr. C. L. S.) According to the Records of the Presbyterian Church at Westfield, N. J., they were bapt.: Daniel and Jonathan, Oct. 23, 1759; John, and some of his sisters, Oct. 5, 1760.

A John Squire, from Huntington, signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 29) This John belonged to the Committee of Huntington. (Thompson's "Long Island," 1. 199) He was present, as Committeeman, at a meeting in Smithtown, Sept. 5, 1775, to nominate Field Officers of the 1st and 2d Regts. of Suffolk Co. (G. 1. Also Onderdonk's "Suffolk Co.," p. 21) The Jour. of the Prov'l Cong. states that he was in Col. Smith's Regt.; but this does not appear in the Mil. Records.

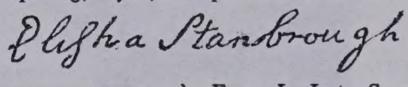
SQUIRE MARGERY, MRS.—From L. I. to Stratford. On Nov. 2, 1780, she was permitted to go to her husband on L. I. (F. 24)

She was a dau. of George and Sarah (Shaw) Cable; and b. Jan. 1, 1744 (?). About 1775, she m. John 5 (John 4, 3, 2, 1, of Cambridge) Squire, of Sag Harbor, L. I. He was b. in 1741; d. June 8, 1807. (Dr. C. L. S.) He d. June 2, 1807, aged 68. (Tombstone at Sag Harbor)

SQUIRE MARY 5 (Thomas 4, George 3, John 2, George 1; sister of Rebecca 5, above, and John 5, above—see John 5, above)—She m. Daniel Runyon, of Long Hills, N. J. (Dr. C. L. S.)

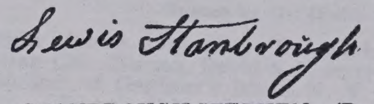
STANBROUGH—The first to Southampton, in 1644, was Josiah 1, who was at Lynn, Mass., in 1637. He m. (2) Alice, Wid. of Thomas Wheeler; d. at Sagg, in 1661. He had sons: Peregrine 2; and Josiah 2. Peregrine 2, b. in 1640; m. Dec. 15, 1664, Sarah James; d. Jan. 15, 1701–2. His sons were: John 3; and James 3, b. Oct. 28, 1679, m. Sarah Edwards. John 3, b. Dec. 11, 1665, had: Josiah 4, John 4, Peregrine 4 and Eleazer 4. Eleazer 4, of Sagg, b. in 1709, m. Mehitable ————. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 389, 390)

STANBROUGH ELISHA ( )—From Southampton to Saybrook; whence, on Apr. 13, 1781, he petitioned for leave to return, stating that he had married in Saybrook. (E. 147) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 11)



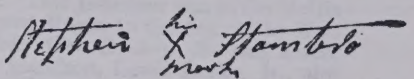
STANBROUGH JOSEPH ( )—From L. I. to Saybrook and Potchog, by Capt. Daniel Fordham. (C. 48)

STANBROUGH LEWIS 5 (Eleazer 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Bridge Hampton to Saybrook; where he was, in 1777. (A. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He was b. Aug. 6, 1739. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 390)

STANBROUGH STEPHEN 5 (Peregrine 4, John 3, Peregrine 2, Josiah 1)—From Southampton. On July 28, 1777, he was permitted to pass to and from L. I., with suitable stores. (A. 46) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 10); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (G. 34)



Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 54)

STARR—Dr. Comfort 1, came from Ashford, Eng., to Cambridge, Mass., 1634–5; and removed to Duxbury and Boston. He m. Elizabeth ————. He d. Jan. 2, 1659–60. His wife, Elizabeth, d. June 25, 1658. (Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr) His son, Dr. Thomas 2, lived at Charlestown, and other places in Mass.; d. Oct. 26, 1658. Samuel 3, son of Dr. Thomas 2, b. about 1640; was in New London, Conn., in 1664, and the founder of the branch there; m Hannah, dau. of Jonathan, and grand dau. of Elder William Brewster;

He had been a Capt. in the Indian Wars. (Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," p. 137) He was Col. of the 3d Regt. of Minute Men, Suffolk Co. (Page 88. Also G. 3, 8); and took part in the Battle of L. I. The private of that name, in the same Regt., may have been his own enlistment. (G. 8)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 3; under 16, 4. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 55) He was b. about 1726; m. (1) Juliana Wiggins (?), (2) in 1752, Abigail, dau. of Constant and Abigail Havens, and sister of Dr. Jonathan Havens (See Havens); d. about 1777. His daughters were: Ruth 5, b. Dec. 2, 1752, m. Feb. 1, 1770, Daniel Tuthill (See Tuthill); Abigail 5, b. about 1753, m. (1) in 1777, Capt. Benjamin King, Jr., Tuthill and King were Refugees (See King), (2) Nov. 18, 1784, John Cleaves Terry, d. Mar. 5, 1823; Elizabeth 5, b. in 1761, m. Christopher Tuthill, Jr. (See Tuthill), d. Apr. 23, 1825; Mehitable 5, b. Sept. 21, 1764, m. in 1780, Richard Chadwick. (Mallmann's "Shelter Island," pp. 242, 245) The Refugee, David Palmer, is stated to have been his son-in-law. (See Palmer) Palmer had sons: Samuel 5, and Capt. David 5. (Griffin's "Journal," pp. 205, 224) The Diary of Rev. Ezra Horton states that Col. Thomas Terry d., at Saybrook, Conn., Dec. 7, 1776. For further information, see Ross' "Hist of L. I.," 2. 574.

Thos. Terry Coll

THOMAS—The first of the name on L. I. was probably John 1, who appears in Brookhaven, in 1639; and on, to 1683. (Moore's "Index," p. 40)

In 1754, Rev. John 1 came from England, as Minister to Hempstead. (H. 39) His son, John 2, b. in 1705; m., in 1729, Abigail, dau. of John Sands. He removed to Westchester Co., N. Y., and became County Judge. In 1777, he was taken Prisoner, and confined in N. Y. City; where he d., the same year. He had children: John 3, Thomas 3, Margaret 3, Sybill 3, Gloriana 3 and Charity 3. John 3 m. Phebe Palmer, and had six children. Thomas 3 was Col. of the 2d Westchester. (G. 78) He m. Katherine, dau. of Nicoll Floyd (See Floyd), of Brookhaven. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 29, 30)

THOMAS JOHN, CAPT. He served in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10) He may have signed the Association, in 1775, from Huntington. (H. 29)

It is possible that he was the John 3, above (bro. of Col. Thomas 3), who m. Phebe Palmer.

THOMAS JOHN—From Queens Co. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 25); in Capt. Roe's Co. (G. 48); and probably in Conn. (G. 99)

A John, private in the 2d Line (G. 44), of Kinderhook, N. Y., was discharged as an invalid, Apr. 10, 1783. ("Archives of the State of N. Y., The Rev'n," p. 252)

THOMAS NATHANIEL P., MRS.—She was from Marshfield, Mass.; whither she went after her husband had gone to England. His estate had been confiscated. From Middletown, Oct. 14, 1782, she asked leave to go to L. I. for certain effects that had been sent to her by her husband. She was vouched for by her nephew, Sylvester Dering. (E. 172, 173)

THOMPSON—Rev. William, b. in 1697, came from Eng. to York, Me., in 1634; thence to Dorchester, Mass., in 1636; and afterward, to Va., as a Missionary. His son, John 1, came to Setauket, L. I., in 1656, being one of the original proprietors of Brookhaven. He m. Hannah, dau. of Jonathan, son of Elder William, Brewster. She was a sister of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster, afterward Minister at Setauket. Samuel 2, son of John 1, b. Mar. 4, 1668; m. in 1706, Hannah, dau. of Rev. Nathaniel Brewster; d. July 14, 1749. Among the children of Samuel 2 were: Jonathan 3, below; and Susannah 3, m. Thomas Strong. (See Strong. Also Brewster. Also Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 425–428. Also N. Y. Gen'l and Biog'l Rec., 22. 33, 34 and 27. 1 et seq.)

THOMPSON JOHN—From Cow Neck. He signed the Association in 1775. (H. 18) He belonged to James Brown's crew; and was a Refugee, living at Stamford, Conn., in Dec., 1782. (Onderdonk's "Queens Co., Olden Times," p. 59)

THOMPSON JONATHAN 3 (Samuel 2, John 1; father of Dr. and Capt. Samuel, below)—From Brookhaven. He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 35); in Col. Drake's Provisional Regt. (G. 10); and perhaps in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18, 19, 20)

Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1. Females—above 16, 2; under 16, 1. (A. 51) He was b. Oct. 25, 1710; m. Sept. 30, 1734, Mary, dau. of Richard 3 Woodhull (See Woodhull); d. June 5, 1786. Among his children were: Hannah 4, b. Oct. 5, 1747, m. Capt. Benajah Strong (See Strong), d. Feb. 1, 1786; Jonathan 4, b. Feb. 14, 1745, not m., d. Sept. 17, 1773; Isaac 4, and Dr. and Capt. Samuel 4, below. Judge Isaac 4, b. Jan. 18, 1743; m. (1) June 4, 1772, Mary, dau. of Col. Abraham Gardiner (See Gardiner), (2) Feb. 7, 1791, Sarah Bradner; d. Jan. 13, 1816. Isaac 4 had: Jonathan 5, below; Abraham G. 5, b. Oct. 27, 1776, m. Rachel, dau. of Capt. Zachariah Rogers (See Rogers), of Huntington, d. July 23, 1835. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 428, 429) Jonathan 5, b. Dec. 7, 1773; m. Elizabeth, dau. of James Havens (See Havens); d. in 1846. He was an importer in N. Y. City. He was Collector of Taxes, under Prest. Madison, in 1813; and Collector of the

THOMPSON—SOUTH SETAUKET, L. I.—BIRTHPLACE OF BENJAMIN F. THOMPSON

(Loaned by Mr. Orville B. Ackerly)

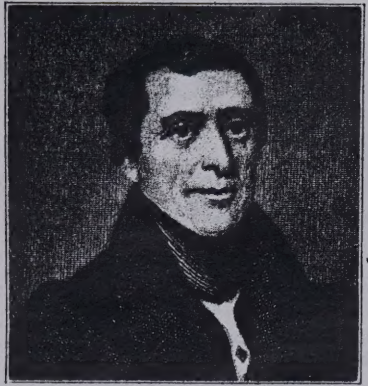
Port, under Monroe, 1819–1829. In 1840, he was Prest. of the Bank of the Manhattan Co. His son, David 6, b. in 1798; m. Sarah D., dau, of John Lion Gardiner, of Gardiner's Island, N. Y.; d. in 1872. He was an able financier. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 540. Also Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

Rev. George L. Thompson writes of a Jonathan Thompson, of St. George's Manor, who, he thinks, was not the Refugee. This Jonathan was in the Battle of L. I.; and afterward re-enlisted in different Regts. to the end of the War. He m. Lorana, dau. of Garrardus 2 Drake. (See Drake) He had a son, Lewis Drake, of Chenango Co., N. Y.; a grandson, Lewis Drake, Jr., also of Chenango Co.; and a g. grandson, Rev. George L., the informant. Mrs. Lorana Drake Thompson, after the death of her husband, m. (2) John Halsey. She d. in 1847 at the home of her son, Lewis Drake. Forty of her father's descendants are now on the E. end of L. I.; 75 of her own descendants are in the Counties of Chenango, Madison, Erie and Steuben, State of N. Y.; and 25, in Wisconsin. (Rev. G. L. T.)

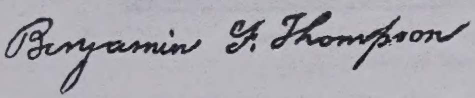
Jonathan Thompson

THOMPSON SAMUEL 4, DR. and CAPT. (Son of Jonathan 3, above)—From Brookhaven. He was on the Committee of Brookhaven. (H. 20) He was Capt. of the First Co. of that Town, Col. Floyd's Regt; and was on the Committee to organize the 1st Regt., Oct. 29, 1775. (G. 1. Also Mil. Ret., 26. 81, 84) In Feb., 1776, he sent to the Prov'l Cong. valuable surveys of the harbors of Setauket and Stony Brook. (Page 28. Also A. 1) He dismissed his Co. after the Battle of L. I. (Page 173) It is probable that he served in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 19, 21) He also signed as Committeeman. (H. 20)

An older Samuel, from St. George's Manor, appears in the Census of 1776: Males—above 50 years, 1; above 16, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 1. (A. 50) Dr. Samuel, b. Oct. 2, 1738; d. Sept. 17, 1811. He practised medicine at Setauket. (Page 180) He m. (1) Jan. 7, 1781, Phebe, dau. of Jacob Satterly; (2) Mar. 10, 1795, Ruth, dau. of Timothy Smith. By the first marriage he had: Benjamin F. 5, below. By the second, he had: Mary Woodhull 5, b. Jan. 11, 1796, d. Dec. 28, 1834; and Samuel Ludlow 5, b. Mar. 5, 1799, m. Sophia, dau. of Col. Isaac Satterly.



Benjamin F. 5, the Historian, son of Dr. Samuel 4, b. May 15, 1784. He practised medicine; and, afterward, law. He m. June 12, 1810, Mary Howard, dau. of Rev. Zachariah Greene (See Greene), of Setauket. His children were: Henry R. 6, b. Mar. 17, 1813, d. Oct. 15, 1842; Mary G. 6, b. June 20, 1815; Harriet S. 6, b. Nov. 9, 1818, m. Jacob T. Vanderhoff; and Edward Z. 6, b. Sept. 2, 1821, m. Elizabeth Lush. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. pp. 430, 431) The residence of Benjamin F. 5 was owned and occupied by his half-brother, Samuel L., as late as 1856. (Mr. O. B. Ackerly) See Page 595.



Benjamin F. Thompson, in writing the above, modestly refers to himself as the author of the "History of Long Island." Its value is well known to historians. The first edition was published, in 1839; the second, in 1843. He also, omitted to mention that he was Surg. of Col. James Davis' Regt. of Brookhaven Militia in the War of 1812; and that he was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, in 1813. He d. Mar. 21, 1849; and was buried at Hempstead. An appreciative tribute is given in Griffin's "Journal," pp. 247–251. [F. G. M.]

THOMPSON WILLIAM (   )—From Brookhaven to East Haddam. On Oct. 21, 1782, he was permitted to return with his family, clothing &c. (F. 75) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 18)

Another of the name, from Smithtown (A. 48), refused to sign the Association. (H. 32)

Men of this name served as follows: 1st Line, private and Corp. (G. 43); 2d Line (G. 44); 4th Line (G. 47, 48); 2d Art'y (G. 50); Dubois' Levies (G. 59); 1st, 2d and Ass'd Exempts, Orange (G. 72, 73, 76); and in Conn. (G. 99)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 1. (A. 50)

Rev. George L. Thompson thinks that William Thompson, the Refugee, was from Sag Harbor. He fled to Hadlyme and East Haddam with his father-in-law Garrardus 2 Drake. (See Drake) He was brought back to L. I. by Capt. Josiah Burnham. (F. 75) His wife was Martha Drake. (See Drake) The descendants state that the family history, back of William, has been lost.

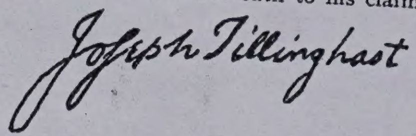
THOMSON—One of the name, Thomas, came to Lynn, Mass., in 1635; thence to New London; and to Southampton, in 1642. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 439) He was one of the settlers of East Hampton, in 1649. (Hon. Henry P. Hedges)

THOMSON ZEBULON (   )—From Southampton, E. Dist., probably Bridge Hampton, to Puttypough. In 1776, he was brought over by Capt. John Redpath. (C. 149) He sometimes, spelled his name, Thompson. He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 10) He served in Col. Smith's Regt. (G. 7, 31); in the 4th Line (G. 48); and in Conn. (G. 99)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54)

THORNEYCRAFT WRIGHT, SERJT.—Probably from Flushing. In 1782, he and Serjt. William Roe (Page 531) arrived at Oak Neck, L. I., under a Flag. (Mr. George W. Cocks)

TILLINGHAST JOSEPH, CAPT.—From Southold to Haddam. In Sept., 1776, with seven in the family, he was brought over by Capts. Charles Williams, James Wiggins and Samuel Shaler. He made oath to his claim, Feb. 19, 1777; but by Nov. 21, 1777, he was dead; and his Wid. (Phebe, below) authorized Capt. Samuel L'Hommedieu to collect the claim, which he did. (C. 176) In Feb., 1777, he was allowed to go to L. I. for flax, wool, &c. (D. 44)



One of his name, on June 10, 1772, had part in the destruction of the "Gaspee," near Newport, R. I.

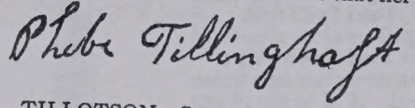
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 52)

It is not yet explained why, if he was from Southold, the Ch. Recs. of East Hampton contain these entries:—1770, Capt. Tillinghast child d.; 1772, Thomas Tillinghast wife d.; 1775, Joseph Tillinghast son d.; 1777, Capt. Tillinghast d. September. Also the following, who were probably Capt. Joseph Tillinghast's children: 1784, Lydia, Polly and Puah Tillinghast, all adults, were bapt.; 1786, Thomas Tillinghast was bapt.; 1785, Stafford Tillinghast d.

I am unable to ascertain when this Family first put in an appearance at East Hampton. There is no way of telling whether the Capt. Tillinghast, mentioned in 1770, was the Capt. who died in 1777; or whether it was Joseph or Thomas. There is no record of any birth or marriage of either. The absence of any record of the birth, marriage or death of the three adults, Lydia, Polly and Puah, leads me to think that they all moved here about 1770. Another peculiarity is this, that nowhere in the Town Records is there any mention whatever of either of their names, either as land owners, office holders, or in any connection with Town affairs. Tilleness and Tillinghast are one and the same. I find in the Church Records of East Hampton the name spelled both ways. The Family residing in East Hampton, while they always write their name Tillinghast, in speaking of them we say Tillness. (Mr. Charles R. Dayton)

A Joseph Tillinghast d. in Southold; and his grandson, John R., now lives in that village. (Mr. John H. Boisseau)

TILLINGHAST PHEBE, WID. of CAPT. JOSEPH, above (q. v.)—From Southold to Haddam. On May 15, 1780, she petitioned the Gen. Ass'y of Conn. for permission to return with her children, cattle and household goods; which was granted. She stated that her husband had d. since the removal to Haddam. (E. 69, 70) The petition is signed "Tillenness." In this case it was probably written by some one else, as the accompanying name Cooper is signed "Cupper."



TILLOTSON—Samuel and Daniel were among the male heads of Families, in 1776. (Smithtown Rec.)

An Elizabeth Tillotson, m., Mar. 7, 1778, Platt Arthur, the Refugee. (See Arthur)

TILLOTSON DANIEL, LT.—From Smithtown. He was on the Committee to organize the 1st Regt., in 1775. (G. 1) He served in Col. Floyd's Regt. (G. 1); and probably in Conn. (G. 99) He signed the Association, in 1775. (H. 32)

He was b. May 6, 1744; d. June 23, 1803. His son, Moses, b. Aug. ——, 1781; d. Oct. ——, 1869. Both he and his wife are buried at North Salem,

THOMPSON, SAMUEL, DR. and CAPT. [illegible]

[illegible]

THOMPSON [illegible]

[illegible]

for by Col. Benjamin Tallmadge. The petition was granted. (E. 126–128) He was Capt. of the Privateer "Fox." (Page 218. Also G. 100)

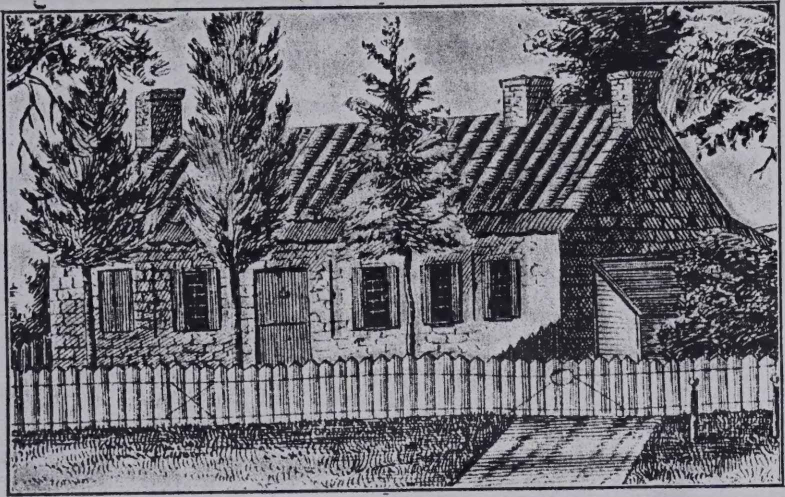
Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 3. Females—above 16, 3; under 16, 3. (A. 51)

Thompson ("Long Island," 2. 401) calls him "Cooper." But he evidently referred to Abraham Cooper who was named after his mother's father.

He was b. Dec. 20, 1753; m. (1) Sept. 17, 1774, Sarah, or Jane, dau. of Dr. Gilbert 3 Smith (see Smith), (2) Apr. 17, 1782, Eunice Sturges; d. Mar. 5, 1803.

His children were: Sarah 6, b. June 22, 1775; Catharine 6, b. Oct. 9, 1776; Jane 6, b. Aug. 4, 1778; Mary 6, b. Nov. 15, 1784; Eunice 6, b. Aug. 8, 1791; Isaac 6, b. Mar. 1, 1794; Abraham Cooper 6, b. May 19, 1798; Samuel 6, b. Jan. 5, 1800; and Rev. Richard 6, b. Jan. 15, 1802. (Woodhull Gen. See Fairfield, Conn., Church Records as to the marriage with Eunice Sturges)

Abraham C. Woodhull



WHERE GEN NATHANIEL WOODHULL DIED — NEW UTRECHT, L. I.

(Nathaniel Woodhull Chapter, D. A. R.)

WOODHULL, JESSE 4, COL. (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, 1; brother of Gen. Nathaniel, below)—From Orange Co., N. Y. While he was not a Refugee, strictly speaking, yet it seems best to place him in these sketches of his immediate family. He removed to Orange Co. during the War; and served as Col. of the 1st Regt. (G. 72)

He was b. at Mastic, L. I., Feb. 10, 1735; m. in 1753, Hester Du Bois, of New Paltz, N. Y.; d. Feb. 4, 1795. His children were: Nathaniel 5, b. Nov. 1, 1758; Richard 5, b. Sept. 14, 1760; Hannah 5, b. July 8, 1761, m. Oliver 5, son of Col. Josiah Smith (see Smith); Sarah 5, b. Sept. 9, 1763, m. Gen. John Floyd of Smithtown; Renelike 5; Jesse 5, M. D.; Ebenezer 5, b. Jan. 23, 1772. (Woodhull Gen.)

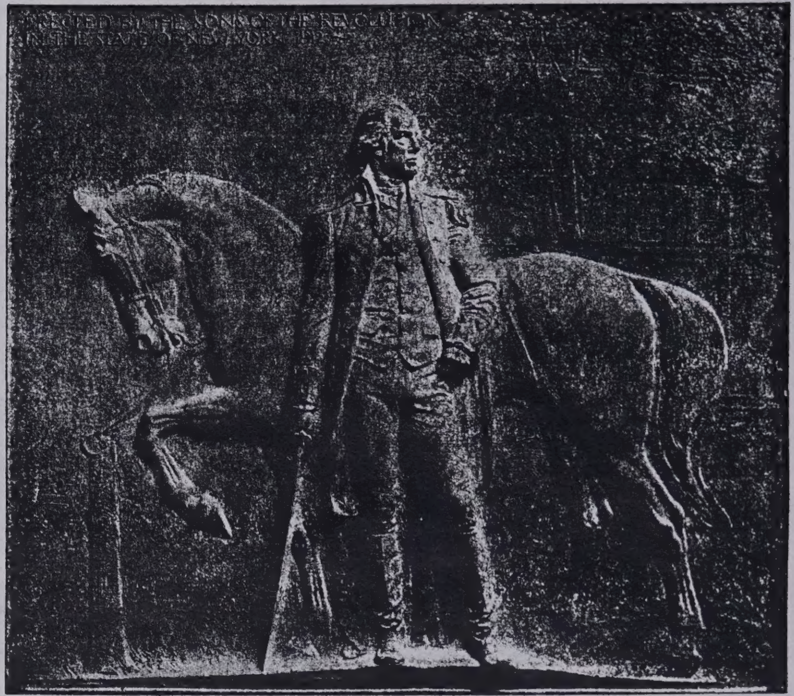
Jesse Woodhull

WOODHULL NATHANIEL 4, BRIG.-GEN. (Nathaniel 3, Richard 2, 1; brother of Col. Jesse, above)—From Mastic. Although not a Refugee, he is placed here for reasons similar to those given in Col. Jesse, above.

He served in the French and Indian War, in 1754; also as a Maj. under Abercrombie at Crown Point and Ticonderoga. He took a prominent part

in the capture of Fort Frontenac, in June, 1758; and was Col. in the 3d Regt. of N. Y. Provincials, under Amherst, in the campaign against Montreal. On June 29, 1775, he received the warrants for certain officers of the Militia (G. 1); and in June, July and August, of the same year, he received lists of the signers of the Association, in Brookhaven. (H. 20) He was a Brig. Gen. in Suffolk Co., in 1755; having been unanimously elected such at a meeting of the several Committees of Huntington, Smithtown, Brookhaven, Manor of St. George and Patentship of Moriches. The meeting was held at Smithtown, on Sept. 7. (G. 1)

In the Colonial Ass'y he represented Suffolk Co. He was a Delegate, from that Co., to all four of the Prov'l Congresses, 1775–6. He was President pro tem., of the 1st Cong.; President of the 2d and 3d Congresses; and one of



TABLET TO THE MEMORY OF BRIG.-GEN. NATHANIEL WOODHULL — HOLLIS, L. I.

(Furnished by the Sons of the Revolution in the State of N. Y.)

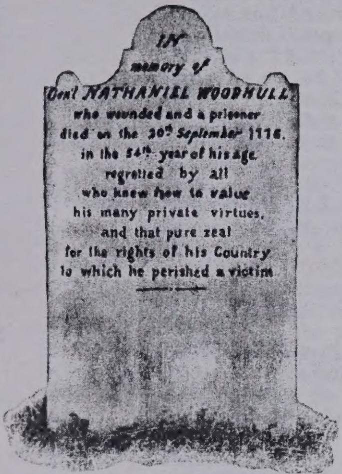
the Presidents of the 4th Cong., or Convention. (Page 130. Also A. 56–59. Also Civil List) His autograph, as President, is on Page 130.

Nath Woodhull

It has never been explained why a man of his Military and Civil prominence was not given an important command during the events that preceded the Battle of L. I. Instead of that, he was assigned to the duty of driving the cattle out of the reach of the enemy. However undignified he might have considered this duty, he did it as effectively as possible with the small number of Troops assigned to him. His activities in this line are described on pages 29, 30, 41, 42, 48; and also in Ap. A., 1, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10–12. The later references, above, show that the Convention, on Aug. 28, 1776, had ordered reinforcements to be sent to him. But it was too late; for he was captured on that

date, the day after the Battle of L. I. (Pages 173, 174) While he was awaiting orders from Gen. Washington, at the Inn of Lt. Increase Carpenter (See Page 288), about two miles East of the present R. R. station at Jamaica, he was surprised by about 700 of the enemy, under Sir William Erskine. Commanded to say "God save the King," he said "God save us all." He would have been killed on the spot had not Capt. Oliver DeLancey intervened. Being badly wounded, he was taken to the Prison in the Church at New Utrecht. Thence, in turn, he was removed to the Prison Ships "Pacific" and "Mentor;" and, finally, to the house opposite the octagonal Church, known as De Sille house, at New Utrecht. Amputation of his wounded arm was followed by his death, on Sept. 20. (Pages 288, 642. Also Wood's "First Settlements on L. I.," pp. 121-135. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 605) His record, in a more enduring form, may be found in Luther R. Marsh's "Gen. Woodhull and His Monuments."

The locality of the capture is known as Hollis, today. On May 23, 1912, there was presented to the City of New York by the Sons of the Revolution a bronze tablet to the memory of Gen. Woodhull, who was wounded near the spot where the tablet had been erected. The tablet (Page 643) shows Gen. Woodhull standing beside his horse, his sword in his right hand. Underneath is the following inscription:



GEN. WOODHULL, MASTIC, L. I.

(Furnished by Mrs. Elizabeth Woodhull Lawrence)

In memory of Gen. Nathaniel Woodhull, President of the Provincial Congress of New York in 1775, who on Aug. 28, 1776, was cruelly wounded by the enemy at Jamaica while co-operating with Washington on Long Island. He died a prisoner at New Utrecht, Sept. 20, 1776, a citizen, soldier, patriot of the Revolution.

He was b. Dec. 30, 1727; m. in 1761, Ruth, dau. of Nicoll, and sister of Col. William Floyd (see Floyd); d. as above. He had two children. His son, Nathaniel 5, d. y. His dau., Elizabeth 5, b. Nov. 30, 1762; m. (1) Henry Nicoll (see Nicoll), (2) as his third wife, Gen. John Smith (see Smith); d. Sept. 14, 1839. (Woodhull Gen.)

The house, at Mastic (Page 641), was built soon after the Rev'y War, near the site of the former house. The original purchase of land from the Indians, in the 17th Century, is still held by the descendants of Gen. Woodhull.

WOODRUFF—The first of the name on the Southampton list was John 1, in 1657. He m. Anne ———; d. in May, 1670. His son, John 2, m. Sarah Gosmer; d. in 1703. Benjamin 3, son of John 2, was of Bridge Hampton; and from him all the Refugees descend. He m. in 1704, Margaret Davis, of East Hampton; d. in 1750. He had sons: Daniel 4, below; David 4, below; and Timothy 4. (Howell's "Southampton," pp. 407, 408)

Hon. Francis E. Woodruff, author of "The Woodruffs of N. J.," writes that John 1 (1574-1611) of Fordwick, Eng., m. Elizabeth Cartwright; who, as his Widow, m. John Gosmer. The latter, with his wife Elizabeth and John 2 (son of John 1 Woodruff) came to Southampton, L. I. John 2 thus became the emigrant ancestor. He was b. in 1604; d. in 1670. He m. Anne ———. His eldest son, John 3 (1637-1691), m. Sarah, dau. of John Ogden, and was the ancestor of the Elizabethtown, N. J., branch. Another John 3, younger son of John 2, m. Hannah Newton, and remained at Southampton. He was b. in 1650; d. in 1703. His second surviving son, Joseph 4 (1676-1742), emigrated to N. J. about 1700, and became the ancestor of the Westfield branch.

From the above, it will be seen that Mr. Woodruff starts the generations one earlier than Howell—his John 2 being the John 1, of Howell. As

Howell paid special attention to the L. I. generations, his numbers are followed, below.

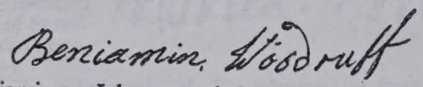
It is generally understood that there is no connection between John 1 and Matthew 1 of Farmington, Conn., the ancestors of the New England Woodruffs.

WOODRUFF BENJAMIN 5 (Daniel 4, below, Benjamin 3, John 2, 1)—From Bridge Hampton. He probably went to Guilford; as his sheep were put in the flock there, Sept. 26, 1776. (C. 217) He was in the Privateer service, on the "Oliver Cromwell", and on the "Putnam." (Page 218. Also Pet., 23, 230. Also "N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 269. Also "Spt." to same, p. 169) He also served in Conn. (G. 100) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (H. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 2. Females—above 16, 1; under 16, 3. (A. 54) He had children: Jesse 6, b. in 1765, d. in 1857; Job 6, b. in 1776, d. in 1857; and Elisha 6, who had a son, Jesse 7. (Howell, as above, p. 408)

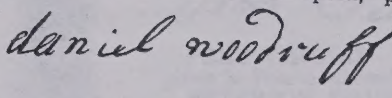
WOODRUFF — SHELTER ISLAND, N. Y.
(Furnished by Mr. Ralph Griffing Duvall)

A Benjamin, d. Feb. 23, 1808, aged 73; and is buried at Scuttle Hole, near Bridge Hampton. (Hon. Francis E. Woodruff.)

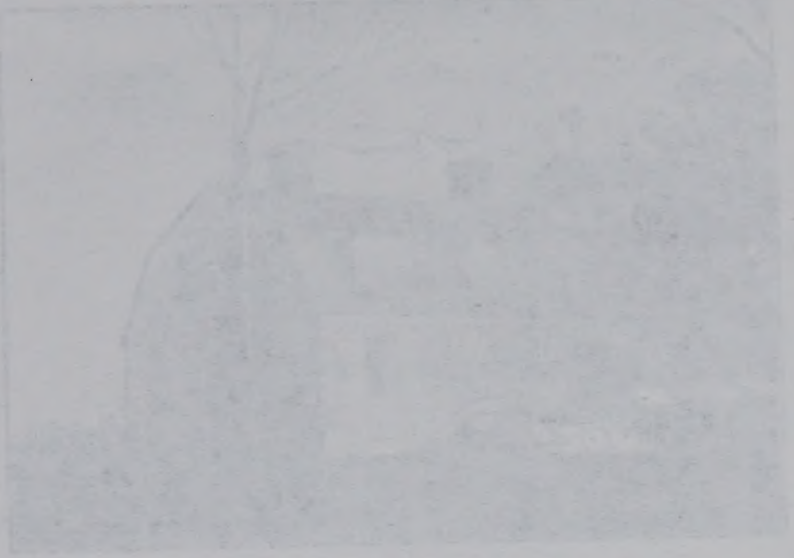


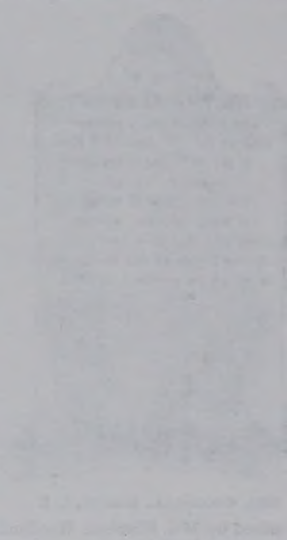
WOODRUFF DANIEL 4 (Benjamin 3, John 2, 1; father of Benjamin, above, and brother of David, below)—From Bridge Hampton to East Haddam. On Sept. 20, 1776, with three in the family and goods, he was moved over by Capt. Joshua Griffeth. (C. 57) He served in the 1st Line. (G. 43) He signed the Association, in 1775 (H. 11); also the Woolworth Agreement, in 1787. (G. 34)

Census of 1776: Males—above 16 years, 1; under 16, 1. Females—above 16, 1. (A. 54) He had children: Benjamin 5, above; John 5; Elias 5; and Mary 5. (Howell's "Southampton," p. 407)

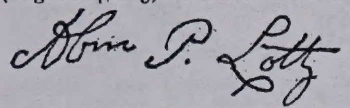


A Daniel, perhaps too young for the Refugee, d. July 22, 1825, aged 78; and is buried at Bridge Hampton. (Hon. F. E. W.)





51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) In 1775, he was appointed Col. of the 3d N. Y. City Regt. (Mil. Ret., 26. 43, 213) He was a Delegate to the 3d and 4th Prov'l Congresses (A. 58, 59); and a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1777–1783. (B. 43–48) In 1776, the window leads were taken from his house. (Page 112) On Aug. 17, 1777, the Prov'l Convention appointed him on a Committee to remove the women and children out of N. Y. City before the enemy attacked. (A. 6) In the same year, he was on a Committee to take charge of the flax. (Page 94) In 1777, also, he was authorized to purchase salt. (Pages 114, 115) He was an Alderman, in 1784; and a member of the Chamber of Commerce. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 3. 12, 13, 16)



He probably belonged to the Family of his name on L. I. (Thompson's "Long Island," 2. 469–472)

LOUDON SAMUEL—To Fishkill, N. Y. In 1751–2, he established "The Packet and American Advertiser," at No. 5 Water St. In 1776, just before the British occupation, he printed paper money for the Prov'l Convention. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 137, 339) When the occupation came, he moved his office to Fishkill in a sloop; and he continued his work there. He sent his bills for printing to the Prov'l Convention. (Rev'y MSS. N. Y. State Lib'y, 14. 66. Also 30. 47. Also 31. 3) In 1777, he printed the first Constitution of the State of N. Y. (Lossing's "Field Book," 1. 693) He loaned money to the State, in 1780. (Rev'y MSS., 52. 44) After the War, he re-established his business in the City. (Wilson, 3. 65)

He was b. in Scotland, in 1727; d. Feb. 24, 1813. He dealt in books and ship chandlery, rather inconsistent articles, opposite the Old Slip Market. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

LUDLOW GABRIEL W.—To Dutchess Co., N. Y.; whence, on Feb. 16, 1780, he petitioned the N. Y. Senate for relief from the tax assessors. (B. 4) He was a Member of the Committees of 60 and 100. (H. 2, 4) He was a Delegate to the 2d Prov'l Cong. (A. 57) In 1769, he was a merchant. (Wilson's "Mem'l Hist. N. Y. City," 4. 548) Having written to Gov. Clinton asking that his father, William Ludlow, be permitted to go to N. Y. City, the Gov., on Feb. 20, 1780, replied that it would not be proper to give the permission in that shape. But if the father and sisters wished to go to the City, from N. J., where they then were, the Gov. would not prevent it. (Clinton Pap., 6. 424) See Ludlow, Page 457.

McDOUGALL ALEXANDER, MAJ. GEN.—He was a Member of the Committees of 51, 60 and 100. (H. 1, 2, 4) Previous to this, he was active among the "Sons of Liberty." In 1769, he published an appeal to the citizens against the British Ministry; for doing which, the Colonial Ass'y tried him, and he was imprisoned for several weeks. (Pages 32, 138. Also Lossing's "Field Book," 2. 585, 586. Also Clinton Pap., 1. 45) He was Col. of the 1st Batt'n of N. Y. C. In 1775, his Regt. took arms from the disaffected. (Page 104. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 31. 119) On Nov. 3, with two of his Capts., he was ordered to the Fortifications in the Highlands. (Proceedings Prov'l Cong.) On Dec. 15, he approved a distribution of flints and bullets. (Rev'y MSS., 51. 57) On Jan. 23, 1776, he was paid £325, on account of the Sloop "Schuyler." (Same ref. 1. 137) In the same month, the N. Y. Committee of Safety authorized him to make carriages for the cannon. (Page 102) On Apr. 26, 1776, a return of his Regt. showed that Ledyard, Varick and Willett—all of them Refugees—were Capts. therein. (Mil. Ret., 27. 106) He was Col. of the 1st Line (G. 43); he was promoted Brig. Gen., Aug. 9, 1776; promoted Maj. Gen., Oct. 20, 1777; term of service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of L. I., Aug. 27, 1776 (Pages 34, 40, 47, 48, 49. Also H. 36); and he held the rear and superintended the debarkation of the American Army, on Aug. 29. He served at White Plains, in Oct. ("N. Y. State Cincinnati") He was active in the operations about N. Y. City at that time. (Page 58) In 1777, he commanded at Peekskill (Page 64); and, in 1778, he succeeded Putnam in the Highlands. (Pages 76, 79. Also Hall's "Life of Gen. S. H. Parsons," pp. 155, 166, 167) In 1781, he commanded at West Point, after Arnold's escape. In 1783, he was Chairman of a Committee, from Newburgh, N. Y.,

to acquaint the Cont'l Cong. with the grievances of the Army. ("Cincinnati") He was a Delegate to the 1st and 2d Prov'l Congresses (A. 56, 57); and a Member of the Cont'l Cong., in 1780, 1784, and 1785. (A. 60. Also Civil List) He was in the N. Y. State Senate, 1784–1786, when he d. In 1784, he was the first Prest. of the Bank of N. Y. (Barrett's "Old Merchants of N. Y. City")

He was b. in Scotland, in 1731; came to N. Y. City, in 1755; and d. there, June 8, 1786. He m. Hannah, dau. of Rev. David Bostwick, Pastor of the 1st Presb'n Ch., N. Y. City, who, as his Wid., m. (2) ———— Barret. As the Wid. Barret, she m. (3) Rev. Azel Roe, as his 2d wife. (Pages 529, 530) His portrait and autograph appear on Page 39; and another portrait, on Page 47.

MC KESSON JOHN, SEC'Y—He was practising law, in N. Y. City, in 1769. In 1775, he was Sec'y of the Prov'l Convention. (C. 14. Also Rev'y MSS., N. Y. State Lib'y, 1. 39. O. Also same, 30. 40) He was Sec'y of all four of the Prov'l Congresses. (Same ref., 30. 24, 34, 35, 39, 40, 41, 43, 69. Also 49. 111) In 1776, he was Sec'y of the Committee of Safety (Same ref., 14. 64, 66. Also 30. 25); in 1777, Sec'y of the 1st Council of Safety (Same ref., 30. 62. Also 50. 36); and, in 1778, Sec'y of the 2d Council of Safety. He became Sec'y of the Ass'y when the State of N. Y. was organized, in 1777 (Page 132); and he held the position continuously until 1794. (Clinton Pap., 1. 197) His autograph appears on Page 132.

He was a son of Alexander McKesson (m. Mary Ward) who came from Ireland to Pa. He graduated at Princeton, and practised law in N. Y. City. He d., not m., Sept. 18, 1798. (Mr. William M. Mac Bean)

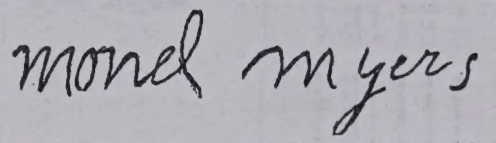
MANDEVALL JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph)

MARSHALL ELIHU, CAPT.—His temporary home is not known. On Nov. 18, 1783, he was on a Committee of Exiles to make arrangements for Evacuation Day. (B. 42) He served, as Capt., in the 2d Line (G. 44), and in Willett's Levies (G. 62); as Lt., in the Dutchess Ass'd Exempts (G. 71); and perhaps as a private from Windsor, Conn., in the 1st Militia. ("Conn. Men in the Rev'n," p. 623)

MYER ANDREW—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Mandevall, above) He served in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

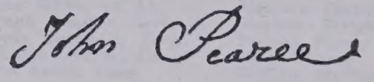
MYERS JACOBES—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Mandevall, above) He served in the 3d Line (G. 46); and in the 2d Orange. (G. 73)

MYERS MANUEL—To Stamford, Conn. On Jan. 7, 1782, he petitioned the Conn. Gen. Ass'y for leave to return to N. Y. City to collect certain moneys due to him—stating that his mother and brother-in-law were with him. Although he was recommended by the Authorities of Stamford, the petition was negatived. (E. 166, 167)



OGDEN JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y.; whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a Memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for autograph) He may have served in the 2d and 4th of the Line (G. 44, 48); in the 2d Westchester (G. 78); and in Conn. (G. 95)

PEARCE JOHN—To Newburgh, N. Y., whence, on Sept. 1, 1783, with others, he signed a memorial to Gov. Clinton. (B. 41; q. v. for another autograph) The name may have been Pearll instead of Pearce. He probably served in the 1st Line (G. 43); and perhaps in the 12th Albany. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 121)



PEET THOMAS—To Newburgh, N. Y. (B. 41. Same statement as given in Pearce, above)

PETERSON SIMON—He served in the 4th Line. (G. 48) He was wounded on Sullivan's Expedition. (C. 215)

1st Lt. [Nath'l?] Brewster
Serjt. [James] Woodhull
" ——— Smith
" ——— Woodhull
Corp. ——— Hawkins
" ——— Marvin
" [Henry] Lyons

19

8th Co. [G. 28, 38]
[Capt. Jonathan Bayley]
Capt. [Joshua] Youngs
1st Lt. John Robert
2d Lt. Isaac Hicks
Serjt. [Joseph] Beasley
" [Jeremiah] King
" ——— Conn
[Probably Lewis Cornwell]
Corp. [Absolom K.] Racket
" [William] Lawry [or Lowere]
" [John] Smith (Q. 98)

20

9th Co. [G. 4, 37]
Capt. [Paul] Reeve
1st Lt. [John] Curen [Corwin]
2d Lt. [Joshua] Benjamin
Serjt. Wheelock [Booth]
" [William] Roe
" Richard [Steers] Hubbard
" [Nath'l] Conklin
Corp. [Jonathan] Solomon [Salmon]
" [Constant] Havens
" [Joshua] Wells

21

10th Co. [G. 27, 36]
Capt. Wm. Ludlam
1st Lt. Increase Carpenter
2d Lt. Ephraim Marston
Sergt. [Benjamin] Thurston
" ——— Higbie

Corp. Obadiah Smith
" Noah Smith (Q. 97)

22

11th Co.
Capt. B. Birdsall
[Onderdonk's "Queens County," pp. 86, 87, has this query, "Broke up?"]

23

12th Co. [G. 4, 31]
Capt. Ezekiel Mulford
1st Lt. [David] Sayre
2d Lt. [Nath'l] Hand
Serjt. M. [Matthew] Mulford
" [Lemuel] Pierson
" Henry Domini [Dominy]
Corp. Henry Sherrel
" Benj. Crook
" Ludlam Parsons

PAY ROLLS

(Onderdonk's "Revolutionary Incidents, Queens County")
[G. 24-28, below. See also G. 40 for Queens County]

24

P. 85 — List of the men in Capt. Peter Nostrand's [4th] Company stationed at Far Rockaway, Aug. 10, 1776 [G. 15]

Benj. Cornwell, 1st Serjt.
Martin Ryerson, 2d Serjt.
Abm. Probasco, 3d Serjt.
Rogers Hamilton, Drum.
Tunis Van Cott, Fif.
Samuel Searing
Richard Seaman
William Johnson
John Davis
Wm. Beedle
John Newbury
John Doxy
William Demott
Jacob Hendrickson
Simon Voorhees
Thomas Akerly
Isaac Hendrickson
Richard Cornwell
John Gibson
Jacob Williams
John Townsend
Samuel Valentine
John Wright
John Brickle
Wm. Birdsall
Cornelius Hoogland
Wm. Bennet
John Baker
George Dowling
John Bennet
Daniel Luyster
Benj. Kirby
George Monfort
John Probasco
George Bogart
Samuel Mott
James Pine
Andris Cashow
Rich'd Weeks, sick.
Rem Hortenburgh
Isaac Remsen

[Note.— This List appears among Col. Josiah Smith's Papers in the Suffolk Co. Hist'l Soc'y, at Riverhead]

25

Pp. 93-94 — Pay Roll of Capt. Benj. Coe's [3d] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 14]

[Note.— This Company, and the three following Companies, were paid for July and August, 1776 — the pay ending on August 31. John Sands acted as Lt. Col.]

Benjamin Coe, Capt.
Robert Furman, 1st Lt.
Wm. Penfield, Serjt.
Nathan Furman, Serjt.
Gabriel Leveridge, Serjt.
Gabriel Smith, Corp.
Thomas Gillinworth, Corp.
John Furman, Corp.
Abm. Norris, Drum.
Robt. North, Fif.
Jas. Hallet, 3d
Samuel Blackwell
Isaac Smith
Nathaniel Hallet
Peter Bragaw
Jeromus Rapelye
John Devine
Benj. Cornish
Luke Remsen
John Burroughs
Stephen Parsell
James Parsell
Isaac Parsell
James Morrell
Seaman Denton
John Cornish
Gilbert Ketcham
Elnathan Leverich
Jacob Bond
Nathaniel Pettit
Abm. Parsells
Daniel Rapelye
Simon Bloom
Charles Boerum
Platt Smith
Wm. Betts
Edmund Penfold
John Betts
Nicholas Bogart
Arthur Antice
John Thomas
James Norn
Andrew Bay
William Howard
Evert Collins
Abm. Golder

26

Pp. 94-96 — Pay Roll of Capt. Richard Manee's [6th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 17]

Richard Manee, Capt.
Jotham Townsend, 1st Lt.
Richard Townsend, 2d Lt.
William Roe, Serjt.
Samuel Burr, Serjt.
Austin Mitchell, Serjt.

Jacob Jacobs, Corp.
John Vetito, Corp.
Alexander Hubs, Corp.
Isaac Sniffen
Lawrence Masten
Jonathan Mott
Samuel Jacobs
Thomas Carpenter
Nathaniel Smith
Edwin Sands
John Burtis
Benjamin Sands
William Danford
William Drawer
John Frits
William Ryan
Caleb Kirby
Richard Thorne
James Allen
Stephen Hicks
William Hicks
Daniel Ireland
John Goalden
William Baker
Richard Valentine
Gabriel Lawrence
William Fowler
Robt. Wilson
Samuel Clayton
William Akerley
John Sterkins
John Jackson
Obadiah Lawrence
Selick Jones
Charles Justice (d.)
Henry Craft
Richard Jenner
John Golder (d.)
Darius Hall
Michael Frost
Benj. Downing
Peter Hall
Christopher Craig (d.)
William Goalden (d.)
Jacob Craig (d.)
Wm. Baker
Edmund Stickling
Richard Weeks
Edmund Kinsey
Daniel Burr
Wm. Tanner
Timothy Williams
Wm. Brombush
Jotham Weeks
Solomon Wooden
Nicholas Bennet
Henry Townsend
William Hall

27

Pp. 97-98 — Pay Roll of Capt. William Ludlum's [10th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment, in Queens County [G. 21, 36]

Wm. Ludlum, Capt.
Increase Carpenter, 1st Lt.
Ephraim Marston, 2d. Lt.
Benj. Thurston, 1st Serjt.
Hend'k Hendrickson, 2d Serjt.
Obadiah Smith, Corp.
Noah Smith, Corp.
Nicholas Lamberson, Drum.
Bernardus Rider, Fif.
Samuel Higbie
John Innes [Ennis]
Isaac Van Osdol
Aaron Hendrickson
Stephen Rider
Nehemiah Ludlum
Nehemiah Bailey
Wm. Stine
Nicholas Lamberson
Cornelius Creed
Sylvester Smith
Thomas Brady
——— MacLean
Patrick Gantley (d.)
John Bennet
Rem Remsen
John Bishop
Nicholas Wortman
John Smith
Stephen Higbie (d.)
Nehemiah Carpenter
Henry Wiggins
Nehemiah Smith
John Bailey
Samuel Mills (d.)
Lawrence Stivers
Nathaniel Box (d.)
Peter Frederick
Hend'k Hendrickson
Abm. Golder
George Ennis (d.)
Benj. Tanner (d.)
Richard Betts
Charles Smith
Nichoals Ludlum (d.)
Abm. Ditmars

Pay Roll of part of Captain Ludlum's Company

(Misc. Pap. 35. 391)

Pay Roll of Officers, Non Commissioned Officers, & Privates belonging to Capt. William Ludlum's Company in Col. Josias Smith's Regiment raised on Long Island (and have not returned to Long Island) from 25th July to 31st August 1776, both days included —

Names	Commencing	Ending	Months	Days	Pay	£	s	d
Lt. Ephraim Marston	25 July	31st Augst	1	7	14 4	8	16	4
Corp. Noah Smith	"	"	1	7	58 8	3	12	..
Corp. Obad Smith	"	"	1	7	58 8	3	12	..
Privates								
John Ennis	"	"						
Richard Betts	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
Stephen Ryder	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
Sylvester Smyth	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
Nehemiah Carpenter	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
Nehemiah Baylis	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
John Baylis	"	"	1	7	53 4	3	5	3
[Remainder Missing]								

28

Pp. 98-99 — Pay Roll of Lt. Jno. Robert's [8th] Company of Militia, in Col. Josiah Smith's Regiment in Queens County. [G. 19.38]

John Robert, 1st Lt.
Isaac Hicks, 2d Lt.
Joseph Beesley, Serjt.
Lewis Cornwell, Serjt.
William Lowree, Corp.
John Smith, Corp.
James Doughty, Drum.
Moses Fowler, Fif.
Benj. Farrington
John Mills
John Smith
Matthew Farrington
Stephen Wright
Thomas Flower
Oliver Thorne
William McDeane
John Hulsifer
James White
Malcomb McAuley
John Moors
Jarvis Dobbs
Jacob Manney
Thos. Talman
Jacob Huber
John Parker
Jacob Griffing
Robert Wilson
Daniel Hitchcock
Robert Betts
George Miller

charged with excesses of that sort: Capt. Peter Griffing (Pages 202, 371. Also D. 12); Capt. Jesse Leavenworth (Page 202. Also D. 12); and Capt. Jeremiah Rogers. (Page 202) He also sent letters of warning to Capt. Leavenworth, Capt. Rogers, Capt. Jonathan Vail, Capt. Peter Hallock and Capt. Jonathan Salmon. (Page 202. Also D. 12, 15, 16) He used the Illicit Trade to secure clothing for the Army. (Pages 94, 96, 212. Also E. 192 et seq.) He was b. at Lebanon, Conn., Oct. 12, 1710; d. there Aug. 17, 1785. His portrait is on Page 23; and autographs, on Pages 23 and 203.

See "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," pp. 558, 559. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 675. Also "Chapter Sketches, Conn. D. A. R. 1901," pp. 3–15.

TRYON WILLIAM, LT. GEN.— Before the War, he signed Colonial Military Commissions. (Pages 415, 451) In 1775, the activity of the Americans in N. Y. City caused him to flee to the British ships in the harbor. (Page 32) Having been deposed as Gov. of N. Y. by the Prov'l Cong., same year, he stayed in his place of refuge until the British occupied N. Y. City and L. I., in 1776. On L. I., he complained of the Whigs (Page 140); obliged the people to take the Oath of Allegiance to the Crown (Pages 116, 117); and recommended that all the Associations should be dissolved. (Page 142) He was petitioned by many inhabitants of Kings and Queens Counties who refused to sign the Associations. (H. 5, 9) He occupied Huntington; and, in Southold, made his headquarters at the house of Peter Vail. (Pages 175, 176, 617) He confiscated the estate of Col. William Floyd (E. 46); and permitted Dr. William Lawrence to leave L. I. (E. 48) In 1777, he made a raid on Danbury and Ridgefield, Conn. (Pages 76, 196, 197, 225, 226) In 1779, he made a raid on New Haven, Fairfield and Norwalk, Conn. (Pages 79, 230, 232) In 1781, he sent Troops to burn the houses at Phillipse Manor. (Page 205) He was complained of by one Waldron. (B. 33) He was b. about 1725; d. Feb. 27, 1788. His autograph is on Page 225.

VAN CORTLANDT PIERRE, LT. GOV.— He was one of the Presidents of the 4th Prov'l Cong. (Page 130); but sometimes signed as Vice Pres't. (C. 14) He was a Senator of the newly formed State of N. Y., in 1777. (B. 43) He was the first Lt. Gov. of the State. (Page 132) The Van Cortlandt Manor was on the Hudson River, near Croton. The family mansion was North of the City of N. Y., as it was then bounded. (Page 180)

He was b. Jan. 10, 1721; d. May 1, 1814. He m. Joanna, dau. of Gilbert Livingston. Col. Pierre, of the 3d Westchester (G. 79), was his son. The portrait and autograph of Lt. Gov. Pierre are on Page 132.

14

WARD ANDREW, BRIG. GEN.— Of Conn. He had a long Military Service. (G. 100. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 692. Also "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," p. 565) In 1776, he was in N. Y. City (Pages 33, 34. Also H. 36); and he took part in the Battle of L. I. (Pages 36, 38) He was authorized to permit the Refugees to return to L. I. (Page 201); but sometimes subject to a superior authority, as in the case of Rev. David Rose, for whom he asked a permit to visit L. I. (Page 541. Also F. 118) Some of the Refugees whom he helped were: Isaac Barnes (E. 143); William Wells (Page 630. Also E. 155); Sineus Dibble (F. 2); and Dr. William Lawrence. (F. 7) He was one of a Committee to investigate Col. William Worthington relative to the Illicit Trade. (E. 119, 120) He was a Jus. of the Peace. (E. 44)

He was a descendant of Andrew, the emigrant to Watertown, Mass., in 1630; and thence to Wethersfield and Stamford, Conn., and Hempstead, L. I. (See Chap. 16. Also "Descendants of Andrew Ward")

WARNER SETH, COL.— Of Roxbury, Conn. In 1775, he assisted Col. Allen in the capture of Ticonderoga (Pages 22, 26); after which, he operated at the North. He took part in the Battles of Bennington and Saratoga. (Pages 72, 73) He was, at one time, Col. of the Line —Additional Corps — Green Mountain Boys. ("N. Y. in the Rev'n," p. 61) He was b. May 17, 1743; d. Dec. 26, 1784.

WASHINGTON GEORGE, COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF.— On June 15, 1775, the Cont'l Cong. gave him this supreme office; which he held until Dec. 23, 1783. (Pages 24, 87) He took command of the American Troops, at Cambridge, on July 2. (Page 24) The Troops had no uniforms (Page 96); but he prescribed them later. (Page 98) He directed Gen. Arnold as to his part in Gen. Montgomery's Expedition to Quebec. (Page 25) He spent the Winter of 1775–1776 in the investment of Boston; which was evacuated, Mar. 17, 1776. (Pages 26, 27) He had, already, sent Gen. Charles Lee, with Troops, to N. Y. City (Pages 30, 33); and, on Mar. 18, he also sent Troops from Boston. (Page 30) On his way to N. Y., he was the guest of Capt. Nathaniel Shaw, Jr., at New London. (Page 198) In N. Y. City, he was the central figure when the Declaration of Independence was read. (Page 32) He approved the work of fortifying Brooklyn. (Page 34) Gen. Lee looked after the Tories on L. I. (Page 145) Gen. Washington helped the inhabitants of L. I. to secure their stock from the enemy. (A. 4, 5, 14, 17) His headquarters were at No. 1 Broadway. (Page 181) Preparations for the Battle of L. I. were now in progress. (Page 38) The Battle took place, Aug. 27, 1776 (Pages 42–48, 265); followed by the retreat of the Americans to N. Y. City. (Pages 48–50. Also A. 13) Directly after the Battle, he obstructed the Hudson River (Page 36); and kept a close watch upon the enemy. (Page 182) His movements during those important days are shown in extracts from his Order Book. (H. 36) Having been driven from the lower part of N. Y. City (Pages 50, 52, 54), he fought the Battle of Harlem Heights (Pages 52–56); which led up to the Battle of White Plains. (Pages 56–58) After this, he retreated to North Castle. (Page 196) Then followed the capture of Fort Washington, and the loss of N. Y. City. (Pages 58–60) Trenton and Princeton gave him encouragement, in his winter quarters, at Morristown. (Pages 60, 61) Early in 1777, many of his troops were at Peekskill. (Page 64) Later in the year, he lost Philadelphia. (Pages 75, 76) The winter of 1777–1778 was spent at Valley Forge; where the efforts of the "Conway Cabal" to supplant him with Gen. Gates led to the Oath of Allegiance by the American officers. (Pages 77, 118) In 1778, he checked Sir Henry Clinton, at Monmouth; and proceeded again to White Plains. (Page 78) He was deeply affected by the desertion of Gen. Arnold, in 1780. (Pages 80, 81) In 1781, he held an important Conference with the French officers, at Wethersfield, Conn.; after which, he left for the South, and the Campaign was begun which ended in the surrender of Yorktown. (Pages 81–83) It is stated that, during all of his campaigns, he was always in need of cavalry (Page 92), spies (Pages 92, 93) and powder. (Page 110) Honorable discharges from the service were often signed by him. (Page 95. Also C. 215)

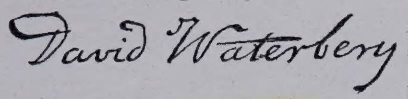
After Yorktown, he retired to his headquarters at Newburgh, N. Y., to await the preliminaries of a peace. Mrs. Martha Washington was with him. (Page 83) While at West Point, in Mar., 1783, he was informed that a general peace had been declared, and the details of the evacuation of N. Y. City were arranged with Sir Guy Carleton, at Dobbs Ferry. (Page 184) Certain of the Refugees from N. Y. City sent an address to him. (B. 42) He entered the City on Nov. 25 (Pages 128, 185, 186); and, a few days later, he bade farewell to his officers at the Tavern of Samuel Fraunces, who acted as his steward. (Pages 182, 183)

His attitude toward the Refugees from L. I. was sympathetic. He helped Col. Benjamin Birdsall to secure land that belonged to the disaffected (Page 270); and he approved the conduct of Capt. Caleb Brewster. (Page 278)

After the Battle of L. I., he directed Gen. George Clinton to plan an Expedition to L. I. (Page 220) He thanked Col. Meigs for his Expedition, in 1777. (Page 228) In 1781, Gen. Parsons advised an attack on Lloyd's Neck. (Page 234) In 1782, he wrote to Maj. Tallmadge relative to another Expedition. (Page 238) He opposed plundering, and the Illicit Trade between L. I. and Conn. (Pages 204, 208, 213)

He was b. Feb. 22, 1732; d. Dec. 14, 1799. In 1789, he took the oath as Pres't of the U. S. from the balcony of Federal Hall, in N. Y. City. (Page 132) His portraits, as Gen. and as Pres't, are on Pages 24 and 47. His autographs are on Pages 24, 95 and 118.

WATERBURY DAVID, BRIG. GEN.—Of Stamford, Conn. He served as Capt. in the French and Indian War. His Military service in the Rev'y War was important. (G. 100) In 1775, many soldiers' tents, from N. Y., were delivered to him. (E. 195) On Jan. 3, 1776, the Cont'l Cong. sent him and Col. Heard, with several hundred men, to Queens Co., L. I., to arrest the disaffected, and to collect arms. ("Am. Archives—4th Ser.", 4. 1631, 1633) About the same time, he persuaded the Committee of Safety of N. Y. City to accept help from Gen. Charles Lee. (Page 198) He was in the City (Page 33); and took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 34) Later in the year, he joined Gen. Arnold's flotilla, on Lake Champlain; was captured (Page 60); and was a Prisoner for four years. (G. 100) He was at Throgg's Neck, Westchester Co., N. Y., in 1781. (Page 82) He was strict in giving Flags of Truce (Page 201); and he did much to suppress the Illicit Trade. (Page 213. Also H. 35) He allowed Daniel Newcomb to go to L. I., and to bring a negro back to Conn. (Page 481)

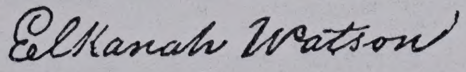


He was b. Feb. 12, 1722; d. June 29, 1801. In documents owned by his descendants, he often signed his name, David, Jr. Mr. Charles F. Waterbury, of Stamford, is his grandson.

WATSON ELKANAH.—Beginning his career with the carrying of powder from the captured Ticonderoga, to Cambridge, he ended his Military service by bearing dispatches to Benjamin Franklin, in 1779. In 1783, he had the privilege of resting his foot on a step of the throne while George III. read his speech announcing the independence of the American colonies.

To the wide acquaintance of Mr. Watson and to his rare powers of observation, we are indebted for the "Men and Times of the Revolution." (Page 17) At the end of the contest he promoted the navigation of the Hudson and projected the internal canals of New York. He founded the N. Y. State Agricultural Soc'y. In 1828, he settled at Port Kent, on Lake Champlain, where he built a small chateau which is now one of the landmarks of that locality. He was b. at Plymouth, Mass., Jan. 22, 1758; d. at Port Kent, Dec. 5, 1842.

He was the father of Winslow C. Watson, the Historian of the Champlain region.



WAYNE ANTHONY, MAJ. GEN.—Of Penn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Feb. 21, 1777; Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of Brandywine, in 1777. (Page 76) His great achievement was the capture of Stony Point, N. Y., in 1779. (Page 79) After the desertion of Gen. Arnold, in 1780, he went to West Point. (Page 81) In the Southern Campaign of 1781, he pursued Gen. Cornwallis into Va. (Page 82)

He was b. Jan. 1, 1745; d. Dec. 15, 1796. His portrait and autograph are on Page 79.

WEBB CHARLES, COL.—Of Stamford, Conn. His Military career was creditable. (G. 100) He took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); and in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) He was a Jus. of the Peace. (E. 167) He was b. Feb. 13, 1724; d. after 1794.

WEBB SAMUEL B., BRIG. GEN.—Of Wethersfield, Conn. His faithful service in Conn. (G. 100) led to his appointment as Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 30, 1783. His service expired, Nov. 13, 1783. (Page 87) In 1776, he took part in the military operations about N. Y. City (Page 58. Also H. 36); also, in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) In 1777, he was ordered by Gen. Parsons to destroy the supplies of the enemy. (Page 222) In 1777, also, he joined in Parsons' attack on Setauket, L. I. (Pages 76, 228); but, later in the year, another attack on L. I. failed, and he was captured along with Col. John Ely, above. (Pages 76, 126, 229, 230) Apparently, as a Prisoner, he lived with Miles Sherbrooke (Page 686), in N. Y. City, and was given many privileges. He was active in negotiations for the exchange of Prisoners. In 1781, he helped to arrange the Conference between Gen. Washington and the French Officers, at Wethersfield. (Pages 81, 82) More in regard to his services will be found in "The N. Y. State Cincinnati"; in "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book—1899," pp. 569, 570; in Charles S. Hall's "Life of Gen. Samuel H. Parsons," and in Worthington C. Ford's "Life of Samuel B. Webb."

He was b. Dec. 15, 1753; d. Dec. 3, 1807. His portrait and autograph are on Page 58.

WHITAKER EPHER, REV., D. D.—Of Southold, L. I. He was b. in Fairfield, N. J., Mar. 27, 1820. He learned the printer's trade, and became the assistant Editor of a paper in Bridgetown, near his native town. He graduated at Delaware College, in 1847; and at the Union Theo'l Sem'y, N. Y. City, in 1851. In the latter year, he was installed Pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Southold—his service continuing until 1892, and since that date he has been Pastor emeritus. He has published: "New Fruits from an Old Field," 1865; "A Collection of Original Hymns," 1872; "History of Southold, 1640–1740," 1881; and "Leaves of all Seasons, Hymns and Other Verses," 1894. He wrote the introduction, superintended the printing and read the proofs of the "Southold Town Records" from 1651–1787, the first volume in 1882, the second volume in 1884. He has published other books; and many pamphlets, containing sermons, addresses, historical papers and biographical sketches. He has been every year since 1839 a contributor to periodicals, including dailies, weeklies, monthlies, quarterlies and annuals numbering in all more than fifty. His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

15

WILKINSON JAMES, BRIG. GEN.—On Nov. 6, 1777, he was appointed Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army; resigned, Mar. 6, 1778. (Page 87) He took part in the seige of Boston (Page 24); and in the Battle of Saratoga (Page 74) He joined the "Conway Cabal," of 1777–1778. (Page 77); which action led to his resignation. He was Clothier—Gen. of the Cont'l Army. (Clinton Pap., 5. 201); and Toner ("Medical Men of the Rev'n," p. 107) states that he was a physician. After the War, he emigrated to Ky.; and he is said to have favored the attempt of Spain to erect a Western Republic. He was restored to the U. S. Army; became Brig. Gen., in 1792; and was supreme in command after the death of Gen. Wayne. He was Gov. of La., in 1805; and disclosed the plot of Col. Burr. In the War of 1812, he was a Maj. Gen. in the Northern Dept.; where his disagreement with Gen. Wade Hampton made his services unsuccessful. He was b. in 1757; d. Dec. 28, 1825. His portrait and autograph are on Page 70.

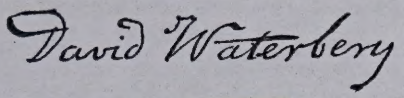
WOLCOTT OLIVER, MAJ. GEN.—Of Litchfield, Conn. He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong.; and, as such, signed the Declaration of Independence. He had an active Military service. (G. 100) He helped the inhabitants of Eastern L. I. to save their stock. (Pages 250, 251. Also C. 132) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); in the operations about N. Y. City (H. 36); and in the Battle of Saratoga. (Page 73) The statue of George III, which had been torn down in N. Y. City, was melted into bullets at his home, in Litchfield. (Pages 113–115) He was Gov. of Conn., 1796–1797. See "Chapter Sketches Conn. D. A. R.—1901," pp. 175–186. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book—1909," p. 716.

He was b. Nov. 26, 1726; d. Dec. 1, 1797. His portrait and autograph are on Page 43; his house, on Page 113.

WOOD SILAS, HON.—He was a descendant of Jonas Wood, of Halifax. (Page 639) He was a son of Joshua Wood, and was b. near Huntington, L. I., Sept. 14, 1769; d. there, Mar. 2, 1847. He graduated at Princeton College, in 1789. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1796–1798 and 1800. (Civil List) He was admitted to the Bar, in 1810. In 1817, he was elected to the U. S. Cong.; and was re-elected for five successive terms. He was the first Historian of L. I. In 1824, he published his "First Settlements on L. I." and a short "Hist. of L. I." is in MS., in the Congressional Lib'y, at Washington. (Page 116) His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

WOOLWORTH AARON, REV., D. D.—Of Bridge Hampton, L. I. He was b. at Long Meadow, Mass., Oct. 25, 1763; d. Apr. 2, 1821. He graduated at Yale College, in 1784. In 1787, he became the third Pastor

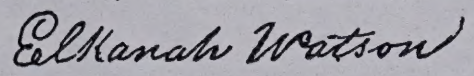
WATERBURY DAVID, BRIG. GEN.— Of Stamford, Conn. He served as Capt. in the French and Indian War. His Military service in the Rev'y War was important. (G. 100) In 1775, many soldiers' tents, from N. Y., were delivered to him. (E. 195) On Jan. 3, 1776, the Cont'l Cong. sent him and Col. Heard, with several hundred men, to Queens Co., L. I., to arrest the disaffected, and to collect arms. ("Am. Archives — 4th Ser.", 4. 1631, 1633) About the same time, he persuaded the Committee of Safety of N. Y. City to accept help from Gen. Charles Lee. (Page 198) He was in the City (Page 33); and took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 34) Later in the year, he joined Gen. Arnold's flotilla, on Lake Champlain; was captured (Page 60); and was a Prisoner for four years. (G. 100) He was at Throgg's Neck, Westchester Co., N. Y., in 1781. (Page 82) He was strict in giving Flags of Truce (Page 201); and he did much to suppress the Illicit Trade. (Page 213. Also H. 35) He allowed Daniel Newcomb to go to L. I., and to bring a negro back to Conn. (Page 481)



He was b. Feb. 12, 1722; d. June 29, 1801. In documents owned by his descendants, he often signed his name, David, Jr. Mr. Charles F. Waterbury, of Stamford, is his grandson.

WATSON ELKANAH.— Beginning his career with the carrying of powder from the captured Ticonderoga, to Cambridge, he ended his Military service by bearing dispatches to Benjamin Franklin, in 1779. In 1783, he had the privilege of resting his foot on a step of the throne while George III. read his speech announcing the independence of the American colonies.

To the wide acquaintance of Mr. Watson and to his rare powers of observation, we are indebted for the "Men and Times of the Revolution." (Page 17) At the end of the contest he promoted the navigation of the Hudson and projected the internal canals of New York. He founded the N. Y. State Agricultural Soc'y. In 1828, he settled at Port Kent, on Lake Champlain, where he built a small chateau which is now one of the landmarks of that locality. He was b. at Plymouth, Mass., Jan. 22, 1758; d. at Port Kent, Dec. 5, 1842. He was the father of Winslow C. Watson, the Historian of the Champlain region.



WAYNE ANTHONY, MAJ. GEN.— Of Penn. He was appointed Brig. Gen. in the Cont'l Army, Feb. 21, 1777; Maj. Gen., by brevet, Sept. 30, 1783; service expired, Nov. 3, 1783. (Page 87) He took part in the Battle of Brandywine, in 1777. (Page 76) His great achievement was the capture of Stony Point, N. Y., in 1779. (Page 79) After the desertion of Gen. Arnold, in 1780, he went to West Point. (Page 81) In the Southern Campaign of 1781, he pursued Gen. Cornwallis into Va. (Page 82)

He was b. Jan. 1, 1745; d. Dec. 15, 1796. His portrait and autograph are on Page 79.

WEBB CHARLES, COL.— Of Stamford, Conn. His Military career was creditable. (G. 100) He took part in the siege of Boston (Page 24); in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); and in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) He was a Jus. of the Peace. (E. 167) He was b. Feb. 13, 1724; d. after 1794.

WEBB SAMUEL B., BRIG. GEN.— Of Wethersfield, Conn. His faithful service in Conn. (G. 100) led to his appointment as Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army, Sept. 30, 1783. His service expired, Nov. 13, 1783. (Page 87) In 1776, he took part in the military operations about N. Y. City (Page 58. Also H. 36); also, in the Battles of Trenton and Princeton. (Page 60) In 1777, he was ordered by Gen. Parsons to destroy the supplies of the enemy. (Page 222) In 1777, also, he joined in Parsons' attack on Setauket, L. I. (Pages 76, 228); but, later in the year, another attack on L. I. failed, and he was captured along with Col. John Ely, above. (Pages 76, 126, 229, 230) Apparently, as a Prisoner, he lived with Miles Sherbrooke (Page 686), in N. Y. City, and was given many privileges. He was active in negotiations for the exchange of Prisoners. In 1781, he helped to arrange the Conference between Gen. Washington and the French Officers, at Wethersfield. (Pages 81, 82) More in regard to his services will be found in "The N. Y. State Cincinnati"; in "Empire State Sons of Amn. Rev'n, Year Book — 1899," pp. 569, 570; in Charles S. Hall's "Life of Gen. Samuel H. Parsons," and in Worthington C. Ford's "Life of Samuel B. Webb."

He was b. Dec. 15, 1753; d. Dec. 3, 1807. His portrait and autograph are on Page 58.

WHITAKER EPHER, REV., D. D.— Of Southold, L. I. He was b. in Fairfield, N. J., Mar. 27, 1820. He learned the printer's trade, and became the assistant Editor of a paper in Bridgetown, near his native town. He graduated at Delaware College, in 1847; and at the Union Theo'l Sem'y, N. Y. City, in 1851. In the latter year, he was installed Pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Southold — his service continuing until 1892, and since that date he has been Pastor emeritus. He has published: "New Fruits from an Old Field," 1865; "A Collection of Original Hymns," 1872; "History of Southold, 1640–1740," 1881; and "Leaves of all Seasons, Hymns and Other Verses," 1894. He wrote the introduction, superintended the printing and read the proofs of the "Southold Town Records" from 1651–1787, the first volume in 1882, the second volume in 1884. He has published other books; and many pamphlets, containing sermons, addresses, historical papers and biographical sketches. He has been every year since 1839 a contributor to periodicals, including dailies, weeklies, monthlies, quarterlies and annuals numbering in all more than fifty. His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

15

WILKINSON JAMES, BRIG. GEN.— On Nov. 6, 1777, he was appointed Brig. Gen., by brevet, in the Cont'l Army; resigned, Mar. 6, 1778. (Page 87) He took part in the seige of Boston (Page 24); and in the Battle of Saratoga (Page 74) He joined the "Conway Cabal," of 1777–1778. (Page 77); which action led to his resignation. He was Clothier — Gen. of the Cont'l Army. (Clinton Pap., 5. 201); and Toner ("Medical Men of the Rev'n," p. 107) states that he was a physician. After the War, he emigrated to Ky.; and he is said to have favored the attempt of Spain to erect a Western Republic. He was restored to the U. S. Army; became Brig. Gen., in 1792; and was supreme in command after the death of Gen. Wayne. He was Gov. of La., in 1805; and disclosed the plot of Col. Burr. In the War of 1812, he was a Maj. Gen. in the Northern Dept.; where his disagreement with Gen. Wade Hampton made his services unsuccessful. He was b. in 1757; d. Dec. 28, 1825. His portrait and autograph are on Page 70.

WOLCOTT OLIVER, MAJ. GEN.— Of Litchfield, Conn. He was a Delegate to the Cont'l Cong.; and, as such, signed the Declaration of Independence. He had an active Military service. (G. 100) He helped the inhabitants of Eastern L. I. to save their stock. (Pages 250, 251. Also C. 132) He took part in the Battle of L. I. (Page 40); in the operations about N. Y. City (H. 36); and in the Battle of Saratoga. (Page 73) The statue of George III, which had been torn down in N. Y. City, was melted into bullets at his home, in Litchfield. (Pages 113–115) He was Gov. of Conn., 1796–1797. See "Chapter Sketches Conn. D. A. R.— 1901," pp. 175–186. Also "N. Y. State Sons of Rev'n, Year Book — 1909," p. 716.

He was b. Nov. 26, 1726; d. Dec. 1, 1797. His portrait and autograph are on Page 43; his house, on Page 113.

WOOD SILAS, HON.— He was a descendant of Jonas Wood, of Halifax. (Page 639) He was a son of Joshua Wood, and was b. near Huntington, L. I., Sept. 14, 1769; d. there, Mar. 2, 1847. He graduated at Princeton College, in 1789. He was a Member of the N. Y. Ass'y, 1796–1798 and 1800. (Civil List) He was admitted to the Bar, in 1810. In 1817, he was elected to the U. S. Cong.; and was re-elected for five successive terms. He was the first Historian of L. I. In 1824, he published his "First Settlements on L. I." and a short "Hist. of L. I." is in MS., in the Congressional Lib'y, at Washington. (Page 116) His portrait and autograph are on Page 191.

WOOLWORTH AARON, REV., D. D.— Of Bridge Hampton, L. I. He was b. at Long Meadow, Mass., Oct. 25, 1763; d. Apr. 2, 1821. He graduated at Yale College, in 1784. In 1787, he became the third Pastor

INSTITUTE INTERNATIONAL ADVANCED TRAINING